

POURCHAS

PATISAMBHIDĀMAGGA

Pali Text Society

Text Series Nos. 86, 87.

PATISAMBHIDĀMAGGA

VOLS. I, II.

EDITED BY

ARNOLD C. TAYLOR, M.A.

Published by THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY, LONDON

Distributed by

ROUTLEDGE & KEGAN PAUL LTD.

LONDON, HENLEY AND BOSTON

1979

P.

194.3823

T595A.K.p.L.

First published, Vol. I 1905

Vol. II 1907

Reprinted

1979

ISBN 0 7100 04656

© Pali Text Society

THE ASIATIC SOCIETY
CALCUTTA 700018

Acc. No 49364

Date 16.11.88

SL.mv. 081297

COMPUTERISED
C4997

Printed in Great Britain by
REDWOOD BURN LIMITED
Trowbridge & Esher

PATISAMBHIDĀMAGGA
VOL. I.

P R E F A C E

IN the preparation of this edition I have used the following MSS.:

S = a paper MS. in Sinhalese character, belonging to Professor Rhys Davids.

M = Mandalay palm-leaf MS. in Burmese character, from the India Office Library.

I have also consulted the Siamese edition of the *Paṭisambhidā* and occasionally noted its readings, distinguishing it as K.

In the Preface to my edition of the *Kathā Vatthu* I pointed out that the text of that treatise in the Siamese edition adhered very closely to the Burmese tradition. However, the late Professor Hardy of Würzburg, in the last volume of his edition of the *Aṅguttara-Nikāya*, gave it as his opinion that, as far as that work was concerned, the Siamese text held an intermediate place between the Sinhalese and Burmese versions. This statement holds good of the *Paṭisambhidā* also, where Sinhalese MSS. seem to have been utilized to as great an extent as Burmese. A curious and instructive instance occurs at the end of I. 6 (p. 57 of text). The Mandalay MS. rightly reads 'vedanā saññā saṅkhārā tayo khandhā phassasamudayā,' but K. has 'vedanā saññā saṅkhārā *tī sese* khandhā phassasamudayā.' This reading is, of course, impossible, but the key to its existence is given by the Sinhalese MS., which reads *tisso* for *tayo*, and it would seem that the Siamese editor, noticing that the gender was wrong and apparently having no Burmese MS. to correct him, assumed the existence of a break between the two 's' s of *tisso*, thus converting *sso* into *sese*—one has only to write

the word in Sinhalese characters to see how easily this might happen, especially if the 's' s were not closely joined in the MS. In III. 28 (p. 174, note 8) K's reading *nirupakkilesasaṅkhātena* for Sinhalese *nirupadhisāṅkhātena* is probably a gloss; cf. Childers, s.v. 'upadhi.'

The first two lines of the Gāthā in II. 64 (p. 160) occur in the Sutta Nipāta 116 (Vasallasutta); the remaining couplet in our text is not found there, but as it is in substance merely the inversion of the preceding lines, its addition required no great original effort on the part of the compiler of the Paṭisambhidā. Again, the last line of the Gāthā on p. 172—the last line of Dhammapada, 173 (Lokavagga). The whole Paṭisambhidā Gāthā is followed in the text by a commentary, and it will be interesting, when the Commentary on the Dhammapada is published, to see whether Buddhaghosa made any use of this early Piṭaka exegesis for his own purposes.

It may be noted here that the Mātikā gives the contents, not of the whole work, but of the Nānakathā only, the opening chapter of the Mahāvagga.

In conclusion, my best thanks are due to the Librarian of the India Office for the loan of the Mandalay MS., and to Professor Rhys Davids for that of the Sinhalese MS. from his collection.

ARNOLD C. TAYLOR.

July, 1905.

CONTENTS OF VOL. I.

MAHĀVAGGO

	PAGE
MĀTIKĀ - - - - -	1
I. NĀṆAKATHĀ - - - - -	4
II. DIṬṬHIKATHĀ - - - - -	185
III. ĀNĀPĀNAKATHĀ - - - - -	162

PATISAMBHIDĀMAGGO.

**NAMO TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMĀ-
SAMBUDDHASSA**

[MĀTIKĀ]

SOTĀVADHĀNE paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ; Sutvāna saṁhāre paññā silamaye ñāṇaṃ ; Saṁvaritvā samādahane paññā samādhibhāvanāmāyā ñāṇaṃ ; Paccayapariggāhe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ ; Atitānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇaṃ ; Paccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipariṇāmanupassane paññā udayabbayānupassane ñāṇaṃ ; Ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā bhaṅgānupassane paññā vipassane ñāṇaṃ ; Bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādīnave ñāṇaṃ ; Muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santitṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ ; Bahiddhāvutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā gotrabhuñṇaṃ ; Dubhātāvutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ ; Payogapāṭipassaddhipaññā phale ñāṇaṃ ; Chinnamanupassane paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ ; Tadā samudāgate dhamme vipassane paññā paccavekkhaṇe ñāṇaṃ ; Ajjhattavavatthāne paññā vatthunānante ñāṇaṃ ; Bahiddhāvavatthāne paññā gocaranānante ñāṇaṃ ; Cariyāvavatthāne paññā cariyānānante ñāṇaṃ ; Catudhammavavatthāne paññā bhūminānante ñāṇaṃ ; Navadhammavavatthāne paññā dhammanānante ñāṇaṃ ; Abhiññāpaññā nītatṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ ; Pariññāpaññā tīraṇatṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ ; Pahānapaññā pariccāgatṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ ; Bhāvanāpaññā ekasatṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ ; Sacchikiriypaññā phussanatṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ ; Atthanānante paññā atthapaṭisamb-

hide ñāṇaṃ; Dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisamb-
 hide ñāṇaṃ; Niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhide
 ñāṇaṃ; Paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhide
 ñāṇaṃ; Vihāranānatte paññā viharatthe ñāṇaṃ; Samā-
 pattinānatte paññā samāpattatthe ñāṇaṃ; Vihārasamā-
 pattinānatte paññā vihārasamāpattatthe ñāṇaṃ; Avik-
 khepaparisuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā ānantarika-
 samādhismimā ñāṇaṃ; Dassanādhipateyyaṃ santo ca
 viharādhigamo paṇītādhimuttatāpaññā araṇavihāre ñāṇaṃ;
 Dvīhi balehi samannāgatattā tayo ca saṅkhārānaṃ paṭip-
 passaddhiyā soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhi navahi samādhicariyāhi
 vasibhāvatāpaññā nirodhasamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ; Sampa-
 jānassa pavattapariyādāne paññā parinibbāne ñāṇaṃ;
 Sabbadhammānaṃ sammāsamucchede nirodhe ca anupaṭ-
 thānatāpaññā samasisatthe ñāṇaṃ; Puthunānattekatta-
 tejapariyādāne paññā sallekatthe ñāṇaṃ; Asallinatta-
 pahitattapaggahatthe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ; Nānā-
 dhammappakāsanatā paññā atthasandassane ñāṇaṃ; Sab-
 badhammānaṃ ekasaṅghatānānattekattapaṭivedhe paññā
 dassanavisuddhiñāṇaṃ; Viditattā paññā khantiñāṇaṃ;
 Phutthattā paññā pariyogāhane ñāṇaṃ; Samodahane paññā
 padesavihāre ñāṇaṃ; Adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatthe
 ñāṇaṃ; Nānatte paññā cetovivatthe ñāṇaṃ; Adhiṭṭhāne
 paññā cittavivatthe ñāṇaṃ; Suññate paññā ñāṇavivatthe
 ñāṇaṃ; Vossagge paññā vimokkhavivatthe ñāṇaṃ; Tat-
 hatthe paññā saccavivatthe ñāṇaṃ; Kāyaṃ pi cittaṃ pi
 ekavavatthānatā sukhasaññaṃ ca lahusaññaṃ ca adhiṭ-
 thānavasena ijghanatthe paññā iddhividhe ñāṇaṃ; Vitak-
 kavipphārasena nānattekattasaddanimittānaṃ pariyogā-
 hane paññā sotadhātuvisuddhiñāṇaṃ; Tiṇṇaṃ cittānaṃ
 vipphārattā indriyānaṃ pasādavasena nānattekattaviñ-
 ñāṇacariyāpariyogāhane paññā cetopariyañāṇaṃ; Pacca-
 yappavattānaṃ dhammānaṃ nānattekattakammavipphāra-
 vasena pariyogāhane paññā pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaṃ;
 Obhāsavasena nānattekattarūpanimittānaṃ dassanatthe
 paññā dibbacakkhuñāṇaṃ; Catusatthiyā ākārehi tiṇṇaṃ
 indriyānaṃ vasibhāvatā paññā āsavānaṃ khaye ñāṇaṃ;
 Pariññatthe paññā dukkhe ñāṇaṃ; Pahānatthe paññā

samudaye ñāṇaṃ ; Sacchikiriyaṭṭhe paññā nirodhe ñāṇaṃ ; Bhāvanatṭhe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ, dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ, atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ ; niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, indriyaparopariyatte ñāṇaṃ, sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ñāṇaṃ, yamakaṇṭāhīre ñāṇaṃ, mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyaṃ ñāṇaṃ, sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ. Imāni tesattati ñāṇāni, imesaṃ tesattatīnaṃ ñāṇānaṃ sattasatthī ñāṇāni sāvakaśādhāraṇāni, cha ñāṇāni aśādhāraṇāni sāvakehīti.

MĀTIKĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.

I

[MAHĀVAGGE NĀYAKATHĀ

SECTION I.]

1. KATHAṃ sotāvadhāne paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ?

‘Ime dhammā abhiññeyyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ; ‘ime dhammā pariññeyyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ; ‘ime dhammā pahātebbā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ; ‘ime dhammā bhāvetabbā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ; ‘ime dhammā sacchikātebbā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ; ‘ime dhammā hānabhāgiyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ; ‘ime dhammā t̥hitibhāgiyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ; ‘ime dhammā viśesabhāgiyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ; ‘ime dhammā nibbedabhāgiyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ; ‘sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ; ‘sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ; ‘sabbe dhammā anattā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ; ‘idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccan’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ; idaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccan’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ; ‘idaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccan’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ; ‘idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariya-

saccan' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

2. Kathaṃ 'Ime dhammā abhiññeyyā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ?

Eko dhammo abhiññeyyo, sabbe sattā āharaṭṭhitikā; dve dhammā abhiññeyyā, dve dhātuyo; tayo dhammā abhiññeyyā, tayo dhātuyo; cattāro dhammā abhiññeyyā, cattāri ariyasaccāni; pañca dhammā abhiññeyyā, pañca vimuttāyatanāni; cha dhammā abhiññeyyā, cha anutariyāni; satta dhammā abhiññeyyā, satta niddasavattūni; aṭṭha dhammā abhiññeyyā, aṭṭha abhibhāyatanāni; nava dhammā abhiññeyyā, nava anupubbavīhārā; dasa dhammā abhiññeyyā, dasa nijjaravattūni.

3. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave abhiññeyyaṃ. Kiṃ ca bhikkhave sabbaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ? Cakkhuṃ bhikkhave abhiññeyyaṃ, rūpā abhiññeyyā, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, cakkhusamphasso abhiññeyyo, yadidaṃ¹ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi abhiññeyyaṃ; sotaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, saddā abhiññeyyā; ghānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, gandhā abhiññeyyā; jivhā abhiññeyyā, rasā abhiññeyyā; kāyo abhiññeyyo, phoṭṭhabbā abhiññeyyā; mano abhiññeyyo, dhammā abhiññeyyā; manoviññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, manosamphasso abhiññeyyo, yadidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi abhiññeyyaṃ.

4. Rūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, vedanā abhiññeyyā, saññā abhiññeyyā, saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā, viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; cakkhuṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sotaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ghānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jivhā abhiññeyyā, kāyo abhiññeyyo, mano abhiññeyyo; rūpā abhiññeyyā, saddā abhiññeyyā, gandhā abhiññeyyā, rasā abhiññeyyā, phoṭṭhabbā abhiññeyyā, dhammā abhiññeyyā; cakkhuviññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sota-viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ghānaviññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jivhāviññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, kāyaviññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, manoviññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; cakkhusamphasso abhiñ-

¹ yamidaṃ, M.

ñeyyo, sotasamphasso abhiññeyyo, ghānasamphasso abhiññeyyo, jivhāsamphasso abhiññeyyo, kāyasamphasso abhiññeyyo, manosamphasso abhiññeyyo; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā, sotasamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā, ghānasamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā, jivhāsamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā, kāyasamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā, manosamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā; rūpasaññā abhiññeyyā, saddasaññā abhiññeyyā, gandhasaññā abhiññeyyā, rasasaññā abhiññeyyā, phoṭṭhabbasaññā abhiññeyyā, dhammasaññā abhiññeyyā; rūpasāñcetanā abhiññeyyā, saddasañcetanā abhiññeyyā, gandhasāñcetanā abhiññeyyā, rasasañcetanā abhiññeyyā, phoṭṭhabbasāñcetanā abhiññeyyā, dhammasāñcetanā abhiññeyyā; rūpataṇhā abhiññeyyā, saddataṇhā abhiññeyyā, gandhataṇhā abhiññeyyā, rasataṇhā abhiññeyyā, phoṭṭhabbataṇhā abhiññeyyā, dhammataṇhā abhiññeyyā; rūpavitakko abhiññeyyo, saddavitakko abhiññeyyo, gandhavitakko abhiññeyyo, rasavitakko abhiññeyyo, phoṭṭhabbavitakko abhiññeyyo, dhammavitakko abhiññeyyo; rūpavicāro abhiññeyyo, saddavicāro abhiññeyyo, gandhavicāro abhiññeyyo, rasavicāro abhiññeyyo, phoṭṭhabbavicāro abhiññeyyo, dhammavicāro abhiññeyyo.

5. Paṭhavīdhātu abhiññeyyā, āpodhātu abhiññeyyā, tejodhātu abhiññeyyā, vāyodhātu abhiññeyyā, ākāśadhātu abhiññeyyā, viññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā; paṭhavīkaṣiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, āpokasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, tejokasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, vāyokasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, nīlakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pītakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, lohītakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, odātakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ākāśakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, viññāṇakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

6. Kesā abhiññeyyā, lomā abhiññeyyā, nakhā abhiññeyyā, dantā abhiññeyyā, taco abhiññeyyo, maṃsaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, nahāru¹ abhiññeyyā, atṭhī abhiññeyyā, atṭhimīṇjaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, vakkāṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, hadayaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, yakanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, kilomakaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pihakaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, papphāsaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ,

¹ nhāru, M.

antaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, antaḡuṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, udariyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, karisaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, semhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pubbo abhiññeyyo, lohitaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sedo abhiññeyyo, medo abhiññeyyo, assu abhiññeyyo,¹ vasā abhiññeyyā, kheḷo abhiññeyyo, siṅghāṇikā abhiññeyyā, lasikā abhiññeyyā, muttaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, matthaluṅgaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

7. Cakkhāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, rūpāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sotāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, saddāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ghāṇāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, gandhāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jivhāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, rasāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, kāyāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, manāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dhammāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Cakkhudhātu abhiññeyyā, rūpadhātu abhiññeyyā, cakkhuviññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā; sotadhātu abhiññeyyā, saddadhātu abhiññeyyā, sotaviññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā; ghāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā, gandhadhātu abhiññeyyā, ghāṇaviññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā; jivhādhātu abhiññeyyā, rasadhātu abhiññeyyā, jivhāviññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā; kāyadhātu abhiññeyyā, phoṭṭhabbadhātu abhiññeyyā, kāyaviññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā; manodhātu abhiññeyyā, dhammadhātu abhiññeyyā, manoviññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā. Cakkhundriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sotindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ghāṇindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jivhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, kāyindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, manindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jivitindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, itthindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, purisindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sukhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dukkhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, somanassindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, domanassindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, upekkhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, saddhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, viriyindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, satindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, samādhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, paññindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, aññātaññassāmitindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, aññindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, aññātāvindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

8. Kāmadhātu abhiññeyyā, rūpadhātu abhiññeyyā, arūpadhātu abhiññeyyā; kāmabhavo abhiññeyyo, rūpabhavo

¹ °abhiññeyyaṃ, M.

abhiññeyyo, arūpabhavo abhiññeyyo; saññābhavo abhiññeyyo, asaññābhavo abhiññeyyo, nevasaññānāsaññābhavo abhiññeyyo; ekavokārabhavo abhiññeyyo, catuvokārabhavo abhiññeyyo, pañcavokārabhavo abhiññeyyo. Paṭhamajjhānaṃ¹ abhiññeyyaṃ, dutiyajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, tatiyajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, catutthajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

9. Mettā cetovimutti abhiññeyyā, karuṇā cetovimutti abhiññeyyā, muditā cetovimutti abhiññeyyā, upekkhā cetovimutti abhiññeyyā. Ākāsañācāyatanaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā, viññāṇācāyatanaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā, ākiñcaññāyatanaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā. Avijjā abhiññeyyā, saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā, viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, nāmarūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, salāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, phasso abhiññeyyo, vedanā abhiññeyyā, tanhā abhiññeyyā, upādānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

10. Bhavo abhiññeyyo, jāti abhiññeyyā, jarāmaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dukkhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dukkhasamudayo abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā abhiññeyyā, rūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, rūpasamudayo abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhagāmini paṭipadā abhiññeyyā, vedanā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saññā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jarāmaraṇasamudayo abhiññeyyo, jarāmaraṇanirodho abhiññeyyo, jarāmaraṇanirodhagāmini paṭipadā abhiññeyyā.

11. Dukkhasa pariññattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhasamudayassa pahānattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhassa sacchikiriyaṭtho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhagāminiya paṭipadāya bhāvanaṭtho abhiññeyyo. Rūpassa pariññattho abhiññeyyo, rūpasamudayassa pahānattho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhassa sacchikiriyaṭtho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhagāminiya paṭipadāya bhāvanaṭtho abhiññeyyo; vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . saṅkhārānaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇassa . . . pe . . . cakkhusa . . . pe . . . jarāma-

¹ Paṭhamam jhānaṃ, M.

raṇassa pariññattho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañassamudayassa pahānattho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodhassa sacchikiriyaṭtho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanattho abhiññeyyo.

12. Dukkassa pariññāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhasamudayassa pahānapaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhassa sacchikiriyaṭpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo. Rūpassa pariññāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, rūpasamudayassa pahānapaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhassa sacchikiriyaṭpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo. Vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . saṅkhārānaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇassa . . . pe . . . cakkhussa . . . pe . . . jarāmarañassa pariññāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañassamudayassa pahānapaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodhassa sacchikiriyaṭpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo.

13. Dukkhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dukkhasamudayo abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodho abhiññeyyo, dukkhasamudayanirodho abhiññeyyo, dukkassa chandarāganirodho abhiññeyyo, dukkassa assādo abhiññeyyo, dukkassa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, dukkassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Rūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, rūpasamudayo abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodho abhiññeyyo, rūpasamudayanirodho abhiññeyyo, rūpassa chandarāganirodho abhiññeyyo, rūpassa assādo abhiññeyyo, rūpassa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Vedanā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saññā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ . . . pe . . . cakkhuṃ abhiññeyyaṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jarāmarañassamudayo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañassa samudayanirodho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañassa chandarāganirodho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañassa assādo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañassa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

14. Dukkhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dukkhasamudayo abhiñ-

ñeyyo, dukkhanirodho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā abhiññeyyā, dukkhassa assādo abhiññeyyo, dukkhassa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, dukkhassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Rūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, rūpasamudayo abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhagāmini paṭipadā abhiññeyyā, rūpassa assādo abhiññeyyo, rūpassa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Vedanā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saññā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ . . . pe . . . cakkhuṃ abhiññeyyaṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jarāmarāṇasamudayo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodhagāmini paṭipadā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇassa assādo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇassa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

15. Aniccānupassanā abhiññeyyā, dukkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, anattānupassanā abhiññeyyā, nibbānānupassanā abhiññeyyā, virāgānupassanā abhiññeyyā, nirodhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, paṭinissaggānupassanā abhiññeyyā. Rūpe aniccānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe dukkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe anattānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe nibbānānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe virāgānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe nirodhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā abhiññeyyā. Vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . saṅkhāresu . . . pe . . . viññāṇe . . . pe . . . cakkhusmiṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇe aniccānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe dukkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe anattānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe nibbānānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe virāgānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe nirodhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe paṭinissaggānupassanā abhiññeyyā.

16. Uppādo abhiññeyyo, pavattaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, nimittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, āyuhānā abhiññeyyā, paṭisandhi abhiññeyyā, gati abhiññeyyā, nibbatti abhiññeyyā, upapatti abhiññeyyā, jāti abhiññeyyā, jarā abhiññeyyā, vyādhi¹

abhiññeyyā, maraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, soko abhiññeyyo, paridevo abhiññeyyo, upāyāso abhiññeyyo. Anuppādo abhiññeyyo, appavattaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, animittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, anāyuhanaṃ abhiññeyyā, appaṭisaṇḍhi abhiññeyyā, agati abhiññeyyā, anibbatti abhiññeyyā, anupapatti abhiññeyyā, ajāti abhiññeyyā, aṇḍarā abhiññeyyā, avyādhī abhiññeyyā, amataṃ¹ abhiññeyyaṃ, asoko abhiññeyyo, aparidevo abhiññeyyo, anupāyāso abhiññeyyo.

17. Uppādo abhiññeyyo, anuppādo abhiññeyyo, pavattaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, appavattaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, nimittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, animittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, āyuhanaṃ abhiññeyyā, anāyuhanaṃ abhiññeyyā, paṭisaṇḍhi abhiññeyyā, appaṭisaṇḍhi abhiññeyyā, gati abhiññeyyā, agati abhiññeyyā, nibbatti abhiññeyyā, anibbatti abhiññeyyā, upapatti abhiññeyyā, anupapatti abhiññeyyā, jāti abhiññeyyā, ajāti abhiññeyyā, jaraṃ abhiññeyyā, aṇḍarā abhiññeyyā, vyādhī abhiññeyyā, avyādhī abhiññeyyā, maraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, amataṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, soko abhiññeyyo, asoko abhiññeyyo, paridevo abhiññeyyo, aparidevo abhiññeyyo, upāyāso abhiññeyyo, anupāyāso abhiññeyyo.

18. 'Uppādo dukkhaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'pavattaṃ dukkhaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nimittaṃ dukkhaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'āyuhanaṃ dukkhaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paṭisaṇḍhi dukkhaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'gati dukkhaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nibbatti dukkhaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upapatti dukkhaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jāti dukkhaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jaraṃ dukkhaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'vyādhī dukkhaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'maraṇaṃ dukkhaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'soko dukkhaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paridevo dukkhaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upāyāso dukkhaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

19. 'Anuppādo sukhaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appavattaṃ sukhaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'animittaṃ sukhaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anāyuhanaṃ sukhaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appaṭisaṇḍhi sukhaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'agati sukhaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anibbatti sukhaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupapatti sukhaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'ajāti sukhaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ,

'ajarā sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'avyādhi sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'amataṃ sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'asoko sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'aparidevo sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupāyāso¹ sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

20. 'Uppādo dukkhaṃ, anuppādo sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'pavattaṃ dukkhaṃ, appavattaṃ sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nimittaṃ dukkhaṃ, animittaṃ sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'āyuhanā dukkhaṃ, anāyuhanā sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paṭisandhi dukkhaṃ, appaṭisandhi sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'gati dukkhaṃ, agati sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nibbatti dukkhaṃ, anibbatti sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upapatti dukkhaṃ, anupapatti sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jāti dukkhaṃ, ajāti sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jarā dukkhaṃ, ajarā sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'vyādhi dukkhaṃ, avyādhi sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'maraṇaṃ dukkhaṃ, amataṃ sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'soko dukkhaṃ, asoko sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paridevo dukkhaṃ, aparidevo sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upāyāso¹ dukkhaṃ, anupāyāso sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

21. 'Uppādo bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'pavattaṃ bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nimittaṃ bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'āyuhanā bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paṭisandhi bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'gati bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nibbatti bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upapatti bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jāti bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jarā bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'vyādhi bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'maraṇaṃ bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'soko bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paridevo bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upāyāso bhayan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

22. 'Anuppādo khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appavattaṃ khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'animittaṃ khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anāyuhanā khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appaṭisandhi khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'agati khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anibbatti khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupapatti khemaṃ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'ajāti khemaṃ' ti abhiñ-

¹ M. inserts before upāyāso—'domanassaṃ dukkhaṃ, adomanassaṃ sukhan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

ñeyyaṃ, 'ajārā khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'avyādhi khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'amataṃ khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'asoko khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'aparidevo khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupāyāso khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

23. 'Uppādo bhayaṃ, anuppādo khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'pavattaṃ bhayaṃ, appavattaṃ khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nimittaṃ bhayaṃ, animittaṃ khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'āyuhānā bhayaṃ, anāyuhānā khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paṭisaṇḍhi bhayaṃ, appaṭisaṇḍhi khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'gati bhayaṃ, agati khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nibbatti bhayaṃ, anibbatti khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upapatti bhayaṃ, anupapatti khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jāti bhayaṃ, ajāti khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jarā bhayaṃ, ajārā khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'vyādhi bhayaṃ, avyādhi khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'maraṇaṃ bhayaṃ, amataṃ khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'soko bhayaṃ, asoko khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paridevo bhayaṃ, aparidevo khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upāyāso bhayaṃ, anupāyāso khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

24. 'Uppādo sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'pavattaṃ sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nimittaṃ sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'āyuhānā sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paṭisaṇḍhi sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'gati sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nibbatti sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upapatti sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jāti sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jarā sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'vyādhi sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'maraṇaṃ sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'soko sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paridevo sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upāyāso sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

25. 'Anuppādo nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appavattaṃ nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'animittaṃ nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anāyuhānā nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appaṭisaṇḍhi nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'agati nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anibbatti nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupapatti nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'ajāti nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'ajārā nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'avyādhi nirāmisāṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'amataṃ

nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'asoko nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'aparidevo nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupāyāso nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

26. 'Uppādo sāmisaṃ, anuppādo nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'pavattam sāmisaṃ, appavattam nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nimittam sāmisaṃ, animittam nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'āyuhanā sāmisaṃ, anāyuhanā nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paṭisandhi sāmisaṃ, appaṭisandhi nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'gati sāmisaṃ, agati nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nibbatti sāmisaṃ, anibbatti nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upapatti sāmisaṃ, anupapatti nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jāti sāmisaṃ, ajāti nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jarā sāmisaṃ, ajarā nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'vyādhi sāmisaṃ, avyādhi nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'maraṇam sāmisaṃ, amataṃ nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'soko sāmisaṃ, asoko nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paridevo sāmisaṃ, aparidevo nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upāyāso sāmisaṃ, anupāyāso nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

27. 'Uppādo saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'pavattam saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nimittam saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'āyuhanā saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paṭisandhi saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'gati saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nibbatti saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upapatti saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jāti saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jarā saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'vyādhi saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'maraṇam saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'soko saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paridevo saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upāyāso saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

28. 'Anuppādo nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appavattam nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'animittam nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anāyuhanā nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appaṭisandhi nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'agati nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anibbatti nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupapatti nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'ajāti nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'ajarā nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'avyādhi nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'amataṃ nibbānan' ti abhiñ-

ñeyyaṃ, 'asoko nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'aparidevo nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupāyāso nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

29. 'Uppādo saṅkhārā, anuppādo nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'pavattaṃ saṅkhārā, appavattaṃ nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nimittaṃ saṅkhārā, animittaṃ nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'āyuhanā saṅkhārā, anāyuhanā nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paṭisandhi saṅkhārā, appaṭisandhi nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'gati saṅkhārā, agati nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nibbatti saṅkhārā, anibbatti nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upapatti saṅkhārā, anupapatti nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jāti saṅkhārā, ajāti nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jarā saṅkhārā, ajarā nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'vyādhi saṅkhārā, avyādhi nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'maraṇaṃ saṅkhārā, amataṃ nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'soko saṅkhārā, asoko nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paridevo saṅkhārā, aparidevo nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upāyāso saṅkhārā, anupāyāso nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

Paṭhamabhaṇavāraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

30. Pariggahaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, parivāraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, paripūraṭṭho¹ abhiññeyyo, ekaggaṭṭho² abhiññeyyo, avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, paggaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, avisāraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, anāvilatṭho abhiññeyyo, aniñjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ekattaṭṭhānavasena cittassa ṭhiṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ārammaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, gocaraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, paḥanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, pariccāgaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vutṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vivaṭṭanaṭṭho³ abhiññeyyo, santaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, paṇitaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vimuttaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, anāsavaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, taraṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, animittaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, appanibhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, suññataṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ekaraṣaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

¹ paripūraṇaṭṭho, M.

² S. omits.

³ nivittaṇaṭṭho, S.

ñeyyo, anativattanattho abhiññeyyo, yuganandhattho¹ abhiññeyyo, niyyānattho abhiññeyyo, hetuttho abhiññeyyo, dassanattho abhiññeyyo, adhipateyyattho abhiññeyyo.

31. Samathassa² avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo, vipassanāya anupassanattho abhiññeyyo, samathavipassanānaṃ ekarasattho abhiññeyyo, yuganandhassa anativattanattho abhiññeyyo, sikkhāya samādānattho abhiññeyyo. ārammaṇassa gocarattho abhiññeyyo, līnassa cittassa paggaḥattho abhiññeyyo, uddhatassa cittassa viniggahattho³ abhiññeyyo, ubhoviśuddhānaṃ ajjupekkhanattho abhiññeyyo, viśesādhigamattho abhiññeyyo, uttaripativēdhattho abhiññeyyo, saccābhisamayattho abhiññeyyo, nirodhe patitthāpakattho abhiññeyyo.

32. Saddhindriyassa adhimokkhattho abhiññeyyo, viriyindriyassa paggaḥattho abhiññeyyo, satindriyassa upatthānattho abhiññeyyo, samādhindriyassa avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo, paññindriyassa dassanattho abhiññeyyo.

33. Saddhābalassa assaddhiye⁴ akampiyattho⁵ abhiññeyyo, viriyabalassa kosajje akampiyattho abhiññeyyo, satibalassa pamāde akampiyattho abhiññeyyo, samādhibalassa uddhacce akampiyattho abhiññeyyo, paññābalassa avijjāya⁶ akampiyattho abhiññeyyo.

34. Satisaṃbojjhaṅgassa upatthānattho abhiññeyyo, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa pavicayattho abhiññeyyo, viriyasambojjhaṅgassa paggaḥattho abhiññeyyo, pitisaṃbojjhaṅgassa pharaṇattho abhiññeyyo, passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa upasamattho abhiññeyyo, samādhisambojjhaṅgassa avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa paṭisaṅkhānattho abhiññeyyo.

35. Sammāditthiyā dassanattho abhiññeyyo, sammāsaṅkappassa abhiniropanattho abhiññeyyo, sammāvācāya pariggahattho abhiññeyyo, sammākammantassa samutthānattho abhiññeyyo, sammā-ājīvassa vodānattho abhiñ-

¹ yuganandhattho, S. ; yuganandhanattho, M. ; yuganadhattho, K.

² samatassa, S.

³ niggahattho, S.

⁴ assaddhiyo, S.

⁵ akappiyattho, S.

⁶ abhiijhāya, S. ; but avijjāya in sec. 50.

ñeyyo, sammāvāyāmassa paggaḥaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sammāsatiyā upatṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sammāsamādhissa avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

36. Indriyānaṃ adhipateyyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, balānaṃ akampiyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, bojjhaṅgānaṃ niyyānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, maggassa hetuṭṭho abhiññeyyo, satipaṭṭhānaṃ upatṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sammappadhānaṃ padahanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, iddhipādānaṃ ijjhanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, saccānaṃ tathaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, payogaṇaṃ paṭipassaddhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, phalānaṃ sacchikiriyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vitakkassa abhiniropaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vicāraṇaṃ upavicāraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, pītiyā pharaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sukhaṇaṃ abhisandanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittaṇaṃ ekaggaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, āvajjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vijānaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, pajānaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sañjānaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ekodaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

37. Abhiññāya nātaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, pariññāya tīraṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, pahānaṇaṃ pariccāgaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, bhāvanāya ekaṇasaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sacchikiriyaṇaṃ phassaṇaṭṭho¹ abhiññeyyo; khandhānaṃ khandhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dhātūnaṃ dhātutaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, āyatanānaṃ āyatanāṭṭho abhiññeyyo, saṅkhatānaṃ² saṅkhatataṭṭho² abhiññeyyo, asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhatataṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

38. Cittaṭṭho³ abhiññeyyo, cittaṇantaṛikaṭṭho⁴ abhiññeyyo, cittaṇaṃ vuṭṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittaṇaṃ vivatṭanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittaṇaṃ hetuṭṭho⁵ abhiññeyyo, cittaṇaṃ paccayaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittaṇaṃ vattutaṭṭho⁶ abhiññeyyo, cittaṇaṃ bhummaṭṭho⁷ abhiññeyyo, cittaṇaṃ ārammaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittaṇaṃ gocaraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittaṇaṃ cariyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittaṇaṃ gātaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittaṇaṃ abhinīhāraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittaṇaṃ niyyānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittaṇaṃ nissaraṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

39. Ekaṭṭe āvajjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ekaṭṭe vijānaṇaṭṭho

¹ passanaṭṭho, S.

³ cittaṇaṃ cittaṭṭho, S.

⁵ hetataṭṭho, M.

² saṅkhāt°, M.

⁴ cittaṇaṃ darikaṭṭho, S.

⁶ vattutaṭṭho, S.

⁷ bhūmaṭṭho, M.

abhiññeyyo, ekatte pajānanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte sañjānanattho¹ abhiññeyyo, ekatte ekodatttho abhiññeyyo, ekatte upanibandhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte pakkhandanattho² abhiññeyyo, ekatte pasīdanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte santiṭṭhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte vimuñcanattho³ abhiññeyyo, ekatte 'etaṃ santan' ti⁴ passanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte yānikatattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte vatthukatatttho⁵ abhiññeyyo, ekatte anuṭṭhitatttho abhiññeyyo, ekatte paricitatttho abhiññeyyo, ekatte susamāradhāttho abhiññeyyo, ekatte pariggahatttho abhiññeyyo, ekatte parivārattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte paripūrattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte samodhānattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte adhiṭṭhānattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte āsevanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte bhāvanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte bahulikammatttho abhiññeyyo, ekatte susamuggatattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte suvimuttatttho abhiññeyyo; ekatte bujjanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte anubujjanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte paṭibujjanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte sambujjanattho abhiññeyyo; ekatte bodhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte anubodhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte paṭibodhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte sambodhanattho abhiññeyyo; ekatte bodhipakkhiyattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte anubodhipakkhiyattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte paṭibodhipakkhiyattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte sambodhipakkhiyattho abhiññeyyo; ekatte jotanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte ujjoṭanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte anujotantatttho abhiññeyyo, ekatte paṭijotanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte sañjotanattho abhiññeyyo.

40. Pakāsanattho⁶ abhiññeyyo, virocanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, kilesānaṃ santāpanattho⁷ abhiññeyyo, amalatttho abhiññeyyo, vimalatttho abhiññeyyo, nimmalattho abhiññeyyo; samatttho abhiññeyyo, samayattho abhiññeyyo; vivekattho abhiññeyyo, vivekacariyattho abhiññeyyo; virāgattho abhiññeyyo, virāgacariyattho abhiññeyyo;

¹ sañjāyanattho, S.

³ vimuccanattho, S.

⁵ vattukatatttho, S.

² pakkhandhanattho, S.

⁴ ekasantati, S.

⁶ patāpanattho, K.

⁷ santanattho, S.

nirodhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, nirodhacariyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo ;
vossaggaṭṭho¹ abhiññeyyo, vossaggacariyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo ;
vimuttaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vimutticariyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

41. Chandaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa mūlaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa pādaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa padhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa ijghanatṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa adhimokkhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa paggaḥaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa upatṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa dassanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

42. Viriyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa mūlaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa pādaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa padhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa ijghanatṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa adhimokkhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa paggaḥaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa upatṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa dassanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

43. Cittaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa mūlaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa pādaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa padhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa ijghanatṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa adhimokkhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa paggaḥaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa upatṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa dassanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

44. Vīmaṃsaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya mūlaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya pādaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya padhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya ijghanatṭho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya adhimokkhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya paggaḥaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya upatṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya dassanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

45. Dukkaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dukkhassa pīlanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dukkhassa santāpaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dukkhassa viparīṇamaṭṭho abhiññeyyo ; samudayaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, samudayassa āyuhanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, samudayassa nidānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, samudayassa saññogaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, samudayassa palibodhaṭṭho² abhiññeyyo ; nirodho abhiñ-

¹ vossaggaṭṭho, M.

² palibodhanaṭṭho, S.

ñeyyo, nirodhassa nissaraṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, nirodhassa vivekaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, nirodhassa asaṅkhataṭṭho abhiññeyyo, nirodhassa amataṭṭho abhiññeyyo; maggaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, maggassa niyyānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, maggassa hetuṭṭho abhiññeyyo, maggassa dassanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, maggassa adhipateyyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

46. Tathaṭṭho¹ abhiññeyyo, anattaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, saccaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, paṭivedhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, abhijānaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, parijānaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dhammaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dhātuṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ñātaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sacchikiriyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, phassaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, abhisamayāṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

47. Nekkhammaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, abyāpādo abhiññeyyo, ālokasaññā abhiññeyyā, avikkhepo, abhiññeyyo, dhammavavatthānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ñāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pāmojjaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, paṭhamajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dutiyajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, tatiyajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, catutthajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ākāsaṇaṇcāyatanaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā, viññāṇaṇcāyatanaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā, ākiñcaṇñāyatanaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā, nevaśaṇñānaśaṇñāyatanaśamāpatti abhiññeyyā.

48. Aniccānupassanā abhiññeyyā, dukkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, anattānupassanā abhiññeyyā, nibbidānupassanā abhiññeyyā, virāgānupassanā abhiññeyyā, nirodhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, paṭinissaggānupassanā abhiññeyyā, khayānupassanā abhiññeyyā, vāyānupassanā abhiññeyyā, vipariṇāmanupassanā abhiññeyyā, animittānupassanā abhiññeyyā, appaṇihitānupassanā abhiññeyyā, suññatānupassanā abhiññeyyā, adhipaṇṇādhammavipassanā abhiññeyyā, yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ādinavānupassanā abhiññeyyā, patisaṅkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, vivaṭṭanānupassanā abhiññeyyā.

49. Sotāpattimaggo abhiññeyyo, sotāpattiphalasamāpatti abhiññeyyā, sakadāgāmimaggo abhiññeyyo, sakadāgāmiphalasamāpatti abhiññeyyā, anāgāmimaggo abhiñ-

¹ tataṭṭho, S.

ñeyyo, anāgāmiphalasamāpatti abhiññeyyā, arahattamaggo abhiññeyyo, arahattaphalasamāpatti abhiññeyyā.

50. Adhimokkhatthena saddhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, paggahatthena viriyindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, upatthānatthena satindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, avikkhepatthena samādhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dassanatthena paññindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; assaddhiye akampiyatthena saddhābalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, kosajje akampiyatthena viriyabalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pamāde akampiyatthena satibalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, uddhacce akampiyatthena samādhibalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, avijjāya akampiyatthena paññābalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

51. Upatthānatthena satisambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, pavicayatthena dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, paggahatthena viriyasambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, pharaṇatthena pītisambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, upasamatthena passaddhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, avikkhepatthena samādhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, paṭisaṅkhānatthena upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo.

52. Dassanatthena sammāditthi abhiññeyyā, abhiniropanatthena sammāsaṅkappo abhiññeyyo, pariggahatthena sammāvācā abhiññeyyā, samutthānatthena sammākammanto abhiññeyyo, vodānatthena sammā-ājivo abhiññeyyo, paggahatthena sammāvāyāmo abhiññeyyo, upatthānatthena sammāsati abhiññeyyā, avikkhepatthena sammāsamādhi abhiññeyyo.

53. Adhipateyyatthena indriyā abhiññeyyā, akampiyatthena balā abhiññeyyā, niyyānatthena bojjhaṅgā abhiññeyyā, hetutthena maggo abhiññeyyo, upatthānatthena satipatthānā abhiññeyyā, padahanatthena sammappadhānā abhiññeyyā, ijghanatthena iddhipādā abhiññeyyā, tathatthena¹ saccā abhiññeyyā, avikkhepatthena samatho abhiññeyyo, anupassanatthena vipassanā abhiññeyyā, ekarasatthena samathavipassanā abhiññeyyā, anativattanatthena yuganandhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

54. Samvaratthena silavisuddhi abhiññeyyā, avikkhepatthena cittavisuddhi abhiññeyyā, dassanatthena ditthi-

¹ tatatthena, S.

visuddhi abhiññeeyyā; muttatthēna vimokkho abhiññeeyyo, paṭivedhatthēna vijjā abhiññeeyyā, pariccāgatthēna vimutti abhiññeeyyā, samucchedatthēna khaye ñāṇaṃ abhiññeeyyaṃ, paṭipassaddhatthēna anuppāde ñāṇaṃ abhiññeeyyaṃ, chando mūlatthēna abhiññeeyyo, manasikāro samutthānatthēna abhiññeeyyo, phasso samodhānatthēna abhiññeeyyo, vedanā samosaranatthēna abhiññeeyyā, samādhi pamukhatthēna abhiññeeyyo, sati adhipateyyatthēna abhiññeeyyā, paññā tatuttaratthēna¹ abhiññeeyyā, vimutti sārattthēna abhiññeeyyā, amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānatthēna abhiññeeyyaṃ.

55. Ye ye dhammā abhiññātā honti, te te dhammā ñātā honti; tañ ñātattthēna² ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatthēna paññā; tena vuccati—‘Ime dhammā abhiññeeyyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tāmpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇan ti.

D u t i y a b h ā ṇ a v ā r a ṃ .

56. Kathaṃ ‘Ime dhammā pariññeeyyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tāmpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ?

Eko dhammo pariññeeyyo, phasso sāsavo upādāniyo;³ dve dhammā pariññeeyyā, nāmaṃ ca rūpaṃ ca; tayo dhammā pariññeeyyā, tisso vedanā; cattāro dhammā pariññeeyyā, cattāro āhārā; pañca dhammā pariññeeyyā, pañc’ upādānakkhandhā; cha dhammā pariññeeyyā, cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni; satta dhammā pariññeeyyā, satta viññāṇatthitiyo; atthā dhammā pariññeeyyā, atthā lokadhammā; nava dhammā pariññeeyyā, nava sattāvāsā; dasa dhammā pariññeeyyā, dasāyatanāni.

57. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave pariññeeyyaṃ. Kiñ ca bhikkhave sabbaṃ pariññeeyyaṃ? Cakkhuṃ bhikkhave pariññeeyyaṃ, rūpā pariññeeyyā, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ pariññeeyyaṃ, cakkhusamphasso pariññeeyyo, yadidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamā-

¹ catattharatthēna, S.; taduttaratthēna, K.

² tañ ñātattthēna, M.

³ upādāniyo, M.K.

sukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi pariññeyyaṃ; sotaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, saddā pariññeyyā . . . pe . . . gāṇaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, gandhā pariññeyyā . . . pe . . . jivhā pariññeyyā, rasā pariññeyyā . . . pe . . . kāyo pariññeyyo, phoṭṭhabbā pariññeyyā . . . pe . . . mano pariññeyyo, dhammā pariññeyyā; manoviññāṇaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, manosaṃphasso pariññeyyo, yadidaṃ manosaṃphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi pariññeyyaṃ.

58. Rūpaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, vedanā pariññeyyā, saññā pariññeyyā, saṅkhārā pariññeyyā, viññāṇaṃ pariññeyyaṃ; cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānatthena pariññeyyaṃ. Yesaṃ yesaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya¹ vāyamantassa te te dhammā paṭiladdhā honti. Evaṃ te dhammā pariññātā c'eva honti tīritā ca.

59. Nekkhammaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa nekkhammaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Abyāpādaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa abyāpādo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Ālokasaññaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa ālokasaññā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Avikkhepaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa avikkhepo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Dhammavavatthānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa dhammavavatthānaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Ñāpaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa ñāpaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Pāmojjaṃ² paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa pāmojjaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

¹ paṭilābhattāya, S.

² pāmujjaṃ, M.

60. Paṭhamajjhānaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa paṭhamajjhānaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Dutiyajjhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyajjhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthajjhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa catutthajjhānaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Ākāśānañcāyatanaśamāpattiṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa ākāśānañcāyatanaśamāpattiṃ paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Viññānañcāyatanaśamāpattiṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa viññānañcāyatanaśamāpattiṃ paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Ākiñcaññāyatanaśamāpattiṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa ākiñcaññāyatanaśamāpattiṃ paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Nevaśaṇṇānāśaṇṇāyatanaśamāpattiṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa nevaśaṇṇānāśaṇṇāyatanaśamāpattiṃ paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

61. Aniccānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa aniccānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Dukkānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa dukkānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Anattānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa anattānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Nibbidānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa nibbidānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Virāgānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa virāgānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Nirodhānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa nirodhānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Patiniśaggānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa

paṭinissaggānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Khayānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamaṇṭassa khayānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Vayānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamaṇṭassa vayānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Vipariṇāmānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamaṇṭassa vipariṇāmānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Animittānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamaṇṭassa animittānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Appaṇihitānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamaṇṭassa appaṇihitānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Suññatānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamaṇṭassa suññatānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

62. Adhipaññādhammavipassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamaṇṭassa adhipaññādhammavipassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamaṇṭassa yathābhūtañāṇadassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Ādinavānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamaṇṭassa ādinavānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Paṭisaṅkhānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamaṇṭassa paṭisaṅkhānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Vivattānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamaṇṭassa vivattānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

63. Sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamaṇṭassa sotāpattimaggo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Sakadāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa sakadāgāmimaggo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Anāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa anāgāmimaggo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Arahattamaggaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa arahattamaggo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Yesaṃ yesaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa te te dhammā paṭiladdhā honti: evaṃ te dhammā pariññātā c'eva honti tīritā ca. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Ime dhammā pariññeyyā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ti.

64. Kathaṃ 'Ime dhammā pahātabbā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ?

Eko dhammo pahātabbo, asmimāno; dve dhammā pahātabbā, avijjā ca bhavataṇhā ca; tayo dhammā pahātabbā, tisso taṇhā; cattāro dhammā pahātabbā, cattāro oghā; pañca dhammā pahātabbā, pañca nīvaraṇāni; cha dhammā pahātabbā, cha taṇhākāyā; satta dhammā pahātabbā, sattānusayā; aṭṭha dhammā pahātabbā, aṭṭha micchattā; nava dhammā pahātabbā, nava taṇhāmūlakā; dasa dhammā pahātabbā, dasa micchattā.

65. Dve pahānāni; samucchedappahānaṃ paṭipassadhippahānaṃ; samucchedappahānaṃ ca lokuttarakhaya-gāmimaggaṃ bhāvayato, paṭipassadhippahānaṃ ca phalakkhaṇe. Tīṇi pahānāni; kāmānaṃ etaṃ nissaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ nekkhammaṃ, rūpānaṃ etaṃ nissaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ āruppaṃ, yaṃ kho pana kiñci bhūtaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ nirodho tassa nissaraṇaṃ. Nekkhammaṃ paṭiladdhassa kāmā pahīnā c'eva honti pariccattā ca; āruppaṃ paṭiladdhassa rūpā pahīnā c'eva honti pariccattā ca; nirodhaṃ paṭiladdhassa saṅkhārā pahīnā c'eva honti pariccattā ca. Cattāri pahānāni; dukkhasaccaṃ pariññāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto pajahati, samudaya-

saccaṃ pahānappaṭivedhaṃ¹ paṭivijjhanto pajahati, nirodhasaccaṃ sacchikiriyāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto pajahati, maggasaccaṃ bhāvanāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto pajahati. Pañca pahānāni ; vikkhambhanappahānaṃ, tadaṅgappahānaṃ, samucchedappahānaṃ, paṭipassaddhippahānaṃ, nissaraṇappahānaṃ : vikkhambhanappahānaṃ ca nīvaraṇaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadaṅgappahānaṃ ca ditṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato,² samucchedappahānaṃ ca lokuttarakhayagāmimaggaṃ bhāvayato, paṭipassaddhippahānaṃ ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇappahānaṃ ca nirodho nibbānaṃ.

66. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave pahātappaṃ. Kiṃ ca bhikkhave sabbaṃ pahātappaṃ ? Cakkhuṃ bhikkhave pahātappaṃ, rūpā pahātappā, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ pahātappaṃ, cakkhusamphasso pahātabbo, yadidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi pahātappaṃ. Sotaṃ pahātappaṃ, saddā pahātappā ; ghānaṃ pahātappaṃ, gandhā pahātappā ; jivhā pahātappā, rasā pahātappā ; kāyo pahātabbo, phoṭṭhabbā pahātappā ; mano pahātabbo, dhammā pahātappā ; manoviññāṇaṃ pahātappaṃ, manosamphasso pahātabbo, yadidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi pahātappaṃ.

Rūpaṃ passanto pajahati, vedanaṃ passanto pajahati, saññāṃ passanto pajahati, saṅkhārā passanto pajahati, viññāṇaṃ passanto pajahati ; cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyośaṇatṭhena passanto pajahati. Ye ye dhammā pahinā honti te te dhammā pariccattā honti ; tañ nātatṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati — ‘Ime dhammā pahātappā’ ti sotāvadhaṇaṃ, tāmpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

Tatiya bhāṇavāraṃ.

¹ pahanam pativedham, S.

² samādhibhāvayato, M.

67. Kathaṃ 'Ime dhammā bhāvetabbā' ti sotāvad-hānaṃ, taṃpajānanaṃ paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ?

Eko dhammo bhāvetabbo, kāyagatā sati sātasaḥagatā; dve dhammā bhāvetabbā, samatho ca vipassanā ca; tayo dhammā bhāvetabbā, tayo samādhi; cattāro dhammā bhāvetabbā, cattāro satipaṭṭhānā; pañca dhammā bhāvetabbā, pañcaṅgiko sammāsamādhi¹; cha dhammā bhāvetabbā, cha anussatiṭṭhānāni; satta dhammā bhāvetabbā, satta bojjhaṅgā; aṭṭha dhammā bhāvetabbā, ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo; nava dhammā bhāvetabbā, nava pārisuddhipadhāniyaṅgaṇi; dasa dhammā bhāvetabbā, dasa kasipāyatanāni.

68. Dve bhāvanā, lokiya ca bhāvanā lokuttarā ca bhāvanā. Tisso bhāvanā, rūpāvacarakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā, arūpāvacarakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā, aparīyāpannakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā; rūpāvacarakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā atthi hīnā,² atthi majjhimā, atthi paṇitā, arūpāvacarakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā atthi hīnā, atthi majjhimā, atthi paṇitā, aparīyāpannakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā atthi³ paṇitā. Catasso bhāvanā; dukkhasaccaṃ pariññāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto bhāveti, samudayasaccaṃ pahānappaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto bhāveti, nirodhasaccaṃ sacchikiriyaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto bhāveti, maggasaccaṃ bhāvanāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto bhāveti. Imā catasso bhāvanā.

69. Aparā pi catasso bhāvanā, esanābhāvanā paṭilābhabhāvanā ekarasābhāvanā āsevanābhāvanā.

Katamā esanābhāvanā? 'Sabbesaṃ samādhiṃ samāpajantānaṃ tattha jātā dhammā ekarasā hontīti,' ayaṃ esanābhāvanā.

Katamā paṭilābhabhāvanā? 'Sabbesaṃ samādhiṃ samāpannānaṃ tattha jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattan-tīti,' ayaṃ paṭilābhabhāvanā.

70. Katamā ekarasābhāvanā? 'Adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ bhāvayato saddhindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti' indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena

¹ samādhi, M.

² pahīnā, S.

³ M. omits atthi.

bhāvanā; ‘paggahaṭṭhena viriyindriyaṃ bhāvayato viriyindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘upaṭṭhānatṭhena satindriyaṃ bhāvayato satindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘avikkhepatṭhena samādhindriyaṃ bhāvayato samādhindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘dassanatṭhena paññindriyaṃ bhāvayato paññindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā.

‘Assaddhiye akampiyatṭhena saddhābalaṃ bhāvayato saddhābalassa vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti’ balānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘kosajje akampiyatṭhena viriyabalaṃ bhāvayato viriyabalassa vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti’ balānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘pamāde akampiyatṭhena satibalaṃ bhāvayato satibalassa vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti’ balānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘uddhacce akampiyatṭhena samādhibalaṃ bhāvayato samādhibalassa vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti’ balānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘avijjāya akampiyatṭhena paññābalaṃ bhāvayato paññābalassa vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti’ balānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā.

‘Upaṭṭhānatṭhena satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato satisambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘pavicayatṭhena dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘paggahaṭṭhena viriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato viriyasambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘pharaṇatṭhena pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato pītisambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘upasamatṭhena passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘avikkhepatṭhena samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato samādhisambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’

bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; 'paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭhēna upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā.

'Dassanaṭṭhēna sammāditthiṃ bhāvayato sammāditthiyā vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; 'abhiniropanaṭṭhēna sammāsaṅkappaṃ bhāvayato sammāsaṅkappassa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; 'pariggaḥaṭṭhēna sammāvācaṃ bhāvayato sammāvācāya vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; 'samutthānaṭṭhēna sammākammantaṃ bhāvayato sammākammantassa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; 'vodānaṭṭhēna sammā-ājīvaṃ bhāvayato sammā-ājivassa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; 'paggahaṭṭhēna sammāvāyamaṃ bhāvayato sammāvāyāmassa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; 'upaṭṭhānaṭṭhēna sammāsaṭiṃ bhāvayato sammāsaṭiyā vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā; 'avikkhepaṭṭhēna sammāsamādhim bhāvayato sammāsamādhissa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti' maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatthēna bhāvanā, ayaṃ ekarasābhāvanā.

71. Katamā āsevanābhāvanā? Idha bhikkhu pubbaṇhasamayam pi āsevati, majjhantikasamayam pi āsevati, sāyaṇhasamayam pi āsevati, purebhattam pi āsevati, purime pi yāme āsevati, majjhime pi yāme āsevati, pacchime pi yāme āsevati, rattim pi āsevati, divā pi āsevati, rattindivā¹ pi āsevati, kāle² pi āsevati, juṇhe pi āsevati, vasse pi āsevati, hemante pi āsevati, gimhe pi āsevati, purime pi vayokhandhe āsevati, majjhime pi vayokhandhe āsevati, pacchime pi vayokhandhe āsevati; ayaṃ āsevanābhāvanā. Imā catasso bhāvanā.

72. Aparā pi catasso bhāvanā; tattha³ jātānaṃ dham-

¹ rattidivā, M.S.

² akāle (!), S.

³ S. omits.

mānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekara-saṭṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

78. Kathaṃ tattha¹ jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativatta-naṭṭhena bhāvanā?

‘Kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘byāpādaṃ pajahato abyāpādasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘thīnamiddhaṃ pajahato āloka-saññāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘uddhaccaṃ pajahato avikkhepasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘vicikicchāṃ pajahato dham-mavavatthānāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nāti-vattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘avijjāṃ pajahato ñāṇasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘aratiṃ pajahato pāmojjasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘nīvaraṇaṃ pajahato paṭhamajjhānāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;¹ vitakkavicāre pajahato dutti-yajjhānāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘pītiṃ pajahato tatiyajjhānāvasena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘sukhadukkhe pajahato catut-thajjhānāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘rūpasāññaṃ paṭighasaññaṃ nānattasaññaṃ pajahato ākāśānañcāyatanasamāpattivasena jātā dhammā añña-

¹ tattha katthaṃ, S.

maññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'ākāsānañcāyatanasaññaṃ pajahato viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattivāsena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'viññāṇañcāyatanasaññaṃ pajahato ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattivāsena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'ākiñcaññāyatanasaññaṃ pajahato nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattivāsena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'niccasaññaṃ pajahato aniccānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'sukhasaññaṃ pajahato dukkhānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'attasaññaṃ pajahato anattānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'nandīṃ pajahato nibbidānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'rāgaṃ pajahato virāgānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'samudayaṃ pajahato nirodhānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'ādānaṃ pajahato paṭinissaggānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'ghāṇasaññaṃ pajahato khayānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'āyuhanaṃ pajahato vayānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'dhuvasaññaṃ pajahato vipariṇāmānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'nimittaṃ pajahato animittānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ

dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘paṇidhiṃ pajahato appaṇihitaṇupassanāvasena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘abhinivesaṃ pajahato suññatānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘sārādānābhinivesaṃ pajahato adhipaññādharmavipassanāvasena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘sammohābhinivesaṃ pajahato yathābhūtañāṇadassanāvasena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘ālayābhinivesaṃ pajahato ādinavānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘appaṭisaṅkhaṃ pajahato paṭisaṅkhānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘saññogābhinivesaṃ pajahato vivaṭṭanānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘ditṭhekaṭṭhe kilese pajahato sotāpattimaggavasena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘olārike kilese pajahato sakadāgāmimaggavasena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘anusahagata kilese pajahato anāgāmimaggavasena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘sabbakilese pajahato arahattamaggavasena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā: evaṃ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

74. Kathaṃ indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā?

‘Kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammavasena pañcin-driyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘byāpādaṃ pajahato abyāpādavasena pañc’ indriyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā

... pe ... 'sabbakilese pajahato arahattamaggavasena paññā' indriyāni ekarasā hontīti' indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; evaṃ indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā.

75. Kathaṃ tadupagaviriyavāhanatṭhena bhāvanā?

'Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammavasena viriyaṃ vāhetīti' tadupagaviriyavāhanatṭhena bhāvanā; 'byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādasena viriyaṃ vāhetīti' tadupagaviriyavāhanatṭhena bhāvanā ... pe ... 'sabbakilese pajahanto arahattamaggavasena viriyaṃ vāhetīti' tadupagaviriyavāhanatṭhena bhāvanā; evaṃ tadupagaviriyavāhanatṭhena bhāvanā.

76. Kathaṃ āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā?

'Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammaṃ āsevatīti' āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā; 'byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādaṃ āsevatīti,' āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā ... pe ... 'sabbakilese pajahanto arahattamaggaṃ āsevatīti' āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā; evaṃ āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Imā catasso bhāvanā.

Rūpaṃ passanto bhāveti, vedanaṃ passanto bhāveti, saññaṃ passanto bhāveti, saṅkhāre passanto bhāveti, viññānaṃ passanto bhāveti; cakkhuṃ ... pe ... jarāmarapaṃ ... pe ... amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyośanatṭhena passanto bhāveti. Ye ye dhammā bhāvitā honti, te te dhammā ekarasā honti; taññānatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Ime dhammā bhāvetabbā' ti sotāvadhaṇaṃ, tampaṇānaṃ paññā sutamaye paññā.

Catutthabhaṇavāraṃ.

77. Kathaṃ 'Ime dhammā sacchikātabbā' ti sotāvadhaṇaṃ, tampaṇānaṃ paññā sutamaye paññā?

Eko dhammo sacchikātabbo, akuppā cetovimutti; dve dhammā sacchikātabbā, vijjā ca vimutti ca; tayo dhammā sacchikātabbā, tisso vijjā; cattāro dhammā sacchikātabbā, cattāri sāmāññaphalāni; pañca dhammā sacchikātabbā, pañca dhammakkhandhā; cha dhammā sacchikātabbā,

cha abhiññā; satta dhammā sacchikātabbā, satta khīṇasa-
vabalāni; aṭṭha dhammā sacchikātabbā, aṭṭha vimokkhā;
nava dhammā sacchikātabbā, nava anupubbanīrodhā; dasa
dhammā sacchikātabbā, dasa asekhā dhammā.

78. Sabbam bhikkhave sacchikātabbam. Kiñ ca bhik-
khave sabbam sacchikātabbam? Cakkhum bhikkhave
sacchikātabbam, rūpā sacchikātabbā, cakkhuviññānam
sacchikātabbam, cakkhusamphasso sacchikātabbo, yadidaṃ
cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā
dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi sacchikātab-
bam; sotaṃ sacchikātabbam, saddā sacchikātabbā . . .
pe . . . ghānaṃ sacchikātabbam, gandhā sacchikātabbā,
jivhā sacchikātabbā, rasā sacchikātabbā, kāyo sacchikā-
tabbo, phoṭṭhabbā sacchikātabbā, mano sacchikātabbo,
dhammā sacchikātabbā, manoviññānam sacchikātabbam,
manosamphasso sacchikātabbo, yadidaṃ manosamphassa-
paccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā
adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi sacchikātabbam. Rūpaṃ
passanto sacchikaroti, vedanaṃ passanto sacchikaroti,
saññaṃ passanto sacchikaroti, saṅkhāre passanto sacchi-
karoti, viññānam passanto sacchikaroti; cakkhum . . .
pe . . . jarāmaranaṃ . . . pe . . . amatogadhaṃ nib-
bānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena passanto sacchikaroti. Ye ye
dhammā sacchikatā honti, te te dhammā phassitā¹ honti;
tañ nātattṭhena ñānam, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati
—‘Ime dhammā sacchikātabbā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tampa-
jānanā paññā sutamaye ñānam.

Kathaṃ ‘Ime dhammā hānabhāgiyā,² Ime dhammā
ṭṭhībhāgiyā, Ime dhammā viśesabhāgiyā, Ime dhammā
nibbedhabhāgiyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tampaajānanā paññā
sutamaye ñānam?

Paṭhamajjhānassa lābhiṃ kāmasahagatā saññā mana-
sikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanu-
dhammatā sati santitṭhati, ṭṭhībhāgiyo dhammo; avitak-
kasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, viśesabhā-
giyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samu-

¹ phusitā, K.; sacchikatā, S.

² pahāna°, S.

dācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Dutiyajjhānassa lābhiṃ vitakkasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; upekkhāsukhasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, visesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Tatiyajjhānassa lābhiṃ pītisukhasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; adukkhamasukhasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, visesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Catutthajjhānassa lābhiṃ uppekkhāsukhasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; ākāsānañcāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, visesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Ākāsānañcāyatanassa lābhiṃ rūpasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; viññāṇaṇcāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, visesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Viññāṇaṇcāyatanassa lābhiṃ ākāsānañcāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; ākiñcaṇṇāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, visesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Ākiñcaṇṇāyatanassa lābhiṃ viññāṇaṇcāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, visesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nib-

bedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Tañ ñātatt̐hena ñāṇaṃ, pajāna-
nat̐hena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Ime dhammā hānabhā-
giyā, Ime dhammā t̐hitibhāgiyā, Ime dhammā visesa-
bhāgiyā, Ime dhammā nibbedhabhāgiyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ,
tampajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

79. Kathaṃ ‘Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā, sabbe saṅkhārā
dukkhā, sabbe dhammā anattā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tampa-
jānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ?

‘Rūpaṃ aniccaṃ khayatt̐hena, dukkhaṃ khayatt̐hena,
anattā asāraakat̐thenāti’ sotāvadhānaṃ, tampajānanā paññā
sutamaye ñāṇaṃ. ‘Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ,
cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaraṇaṃ aniccaṃ khayatt̐hena,
dukkhaṃ khayatt̐hena, anattā asāraakat̐thenāti’ sotāvad-
hānaṃ, tampajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ; tañ ñātatt̐-
thēna ñāṇaṃ, pajānanat̐hena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Sabbe
saṅkhārā aniccā, sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhā, sabbe dhammā
anattā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tampajānanā paññā sutamaye
ñāṇaṃ.

80. Kathaṃ ‘Idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, idaṃ duk-
khasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, idaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ
ariyasaccaṃ, idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ariya-
saccan’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tampajānanā paññā sutamaye
ñāṇaṃ ?

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ ? Jāti pi
dukkhā, jarā pi dukkhā, maraṇaṃ pi dukkhaṃ, sokapari-
devadukkhadomanassupāyāsā pi dukkhā, appiyehi¹ sam-
payogo dukkho, piyehi vippayogo dukkho, yaṃ p’icchaṃ
na labhati taṃ pi dukkhaṃ, saṅkhittena pañc’ upādānak-
khandā pi dukkhā.

Tattha katamā jāti ? Yā tesaṃ tesaṃ sattānaṃ tamhi
tamhi sattanikāye jāti sañjāti okkanti abhinibbatti khand-
hānaṃ pātubhāvo āyatanānaṃ paṭilābho, ayaṃ vuccati jāti.

Tattha katamā jarā ? Yā tesaṃ tesaṃ sattānaṃ tamhi
tamhi sattanikāye jarā jīraṇatā khaṇḍiccaṃ paliccaṃ
valittacatā āyuno saṃhāni indriyānaṃ paripāko, ayaṃ
vuccati jarā.

¹ apiyehi, M.

Tattha katamañ maraṇaṃ ? Yā tesañ tesañ sattānañ tamhā tamhā sattanikāyā cuti cavanatā bhedo antara-dhānañ maccumaraṇaṃ kālakiriya khandhānañ bhedo kalebarassa¹ nikkhepo jīvitindriyassa upacchedo, idaṃ vuccati maraṇaṃ.

81. Tattha katamo soko ? Yo² ñātibyasanena vā phutṭhassa bhogabyasanena vā phutṭhassa rogabyasanena vā phutṭhassa silabyasanena vā phutṭhassa diṭṭhibyasanena vā phutṭhassa aññataraññatarena byasanena samannā-gatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phutṭhassa soko socanā socitattaṃ antosoko antoparisoko cetaso parijjhāyanā domanassaṃ sokasallaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati soko.

Tattha katamo paridevo ? Yo ñātibyasanena vā phutṭhassa bhogabyasanena vā phutṭhassa rogabyasanena vā phutṭhassa silabyasanena vā phutṭhassa diṭṭhibyasanena vā phutṭhassa aññataraññatarena byasanena samannā-gatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phutṭhassa ādevo paridevo ādevanā paridevanā ādevitattaṃ paridevitattaṃ vācāpalāpo vippalāpo lālappo lālappanā lālappi-tattaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati paridevo.

Tattha katamañ dukkhaṃ ? Yaṃ kāyikaṃ asātaṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ, kāyasamphassajaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ, kāyasamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā, idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamañ domanassaṃ ? Yaṃ cetasikaṃ asātaṃ cetasikaṃ dukkhaṃ, cetosamphassajaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ, cetosamphassajā asātā dukkhā vedanā, idaṃ vuccati domanassaṃ.

Tattha katamo upāyāso ? Yo ñātibyasanena vā phutṭhassa bhogabyasanena vā phutṭhassa rogabyasanena vā phutṭhassa silabyasanena vā phutṭhassa diṭṭhibyasanena vā phutṭhassa aññataraññatarena byasanena samannā-gatassa aññatarena dukkhadhammena phutṭhassa āyāso upāyāso āyāsanā upāyāsanā āyāsītattaṃ upāyāsītattaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati upāyāso.

82. Tattha katamo appiyeḥi sampayogo dukkho ? Idha

¹ kalevarassa, M. K.

² S. M. omit yo.

yāssa¹ te honti anitthā akantā amanāpā rūpā saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā ye vā pan'assa te honti anattakāmā ahitakāmā aphāsukāmā ayogakkhemakāmā, yā tehi saṅgati² samāgamo samodhānaṃ missibhāvo, ayaṃ vuccati appiyeḥi sampayogo dukkho.

Tattha katamo piyeḥi vippayogo dukkho? Idha yāssa te honti itthā kantā manāpā rūpā saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā ye vā pan'assa te honti attakāmā hitakāmā phāsukāmā yogakkhemakāmā mātā vā pitā vā bhātā vā bhagini vā mittā vā amaccā vā ñāti vā³ sālohitā vā, yā tehi asaṅgati² asamāgamo asamodhānaṃ amissibhāvo, ayaṃ vuccati piyeḥi vippayogo dukkho.

Tattha katamaṃ yaṃ p' icchaṃ na labhati taṃ pi dukkhaṃ? Jātidhammaṇaṃ sattānaṃ evaṃ icchā uppajjati—'Aho vata mayaṃ na jātidhammā assāma, na ca vata no jāti āgaccheyyāti'; na kho pan' etaṃ icchāya pattabbaṃ: idaṃ pi yaṃ p' icchaṃ na labhati taṃ pi dukkhaṃ. Jarādhammaṇaṃ sattānaṃ . . . pe . . . byādhidhammaṇaṃ sattānaṃ, maraṇadhammaṇaṃ sattānaṃ, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammaṇaṃ sattānaṃ evaṃ icchā uppajjati—'Aho vata mayaṃ na sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammā assāma, na ca vata no sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā āgaccheyyuntī; na kho pan' etaṃ icchāya pattabbaṃ: idaṃ pi yaṃ p' icchaṃ na labhati taṃ pi dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamā saṅkhittena pañc' upādānakkhandhā dukkhā? Seyyathidaṃ rūpupādānakkhandho vedanūpādānakkhandho saññūpādānakkhandho saṅkhārūpādānakkhandho viññānūpādānakkhandho, ime vuccanti saṅkhittena pañc' upādānakkhandhā dukkhā.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

88. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ? Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobhavikā⁴ nandirāgasahagatā tatrataṭṭrābhinandinī, seyyathidaṃ—kāmatāṇhā bhavataṇhā vibha-

¹ yassa, S. K.

² S. M. omit vā.

³ M. has sandhiṃ before saṅgati.

⁴ ponabbhavikā, M.

vataṇhā, sā kho pan' esā taṇhā kattha uppajjamānā uppajjati, kattha nivisamānā nivisati? Yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etth' esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Kiñ ca loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ? Cakkhuṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ; etth' esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Sotaṃ loke, ghānaṃ loke, jivhā loke, kāyo loke, mano loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ; etth' esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Rūpā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ; etth' esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Saddā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammā loke, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ loke . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaṃ loke, cakkhusamphassa loke . . . pe . . . manosamphassa loke, cakkhusamphassajā vedanā loke . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā vedanā loke, rūpasāññā loke . . . pe . . . dhammasāññā loke, rūpasāñcetanā loke . . . pe . . . dhammasāñcetanā loke, rūpataṇhā loke . . . pe . . . dhammataṇhā loke, rūpavitakko loke . . . pe . . . dhammavitakko loke, rūpavicāro loke . . . pe . . . dhammavicāro loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ; etth' esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

84. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ? Yo tassā yeva taṇhāya asesavirāgaṇirodho cāgo paṇis-saggo mutti anālayo, sā kho pan' esā taṇhā kattha pahīyamānā pahīyati, kattha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati? Yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etth' esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahīyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Kiñ ca loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ? Cakkhuṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etth' esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahīyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati . . . pe . . . dhammavicāro loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etth' esā taṇhā pahīyamānā pahīyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

85. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ? Ayaṃ eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ—sammāditṭhi sammāsankappo sammāvācā

sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi? Dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ; ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo? Nekkhammasaṅkappo, abyāpādasāṅkappo, avihiṃsāsaṅkappo; ayaṃ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvācā? Musāvādā veramaṇī, pisunā vācā veramaṇī, pharusā vācā veramaṇī, samphapalāpā veramaṇī; ayaṃ vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammākammanto? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī, adinnādānā veramaṇī, kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇī; ayaṃ vuccati sammākammanto.

Tattha katamo sammā-ājīvo? Idha ariyasāvako micchā-ājīvaṃ pahāya sammā-ājīvena jīvitāṃ kappeti; ayaṃ vuccati sammā-ājīvo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo? Idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya . . . pe . . . anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya . . . pe . . . uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyo-bhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripuriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati; ayaṃ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati? Idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā viññeyya loke abhiijjhādomanassaṃ, vedanāsu, citte, dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā viññeyya loke abhiijjhādomanassaṃ; ayaṃ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi? Idha bhikkhu vivicc'eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ

samādhijam pītisukham dutiyajjhānam upasampajja viharati, pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhañ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti ‘upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī’ ti tatiyajjhānam upasampajja viharati, sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānam aṭṭhaṅgamā adukkhamasukham upekkhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catutthajjhānam upasampajja viharati; ayaṃ vuccati sammāsamādhi. Idam vuccati dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ariyasaccam. Tañ nātattḥena ñānam pajānattḥena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Idam dukkham ariyasaccam, Idam dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccam, Idam dukkhanirodham ariyasaccam, Idam dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ariyasaccan’ ti sotāvadhānam, taṃ pajānanā paññā sutamaye ñānam. Evaṃ sotāvadhāne paññā sutamaye ñānam.

I. 2.

1. Kathaṃ sutvāna saṃvare paññā sīlamaye ñānam?

Pañca sīlāni — pariyantapārisuddhisīlam ariyanta-pārisuddhisīlam paripuṇṇapārisuddhisīlam aparāmaṭṭhapārisuddhisīlam paṭipassaddhipārisuddhisīlam.

Tattha katamaṃ pariyantapārisuddhisīlam? Apūpasampannānam pariyantasikkhāpadānam—idam ariyanta-pārisuddhisīlam.

Katamaṃ ariyantapārisuddhisīlam? Upasampannānam ariyantasikkhāpadānam—idam ariyantapārisuddhisīlam.

Katamaṃ paripuṇṇapārisuddhisīlam? Puthujjanakalyāṇakānam kusala-dhamme yuttānam sekha-pariyante¹ paripūrakārīnam kāye ca jīvite ca anapekkhānam pariccattajīvitānam—idam paripuṇṇapārisuddhisīlam.

Katamaṃ aparāmaṭṭhapārisuddhisīlam? Sattannam sekhaṇam—idam aparāmaṭṭhapārisuddhisīlam.

¹ asekha°, K.

Katamañ paṭipassaddhipārisuddhisilañ ? Tathāgata-sāvakanāñ khināsavānañ Paccekabuddhānañ Tathāgātānañ Arahantānañ Sammāsambuddhānañ—idañ paṭipassaddhipārisuddhisilañ.

2. Atthi silañ pariyañtañ, atthi silañ apariyañtañ.

Tattha katamañ tañ silañ pariyañtañ ? Atthi silañ lābhapariyañtañ, atthi silañ yasapariyañtañ, atthi silañ ñātipariyañtañ, atthi silañ aṅgapariyañtañ, atthi silañ jīvitapariyañtañ.

Katamañ tañ silañ lābhapariyañtañ ? Idh' ekacco lābhahetu lābhapaccayā lābhakāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇaṃ sikkhāpadañ vitikkamati—idañ tañ silañ lābhapariyañtañ.

Katamañ tañ silañ yasapariyañtañ ? Idh' ekacco yasahetu yasapaccayā yasakāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇaṃ sikkhāpadañ vitikkamati—idañ tañ silañ yasapariyañtañ.

Katamañ tañ silañ ñātipariyañtañ ? Idh' ekacco ñātihetu ñātipaccayā ñātikāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇaṃ sikkhāpadañ vitikkamati—idañ tañ silañ ñātipariyañtañ.

Katamañ tañ silañ aṅgapariyañtañ ? Idh' ekacco aṅgahetu aṅgapaccayā aṅgakāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇaṃ sikkhāpadañ vitikkamati—idañ tañ silañ aṅgapariyañtañ.

Katamañ tañ silañ jīvitapariyañtañ ? Idh' ekacco jīvitahetu jīvitapaccayā jīvitakāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇaṃ sikkhāpadañ vitikkamati—idañ tañ silañ jīvitapariyañtañ.

Evarūpāni silāni khaṇḍāni chiddāni sabalāni kammāsāni na bhujissāni na viññūpasatthāni parāmaṭṭhāni na samādhisañvattanikāni na avippaṭṭisāravatthukāni na pāmojjavatthukāni na pītivatthukāni na passaddhivatthukāni na sukhavatthukāni na samādhivatthukāni na yathābhūtañāpadassanavatthukāni na ekantanibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya sañvattanti—idañ tañ silañ pariyañtañ.

8. Katamañ tañ silañ apariyañtañ ? Atthi silañ na

lābhapariyantam, atthi sīlam na yasapariyantam, atthi sīlam na ñātipariyantam, atthi sīlam na aṅgapariyantam, atthi sīlam na jīvitapariyantam.

Katamam tam sīlam na lābhapariyantam? Idh' ekacco lābhahetu lābhapaccayā lābhakāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇam sikkhāpadam vitikkamāya cittam pi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vitikkamissati; idam tam sīlam na lābhapariyantam.

Katamam tam sīlam na yasapariyantam? Idh' ekacco yasahetu yasapaccayā yasakāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇam sikkhāpadam vitikkamāya cittam pi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vitikkamissati; idam tam sīlam na yasapariyantam.

Katamam tam sīlam na ñātipariyantam? Idh' ekacco ñātihetu ñātipaccayā ñātikāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇam sikkhāpadam vitikkamāya cittam pi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vitikkamissati; idam tam sīlam na ñātipariyantam.

Katamam tam sīlam na aṅgapariyantam? Idh' ekacco aṅgahetu aṅgapaccayā aṅgakāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇam sikkhāpadam vitikkamāya cittam pi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vitikkamissati; idam tam sīlam na aṅgapariyantam.

Katamam tam sīlam na jīvitapariyantam? Idh' ekacco jīvitahetu jīvitapaccayā jīvitakāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇam sikkhāpadam vitikkamāya cittam pi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vitikkamissati; idam tam sīlam na jīvitapariyantam.

Evarūpāni silāni akhaṇḍāni achiddāni asabalāni akammāsāni bhujissāni viññūpasatthāni aparāmatthāni samādhisaṃvattanikāni avipparisāravatthukāni pāmojjavatthukāni pītivatthukāni passaddhivatthukāni sukhavatthukāni samādhivatthukāni yathābhūtañānadassanavatthukāni ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti—idam tam sīlam apariyantam.

4. Kiṃ sīlam? Kati silāni? Kimsamuṭṭhānam sīlam? Katidhammasamodhānam sīlam?

Kiṃ silan ti? Cetanā silam, cetasikam sīlam, saṃvaro sīlam, avitikkamo sīlam.

Kati silānīti? Tiṇi silāni, kusalasīlam akusalasīlam abyākatasīlam.

Kimsamuṭṭhānam silan ti? Kusala-cittasamuṭṭhānam

kusalasīlaṃ, akusalacittasamuṭṭhānaṃ akusalasīlaṃ, abyākatacittasamuṭṭhānaṃ abyākatasīlaṃ.

Katidhammasamodhānaṃ sīlaṃ ti? Saṃvarasamodhānaṃ sīlaṃ, avitikkamasamodhānaṃ sīlaṃ, tathābhāve jātacetanāsamodhānaṃ sīlaṃ; pāpātipātāṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ, adinnādānaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ, kāmesu micchācāraṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ, musāvādaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ, pisuṇāvācaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ, pharusavācaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ, samphappalāpaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ, abhijjhaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ, byāpādaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ, micchādītṭhiṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ, nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ, abyāpādena byāpādaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamatṭhena sīlaṃ, ālokasaññāya tīṇamiddhaṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena uddhaccaṃ, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchāṃ, ṇāṇena avijjāṃ, pāmojjena aratīṃ, pathamajjhānena nīvaraṇaṃ, dutiyajjhānena vitakkavicāre, tatiyajjhānena pīṭhiṃ, catutthajjhānena sukhadukkhaṃ, ākāśānañcāyatana-samāpattiyaṃ rūpasaññāṃ paṭighasaññāṃ nānattasaññāṃ, viññāṇaṇcāyatana-samāpattiyaṃ ākāśānañcāyatana-saññāṃ, ākiñcaṇñāyatana-samāpattiyaṃ viññāṇaṇcāyatana-saññāṃ, nevasaññānāsaññāyatana-samāpattiyaṃ ākiñcaṇñāyatana-saññāṃ, aniccānupassanāya niccasaññāṃ, dukkhānupassanāya sukhasaññāṃ, anattānupassanāya attasaññāṃ, nibbidānupassanāya nandīṃ, virāgānupassanāya rāgaṃ, nirodhānupassanāya samudayaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassanāya ādānaṃ, khayānupassanāya ghaṇasaññāṃ, vayānupassanāya āyuhanaṃ, vipariṇāmanupassanāya dhuvasaññāṃ, animittānupassanāya nimittaṃ, appaṇihitānupassanāya papidhiṃ, suññatānupassanāya abhinivesaṃ, adhipañña-dhammavipassanāya sārāgābhinivesaṃ, yathābhūtañāṇa-dassanena sammohābhinivesaṃ, ādinavānupassanāya ālayābhinivesaṃ, paṭisaṅkhānupassanāya appaṭisaṅkhaṃ,

vivaṭṭanānupassanāya saññogābhinivesaṃ, sotāpattimaggena diṭṭhekaṭṭhe kilese, sakadāgāṃmimaggena oḷārike kilese, anāgāṃmimaggena anusahagata kilese, arahattamaggena sabbakilese saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamaṭṭhena sīlaṃ.

5. Pañca sīlāni; pānātipātassa pahānaṃ sīlaṃ, veramaṇi sīlaṃ, cetanā sīlaṃ, saṃvaro sīlaṃ, avitikkamo sīlaṃ. Evarūpāni sīlāni cittassa avippatīsārāya saṃvattanti, pāmojjāya saṃvattanti, pītiyā saṃvattanti, passaddhiyā saṃvattanti, somanassāya saṃvattanti, āsevanāya saṃvattanti, bhāvanāya saṃvattanti, bahulikammāya saṃvattanti, alaṅkārayā saṃvattanti, parikkhārāya saṃvattanti, parivārāya saṃvattanti, pārīpuriyā saṃvattanti, ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti. Evarūpanaṃ sīlānaṃ saṃvarapārisuddhi adhisīlaṃ, saṃvarapārisuddhiyā tṭhitaṃ cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati, avikkhepapārisuddhi adhicittaṃ, saṃvarapārisuddhiṃ sammā passati, avikkhepapārisuddhiṃ sammā passati, dassanapārisuddhi adhipaññaṃ; yo tattha saṃvaraṭṭho, ayaṃ adhisīlasikkhā; yo tattha avikkhepaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhicittasikkhā; yo tattha dassanaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhipaññasikkhā. Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati, jānanto sikkhati, passanto sikkhati, paccavekkhanto sikkhati, cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahanto¹ sikkhati, saddhāya adhimuccanto sikkhati, viriyaṃ paggaṇhanto sikkhati, satiraṃ upaṭṭhapento sikkhati, cittaṃ samādahanto sikkhati, paññāya pajānanto sikkhati, abhiññeyyaṃ abhijānanto sikkhati, pariññeyyaṃ parijānanto sikkhati, pahātabbaṃ pajahanto sikkhati, sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaronto sikkhati, bhāvetabbaṃ bhāvento sikkhati.

6. Pañca sīlāni; pānātipātassa, adinnādānassa, kāmesu micchācārassa, musāvādassa, piṣuṇāya vācāya, pharusāya vācāya, samphappalāpassa, abhijjhāya, byāpādassa, micchādiṭṭhiyā, nekkhammena kāmacchandassa, abyāpādena byāpādassa, ālokasaññāya tṭhinamidhdassa, avikkhepena

¹ paṭiṭṭhahanto, M.

uddhaccassa, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchāya, ñāṇena
 avijjāya, pāmojjena aratīyā, paṭhamajjhānena nīvara-
 ṇānaṃ, dutiyajjhānena vitakkavicārānaṃ, tatiyajjhānena
 pītiyā, catutthajjhānena sukhadukkhaṇaṃ, ākāśānañcāya-
 tanasamāpattiya rūpasāññāya paṭighasaññāya nānatta-
 saññāya, viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattiya ākāśānañcāyatana-
 saññāya, ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiya viññāṇañcāyatana-
 saññāya, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiya ākiñcaññā-
 yatanasaññāya, aniccānupassanāya niccasaññāya, duk-
 khānupassanāya sukhasaññāya, anattānupassanāya anat-
 tasaññāya, nibbidānupassanāya nandīyā, virāgānupas-
 sanāya rāgassa, nirodhānupassanāya samudayassa,
 paṇissaggānupassanāya ādānassa, khayānupassanāya
 ghanasaññāya, vayānupassanāya āyuhanassa, vipariṇā-
 mānupassanāya dhuvasaññāya, animittānupassanāya nimit-
 tassa, appaṇihitānupassanāya paṇidhiyā, suññatānupas-
 sanāya abhinivesassa, adhipaññādharmavipassanāya
 sārāgābhinivesassa, yathābhūtañāṇadassanena sammoh-
 ābhinivesassa, ādinavānupassanāya ālayābhinivesassa,
 paṭisaṅkhānupassanāya appaṭisaṅkhāya, vivatṭānānu-
 passanāya saññogābhinivesassa, sotāpattimaggena diṭ-
 ṭhekaṭṭhānaṃ kilesānaṃ, sakadāgāmaggena oḷārikānaṃ
 kilesānaṃ, anāgāmaggena anusahagatānaṃ kilesānaṃ,
 arahattamaggena sabbakilesānaṃ paḥānaṃ sīlaṃ, vera-
 maṇi sīlaṃ, cetanā sīlaṃ, saṃvaro sīlaṃ, avītikkamo
 sīlaṃ. Evarūpāni sīlāni cittaṃ avippaṭisārāya saṃ-
 vattanti, pāmojjāya saṃvattanti, pītiyā saṃvattanti,
 passaddhiyā saṃvattanti, somanassāya saṃvattanti,
 āsevanāya saṃvattanti, bhāvanāya saṃvattanti, bahu-
 likammāya saṃvattanti, alaṅkāraya saṃvattanti, parik-
 khāraya saṃvattanti, parivārāya saṃvattanti, pāripūriyā
 saṃvattanti, ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upa-
 samāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti.
 Evarūpānaṃ sīlānaṃ saṃvarapārisuddhi adhisīlaṃ, saṃ-
 varapārisuddhiyā tṭhitāṃ cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati,
 avikkhepapārisuddhi adhicittaṃ, saṃvarapārisuddhiṃ
 sammā passati, avikkhepapārisuddhiṃ sammā passati,
 dassanapārisuddhi adhipaññā ; yo tattha saṃvaratṭho,

ayaṃ adhisīlasikkhā ; yo tattha avikkhepaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhi-
cittasikkhā ; yo tattha dassanaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhipaññāsikkhā.
Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati, jānanto sikkhati,
passanto sikkhati, paccavekkhanto sikkhati, cittaṃ ad-
hiṭṭhabanto sikkhati, saddhāya adhimuccanto sikkhati,
viriyam paggaṇhanto sikkhati, satim upaṭṭhapento
sikkhati, cittaṃ samādahanto sikkhati, paññāya pajā-
nanto sikkhati, abhiññeyyam abhijānanto sikkhati,
pariññeyyam parijānanto sikkhati, pahātabbam pajahanto
sikkhati, sacchikātabbam sacchikaronto sikkhati, bhāve-
tabbam bhāvento sikkhati. Tañ ñātaṭṭhena . ñāṇam,
pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Sutvāna samvare
paññā silamaye ñāṇam.’

I. 3.

1. Kathaṃ samvaritvā samādahane paññā samādhi-
bhāvanāmaye ñāṇam?

Eko samādhi—cittassa ekaggatā ; dve samādhi—lokiyo
samādhi, lokuttaro samādhi ; tāyo samādhi—savitakka-
savicāro samādhi, avitakkavicāramatto samādhi, avitak-
kāvicāro samādhi ; cattāro samādhi—hānabhāgiyo
samādhi, ṭhitibhāgiyo samādhi, visesabhāgiyo samādhi,
nibbedabhāgiyo samādhi ; pañca samādhi—pītipharaṇatā,
sukhapharaṇatā, cetopharaṇatā,¹ āloka-pharaṇatā, pacca-
vekkhanānimittam ; cha samādhi—Buddhānussativasena
cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, Dhammānussativa-
sena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, Saṅghānus-
sativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, silānus-
sativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, cāgā-
nussativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, deva-
tānussativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi ;
satta samādhi—samādhikusalatā, samādhissa samāpatti-
kusalatā, samādhissa ṭhitikusalatā, samādhissa vuṭṭhāna-

¹ M. and S. have upekkhāpharaṇatā instead of ceto-
pharaṇatā.

kusalatā, samādhissa kalyatākusalatā,¹ samādhissa gocara-kusalatā, samādhissa abhinihārakusalatā; atṭha samādhi — paṭhavīkaṣiṇavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, āpokasiṇavasena . . . pe . . . tejokasiṇavasena, vāyokasiṇavasena, nilakasiṇavasena, pītakasiṇavasena, lohītakasiṇavasena, odātakasiṇavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi; nava samādhi—rūpāvacaro samādhi atthi hīno atthi majjhimo atthi papīto, arūpāvacaro samādhi atthi hīno atthi majjhimo atthi papīto, suññato samādhi, animitto samādhi, appanīhito samādhi; dasa samādhi — uddhumātakasaññāvasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, vinīlakasaññāvasena, vipubbakasaññāvasena, vicchiddakasaññāvasena, vikkhāyitasaññāvasena, vikkhittakasaññāvasena, hatavikkhittakasaññāvasena,² lohītakasaññāvasena, puḷavakasaññāvasena,³ atṭhikasaññāvasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi. Ime pañcapaññāsa samādhi.

2. Api ca pañcavīsati samādhissa samādhittā—parigahatṭhena samādhi, parivāratṭhena samādhi, paripūrātṭhena samādhi, ekaggatṭhena samādhi, avikkhepatṭhena samādhi, avisāratṭhena samādhi, anāvilatṭhena samādhi, aniñjanaṭṭhena⁴ samādhi, vimuttatṭhena samādhi, ekattupatṭhānavasena cittassa tṭhitattā samādhi, ‘samaṃ esatīti’ samādhi, ‘visamaṃ n’esatīti’ samādhi, samaṃ esitattā samādhi, visamaṃ n’esitattā samādhi, ‘samaṃ ādiyātīti’ samādhi, ‘visamaṃ n’ādiyātīti’ samādhi, samaṃ ādiṇṇattā samādhi, visamaṃ anādiṇṇattā samādhi, ‘samaṃ paṭipajjatīti’ samādhi, ‘visamaṃ na paṭipajjatīti’ samādhi, samaṃ paṭipannattā samādhi, visamaṃ na paṭipannattā samādhi, ‘samaṃ jhāyatīti’ samādhi, ‘visamaṃ jhāpetīti’ samādhi, samaṃ jhātattā samādhi, visamaṃ jhāpitattā samādhi, samo ca hito ca sukho cāti samādhi. Imā pañcavīsati samādhissa samādhittā. Tañ ñātātṭhena ñāpaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccatī—‘Saṃvaritvā samādahane paññā samādhibhāvanāmāye ñāpaṃ.’”

¹ kallatākallakusalatā, S. kallitakusalatā, K.

² hatavikkhāyitasaññāvasena, K. ³ puḷuvaka°, M.

⁴ anijjanaṭṭhena, S.

I. 4.

1. Kathaṃ paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhiti-
ñāṇaṃ ?

Avijjā saṅkhārānaṃ uppādatṭhiti ca pavattatṭhiti ca
nimittatṭhiti ca āyuhanaṭṭhiti ca saññogatṭhiti ca pali-
bodhatṭhiti ca samudayaṭṭhiti ca hetutṭhiti ca paccayaṭ-
ṭhiti ca ; imehi navahākārehi¹ 'avijjā paccayo, saṅkhārā
paccayasamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamup-
pannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ.
Atitaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ avijjā saṅ-
khārānaṃ uppādatṭhiti ca pavattatṭhiti ca nimittatṭhiti ca
āyuhanaṭṭhiti ca saññogatṭhiti ca palibodhatṭhiti ca
samudayaṭṭhiti ca hetutṭhiti ca paccayaṭṭhiti ca ; imehi
navahākārehi 'avijjā paccayo, saṅkhārā paccayasamup-
pannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā' ti pac-
cayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ. Saṅkhārā
viññāṇassa . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ nāmarūpassa, nāmarū-
paṃ salāyatanassa, salāyatanāṃ phassassa, phasso
vedanāya, vedanā tanhāya, tanhā upādānassa, upādānaṃ
bhavassa, bhavo jātiyā, jāti jarāmarañassa uppādatṭhiti ca
pavattatṭhiti ca nimittatṭhiti ca āyuhanaṭṭhiti ca sañño-
gatṭhiti ca palibodhatṭhiti ca samudayaṭṭhiti ca hetutṭhiti
ca paccayaṭṭhiti ca ; imehi navahākārehi 'jāti paccayo,
jarāmarāṇaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā
paccayasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dham-
matṭhitiñāṇaṃ. Atitaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi
addhānaṃ jāti jarāmarañassa uppādatṭhiti ca pavattatṭhiti
ca nimittatṭhiti ca āyuhanaṭṭhiti ca saññogatṭhiti ca
palibodhatṭhiti ca samudayaṭṭhiti ca hetutṭhiti ca paccaya-
ṭṭhiti ca ; imehi navahākārehi 'jāti paccayo, jarāmarāṇaṃ
paccayasamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamup-
pannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ.

2. 'Avijjā hetu, saṅkhārā hetusamuppannā, ubho p'ete
dhammā hetusamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā
dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ. 'Atitaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ

¹ navā ākarehi, S.

pi addhānaṃ avijjā hetu, saṅkhārā hetusamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā hetusamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ. 'Saṅkhārā hetu viññāṇaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ hetu nāmarūpaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ, nāmarūpaṃ hetu saḷāyatanaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ, saḷāyatanaṃ hetu phasso hetusamuppanno, phasso hetu vedanā hetusamuppannā, vedanā hetu taṇhā hetusamuppannā, taṇhā hetu upādānaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ, upādānaṃ hetu bhavo hetusamuppanno, bhavo hetu jāti hetusamuppannā, jāti hetu jarāmaraṇaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā hetusamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ. 'Atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ, anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ, jāti hetu jarāmaraṇaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā hetusamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ.

3. 'Avijjā paṭicca, saṅkhārā paṭiccasamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paṭiccasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ. 'Atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ avijjā paṭicca, saṅkhārā paṭiccasamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paṭiccasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ. 'Saṅkhārā paṭicca viññāṇaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ paṭicca nāmarūpaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, nāmarūpaṃ paṭicca saḷāyatanaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, saḷāyatanaṃ paṭicca phasso paṭiccasamuppanno, phasso paṭicca vedanā paṭiccasamuppannā, vedanā paṭicca taṇhā paṭiccasamuppannā, taṇhā paṭicca upādānaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, upādānaṃ paṭicca bhavo paṭiccasamuppanno, bhavo paṭicca jāti paṭiccasamuppannā, jāti paṭicca jarāmaraṇaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā paṭiccasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ. 'Atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ jāti paṭicca jarāmaraṇaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā paṭiccasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṃ.

4. 'Avijjā paccayo saṅkhārā paccayasamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe

paññā dhammatthitiñāṇaṃ. 'Atitaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ avijjā paccayo, saṅkhārā paccayasamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatthitiñāṇaṃ. 'Saṅkhārā paccayo viññāṇaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ paccayo nāmarūpaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, nāmarūpaṃ paccayo saḷāyatanaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, saḷāyatanaṃ paccayo phasso paccayasamuppanno, phasso paccayo vedanā paccayasamuppannā, vedanā paccayo taṇhā paccayasamuppannā, taṇhā paccayo upādānaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, upādānaṃ paccayo bhavo paccayasamuppanno, bhavo paccayo jāti paccayasamuppannā, jāti paccayo jarāmaraññaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatthitiñāṇaṃ. 'Atitaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ jāti paccayo jarāmaraññaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatthitiñāṇaṃ.

5. Purimakammabhavasmiṃ moho avijjā, āyuhānā saṅkhārā, nikanti taṇhā, upagamaṇaṃ upādānaṃ, cetanā bhavo ; ime pañca dhammā purimakammabhavasmiṃ idha paṭisandhiyā paccayā. Idha paṭisandhi viññāṇaṃ, okkanti nāmarūpaṃ, pasādo āyatanaṃ, phuttho phasso, vedayitaṃ vedanā ; ime pañca dhammā idhupapattibhavasmiṃ pure katassa kammassa paccayā. Idha paripakkattā āyatanānaṃ moho avijjā, āyuhānā saṅkhārā, nikanti taṇhā, upagamaṇaṃ upādānaṃ, cetanā bhavo ; ime pañca dhammā idhakammabhavasmiṃ āyatinaṃ paṭisandhiyā paccayā. Āyatinaṃ paṭisandhi¹ viññāṇaṃ, okkanti nāmarūpaṃ, pasādo āyatanaṃ, phuttho phasso, vedayitaṃ vedanā ; ime pañca dhammā āyatinaṃ upapattibhavasmiṃ idha katassa kammassa paccayā. Iti ime catusaṅkhepe tayo addhe vīsatiyā ākārehi tisandhiṃ paṭiccasamupādaṃ jānāti passati aññāti paṭivijjhati. Tañ nātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—'Paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatthitiñāṇaṃ.'

¹ āyatipaṭisandhi, K.

I. 5.

1. Kathaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇaṃ ?

Yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ aniccato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammāsanaṃ ; dukkhato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammāsanaṃ ; anattato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammāsanaṃ. Yā kāci vedanā . . . pe . . . yā kāci saññā . . . pe . . . ye keci saṅkhārā . . . pe . . . yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ aniccato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammāsanaṃ ; dukkhato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammāsanaṃ ; anattato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammāsanaṃ. Cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammāsanaṃ ; dukkhato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammāsanaṃ ; anattato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammāsanaṃ.

2. 'Rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ khayatthena, dukkhaṃ bhayatthena, anattā asārakatthenāti' saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇaṃ. 'Vedanā . . . pe . . . saññā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārā . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ khayatthena, dukkhaṃ bhayatthena, anattā asārakatthenāti' saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇaṃ.

3. 'Rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vāyadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhammaṃ' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇaṃ. 'Vedanā . . . pe . . . saññā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārā . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vāyadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhammaṃ' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇaṃ.

4. 'Jātipaccayā jarāmarañam, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarañam' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇam; 'atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ jātipaccayā jarāmarañam, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarañam' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇam; 'bhavapaccayā jāti, asati . . . pe . . . upādānapaccayā bhavo, asati . . . pe . . . taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, asati . . . pe . . . vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, asati . . . pe . . . phassapaccayā vedanā, asati . . . pe . . . salāyatana-paccayā phasso, asati . . . pe . . . nāmarūpapaccayā salāyatanaṃ, asati . . . pe . . . viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, asati . . . pe . . . saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, asati . . . pe . . . avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, asati avijjāya natthi saṅkhārā' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇam. 'Atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, asati avijjāya natthi saṅkhārā' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇam. Taṃ ñātattthena ñāṇam pajānanattthena paññā; tena vuccati—'Atītānāgatapacuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇam.'

I. 6.

1. Kathaṃ pacuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipariṇāmānupassane paññā udayabbayānupassane ñāṇam?

Jātaṃ rūpaṃ pacuppannaṃ, tassa nibbatilakkhaṇaṃ udayo vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ vayo anupassanāññāṇam; jātā vedanā, jātā saññā, jātā saṅkhārā, jātaṃ viññānaṃ, jātaṃ cakkhum . . . pe . . . jāto bhavo pacuppanno, tassa nibbatilakkhaṇaṃ udayo vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ vayo anupassanāññāṇam.

2. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto kati lak-khaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto kati lak-khaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto kati lak-khaṇāni passati? Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto pañcaviṣati lak-khaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto pañcaviṣati lak-khaṇāni

passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto paññāsa lakkhaṇāni passati.

8. Rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, vedanākkhandhassa . . . pe . . . saññākkhandhassa . . . pe . . . saṅkhārakkhandhassa . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati ?

Rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto pañca lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto pañca lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto dasa lakkhaṇāni passati, vedanākkhandhassa . . . pe . . . saññākkhandhassa . . . pe . . . saṅkhārakkhandhassa . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto pañca lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto pañca lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto dasa lakkhaṇāni passati.

4. Rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati ?

‘Avijjāsamudayā rūpasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhāsamudayā rūpasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘kammāsamudayā rūpasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘āhārasamudayā rūpasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, nibbatilakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati; rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

5. Vayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati ?

‘Avijjānirodhā rūpanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhānirodhā rūpanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘kammanirodhā rūpanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘āhāranirodhā rūpanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ

passati, vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

Udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni dasa lakkhaṇāni passati.

6. Vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati ?

‘Avijjāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘kammāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, nibbatilakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati; vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

7. Vayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati ?

‘Avijjānirodhā vedanānirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhānirodhā vedanānirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘kammanirodhā vedanānirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘phasanirodhā vedanānirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati; vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

Udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni dasa lakkhaṇāni passati.

8. Saññākkhandhassa . . . pe . . . saṅkhārakkhandhassa . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati ?

‘Avijjāsamudayā viññāṇasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhāsamudayā viññāṇasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘kammāsamudayā viññāṇasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘nāmarūpasamudayā viññāṇasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena viññāṇak-

khandhassa udayaṃ passati, nibbatilakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati; viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

9. Vayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati ?

‘Avijjānirodhā viññāṇanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhatṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhānirodhā viññāṇanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhatṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘kammaṇirodhā viññāṇanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhatṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘nāmarūpanirodhā viññāṇanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhatṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati; viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

Udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni dasa lakkhaṇāni passati.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto imāni pañcaviṣati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto imāni pañcaviṣati lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni paññāsa lakkhaṇāni passati. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Paccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipariṇāmānupassane paññā udayabbayānupassane ñāṇaṃ.’

Rūpakkhando āhārasamudayo, vedanā saññā saṅkhārā tayo¹ kandhā phassasamudayā, viññāṇakkhandho nāmarūpasamudayo.

I. 7.

1. Kathaṃ ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā bhaṅgānupassane paññā vipassane ñāṇaṃ ?

Rūpārammaṇatā cittaṃ uppajjitvā bhijjati, taṃ ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā tassa cittassa bhaṅgaṃ anupassati.

‘Anupassatīti.’ Kathaṃ anupassati? Aniccato anupassati no niccato, dukkhato anupassati no sukhato, anat-

¹ tisso, S. saṅkhārā ti: sesā kandhā, K.

tato anupassati no attato; nibbindati no nandati, virajjati no rajjati, nirodheti no samudeti, patinissajjati no ādiyati; aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati; nibbindanto nandiṃ pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, patinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati.

2. Vedanārammaṇatā . . . pe . . . saññārammaṇatā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārārammaṇatā . . . pe . . . viññāṇārammaṇatā : cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaraṇārammaṇatā cittaṃ uppajjitvā bhijjati, taṃ ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā tassa cittassa bhaṅgaṃ anupassati.

‘Anupassatīti.’ Kathaṃ anupassati? Aniccato anupassati no niccato, dukkhato anupassati no sukhato, anattato anupassati no attato; nibbindati no nandati, virajjati no rajjati, nirodheti no samudeti, patinissajjati no ādiyati; aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati; nibbindanto nandiṃ pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, patinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati.

3. Vatthusaṅkamanā c’eva paññāya¹ ca vivaṭṭanā āvajjanā balaṃ c’eva paṭisaṅkhā vipassanā, ārammaṇā² anvayena ubho ekavavatthanā nirodhe avimuttatā vayalakkhaṇavipassanā, ārammaṇaṃ ca paṭisaṅkhā bhaṅgaṃ ca anupassati suññato ca upaṭṭhānaṃ adhipaññāvipassanā; kusalo tīsu anupassanāsu catūsu³ ca vipassanāsu tayo upaṭṭhāne kusalatā nānādiṭṭhīsu na kampatīti.

Taṃ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā bhaṅgānupassane paññā vipassane ñāṇaṃ.’

¹ saññāya, K.

² ārammaṇaṃ, S.K.

³ catasso, S.M.

I. 8.

1. Kathaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ?

'Uppādo bhayan' ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ, 'pavattaṃ bhayan' ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ, 'nimittaṃ bhayan' ti . . . pe . . . 'āyuhānā bhayan' ti . . . pe . . . 'paṭisandhi bhayan' ti, 'gati bhayan' ti, 'nibbatti bhayan' ti, 'upapatti bhayan' ti, 'jāti bhayan' ti, 'jarā bhayan' ti, 'byādhi bhayan' ti, 'maraṇaṃ bhayan' ti, 'soko bhayan' ti, 'paridevo' bhayan ti, 'upāyāso bhayan' ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ.

'Anuppādo khemaṇ' ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, 'appavattaṃ khemaṇ' ti santipade ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'anupāyāso khemaṇ' ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, 'uppādo bhayaṃ anuppādo khemaṇ' ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, 'pavattaṃ bhayaṃ appavattaṃ khemaṇ' ti santipade ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'upāyāso bhayaṃ anupāyāso khemaṇ' ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

2. 'Uppādo dukkhaṇ' ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ, 'pavattaṃ dukkhaṇ' ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'upāyāso dukkhaṇ' ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ.

'Anuppādo sukhaṇ' ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, 'appavattaṃ sukhaṇ' ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, 'anupāyāso sukhaṇ' ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

'Uppādo dukkhaṃ anuppādo sukhaṇ' ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, 'pavattaṃ dukkhaṃ appavattaṃ sukhaṇ' ti santipade ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'upāyāso dukkhaṃ anupāyāso sukhaṇ' ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

3. 'Uppādo sāmisaṇ' ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ, 'pavattaṃ sāmisaṇ' ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'upāyāso sāmisaṇ' ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ.

'Anuppādo nirāmisaṇ' ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, 'appavattaṃ nirāmisaṇ' ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, 'anupāyāso nirāmisaṇ' ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

'Uppādo sāmisaṃ anuppādo nirāmisaṇ' ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, 'pavattaṃ sāmisaṃ appavattaṃ nirāmisaṇ' ti

santipade ñāṇam . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso sāmisaṃ anupāyāso nirāmisam’ ti santipade ñāṇam.

4. ‘Uppādo saṅkhārā’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇam, ‘pavattaṃ saṅkhārā’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇam . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso saṅkhārā’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇam.

‘Anuppādo nibbānan’ ti santipade ñāṇam, ‘appavattaṃ nibbānan’ ti santipade ñāṇam, ‘anupāyāso nibbānan’ ti santipade ñāṇam.

‘Uppādo saṅkhārā anuppādo nibbānan’ ti santipade ñāṇam, ‘pavattaṃ saṅkhārā appavattaṃ nibbānan’ ti santipade ñāṇam . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso saṅkhārā anupāyāso nibbānan’ ti santipade ñāṇam.

5. Uppādaṃ ca pavattaṃ ca nimittaṃ dukkhaṃ ti passati āyuhanaṃ paṭisandhi ñāṇam ādinave idaṃ, anuppādaṃ appavattaṃ animittaṃ sukhaṃ ti ca anāyuhanaṃ appaṭisandhi ñāṇam santipade idaṃ, idaṃ ādinave ñāṇam pañca ṭhānesu jāyati pañca ṭhāne santipade dasa ñāṇe pajānāti; dvippanaṃ ñāṇānaṃ kusalatā nānādiṭṭhisu na kampaṭṭi.

Taṃ nātattṭhena ñāṇam pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇam.’

I. 9.

1. Kathaṃ muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam?

Uppādaṃ¹ muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam, pavattaṃ muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam, nimittaṃ . . . pe . . . āyuhanaṃ paṭisandhiṃ gatiṃ nibbattiṃ upapattiṃ jātiṃ jaraṃ byādhim maraṇaṃ sokaṃ paridevaṃ upāyāsaṃ muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam.

2. ‘Uppādo dukkhaṃ’ ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā

¹ uppādamuñc°, K.

santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, 'pavattaṃ dukkhaṃ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'upāyāso dukkhaṃ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

'Uppādo bhayaṃ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, 'pavattaṃ bhayaṃ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'upāyāso bhayaṃ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

3. 'Uppādo sāmisaṃ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, 'pavattaṃ sāmisaṃ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'upāyāso sāmisaṃ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

'Uppādo saṅkhārā' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, 'pavattaṃ saṅkhārā' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'upāyāso saṅkhārā' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

4. 'Uppādo saṅkhārā, te saṅkhāre ajjupekkhatīti' saṅkhārupekkhā, 'ye ca saṅkhārā yā ca upekkhā ubho p'ete saṅkhārā, te saṅkhāre ajjupekkhatīti' saṅkhārupekkhā.

'Pavattaṃ saṅkhārā . . . pe . . . upāyāso saṅkhārā, te saṅkhāre ajjupekkhatīti' saṅkhārupekkhā, 'ye ca saṅkhārā yā ca upekkhā ubho p'ete saṅkhārā, te saṅkhāre ajjupekkhatīti' saṅkhārupekkhā.

5. Katihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro hoti?

Atṭhabhākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro hoti.

Puthujjanassa katihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro hoti, sekhassa katihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro hoti, vītarāgassa katihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro hoti?

Puthujjanassa dvihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro hoti, sekhasa tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro hoti, vītarāgassa tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro hoti.

6. Puthujjanassa katamehi dvihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro hoti?

Puthujjano saṅkhārupekkham abhinandati vā vipassati vā; puthujjanassa imehi dvihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro hoti.

Sekhasa katamehi tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro hoti?

Sekho saṅkhārupekkham abhinandati vā vipassati vā paṭisaṅkhāya vā phalasaṃpattim samāpajjati; sekhasa imehi tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro hoti.

Vītarāgassa katamehi tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro hoti?

Vītarāgo saṅkhārupekkham vipassati vā, paṭisaṅkhāya vā phalasaṃpattim samāpajjati, tadajjupekkhitvā suññatavihārena vā animittavihārena vā appanīhitavihārena vā viharati; vītarāgassa imehi tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro hoti.

7. Katham puthujjanassa ca sekhasa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro ekattam hoti?

Puthujjanassa saṅkhārupekkham abhinandato cittaṃ kilissati, bhāvanāya paripantho¹ hoti, paṭivedhassa antarāyo hoti, āyatim paṭisaṃdhiyā paccayo hoti; sekhasa pi saṅkhārupekkham abhinandato cittaṃ kilissati, bhāvanāya paripantho hoti, uttaripaṭivedhassa antarāyo hoti, āyatim paṭisaṃdhiyā paccayo hoti; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhasa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro hoti abhinandanatṭhena.

8. Katham puthujjanassa ca sekhasa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro ekattam hoti?

Puthujjano saṅkhārupekkham aniccato pi dukkhato pi anattato pi vipassati, sekho saṅkhārupekkham aniccato pi dukkhato pi anattato pi vipassati, vītarāgo saṅkhār-

¹ paripanto, M.

upekkham aniccato pi dukkhato pi anattato pi vipassati ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro ekattaṃ hoti anupas-sanaṭṭhena.

9. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti ?

Puthujjanassa saṅkhārupekkhā kusalā hoti, sekhassa saṅkhārupekkhā kusalā hoti, vītarāgassa saṅkhārupekkhā abyākataṃ hoti ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti kusalābyākatatṭhena.

10. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti ?

Puthujjanassa saṅkhārupekkhā kiñci kāle suviditā hoti, kiñci kāle na suviditā hoti, sekhassa saṅkhārupekkhā kiñci kāle suviditā hoti, kiñci kāle na suviditā hoti, vītarāgassa saṅkhārupekkhā accantaṃ suviditā hoti ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti viditattṭhena ca aviditattṭhena ca.

11. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti ?

Puthujjano saṅkhārupekkham¹ atittattā vipassati, sekho pi saṅkhārupekkham atittattā vipassati, vītarāgo saṅkhārupekkham atittattā vipassati ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti tittattṭhena ca atittattṭhena ca.

12. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti ?

Puthujjano saṅkhārupekkham tiṇṇam saññojanānaṃ pahānāya sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vipassati, sekho saṅkhārupekkham tiṇṇaṃ saññojanānaṃ pahīnattā uttaripaṭilābhatthāya vipassati, vītarāgo saṅkhārupekkham sabbakilesānaṃ pahīnattā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāratthāya vipassati ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti pahīnatṭhena ca appahīnatṭhena ca.

¹ saṅkhārupekkhā; K.

13. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhasa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti ?

Puthujjano pi saṅkhārupekkhaṃ abhinandati vā vipassati vā, sekho saṅkhārupekkhaṃ abhinandati vā vipassati vā paṭisaṅkhāya vā phalasamāpattiṃ samāpajjati, vītarāgo saṅkhārupekkhaṃ vipassati vā paṭisaṅkhāya vā phala-samāpattiṃ samāpajjati, tadajjhupekkhitvā suññatavi-hārena vā animittavihārena vā appaṇihitavihārena vā viharati. Evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhasa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti viharasamāpattatthēna.

14. Kati saṅkhārupekkhā samathavasena uppajjanti, kati saṅkhārupekkhā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti ?

Aṭṭha saṅkhārupekkhā samathavasena uppajjanti, dasa saṅkhārupekkhā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti.

Katamā aṭṭha saṅkhārupekkhā samathavasena uppaj-janti ?

Paṭhamajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya nīvaraṇe paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, dutiyaj-jhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakkavicāre paṭisaṅkhā santiṭ-ṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, tatiyajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya pītiṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅ-khārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, catutthajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya sukhadukkhe paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupek-khāsu ñāṇaṃ, ākāsaṇācāyatana-samāpattiṃ paṭilābhat-thāya rūpa-saññāṃ paṭighasaññāṃ nānattasaññāṃ paṭi-saṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, viññāṇaṇcāyatana-samāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya ākāsaṇā-cāyatana-saññāṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhār-upekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, ākiñcaṇṇāyatana-samāpattiṃ paṭilābh-atthāya viññāṇaṇcāyatana-saññāṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭ-ṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, nevasaññānā-saññāyatana-samāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya ākiñcaṇṇāyatana-saññāṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupek-khāsu ñāṇaṃ ; imā aṭṭha saṅkhārupekkhā samathavasena uppajjanti.

15. Katamā dasa saṅkhārupekkhā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti ?

Sotāpattimaggam paṭilābhatthāya uppādam pavattam nimittam āyuhanam paṭisandhim gatiṃ nibbattiṃ upapattiṃ jātiṃ jaram byādhiṃ maraṇam sokaṃ paridevaṃ upāyāsam paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam, sotāpattiphalasamāpattatthāya uppādam pavattam nimittam āyuhanam paṭisandhim gatiṃ nibbattiṃ upapattiṃ jātiṃ jaram byādhiṃ maraṇam sokaṃ paridevaṃ upāyāsam paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam; sakadāgāmimaggam paṭilābhatthāya . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmiphalasamāpattatthāya . . . pe . . . anāgāmimaggam paṭilābhatthāya . . . pe . . . anāgāmiphalasamāpattatthāya . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggam paṭilābhatthāya . . . pe . . . Arahattaphalasamāpattatthāya . . . pe . . . suññatavihārasamāpattatthāya . . . pe . . . animittavihārasamāpattatthāya uppādam pavattam . . . pe . . . upāyāsam paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam: imā dasa saṅkhārupekkhā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti.

16. Kati saṅkhārupekkhā kusalā, kati akusalā, kati abyākatā?

Paṇṇarasa saṅkhārupekkhā kusalā, tisso saṅkhārupekkhā abyākatā, n'atthi saṅkhārupekkhā akusalā.

Paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā atṭha cittassa gocarā puthujjanassa dve honti tayo sekhasa gocarā, tayo ca vitarāgassa yehi cittaṃ vivatṭati atṭha samādhissa¹ paccayā dasa ñāṇassa gocarā, atṭhārasa saṅkhārupekkhā tiṇṇam vimokkhānam paccayā,

ime atṭhāras' ākāra paññāyassa paricita²

kusalo saṅkhārupekkhāsu nānādiṭṭhīsu na kampatīti.

Taṇ ñātattṭhena ñāṇam pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—' Muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam.'

¹ sahadhissa, M.

² pariccitā, S. M.

I. 10.

1. Kathaṃ bahiddhāvutṭhānavivattane paññā gotrabhūñāṇaṃ ?

‘Uppādaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘pavattaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nimittaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘āyuhanaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘paṭisandhiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘gatiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nibbattiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘upapattiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘jātiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘jaraṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘byādhim abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘maraṇaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘sokaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘paridevaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘upāyāsaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū; ‘anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, . . . pe . . . ‘nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū; ‘uppādaṃ abhibhuyyitvā anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘pavattaṃ abhibhuyyitvā appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nimittaṃ abhibhuyyitvā animittaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū . . . pe . . . ‘bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittaṃ abhibhuyyitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū.

2. ‘Uppādā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘pavattā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nimittā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘āyuhānā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘paṭisandhiyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘gatiyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nibbattiyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘upapattiyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘jātiyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘jarāyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘byādhimhā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘maraṇā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘sokā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘paridevā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘upāyāsā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū; ‘anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū . . . pe . . . ‘nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū; ‘uppādā vuṭṭhitvā anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘pavattā vuṭṭhitvā appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nimittā vuṭṭhitvā animittaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘āyuhānā

vuṭṭhitvā anāyuhanam pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'paṭi-sandhiyā vuṭṭhitvā appaṭisandhim pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'gatiyā vuṭṭhitvā agatim pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'nibbattiyā vuṭṭhitvā anibbattim pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'upapattiyā vuṭṭhitvā anupapattim pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'jātiyā vuṭṭhitvā ajatim pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'jarāya vuṭṭhitvā ajaram pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, byād-himbā vuṭṭhitvā abyādhim pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'maraṇā vuṭṭhitvā amataṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'sokā vuṭṭhitvā asokaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'paridevā vuṭṭhitvā aparidevaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'upāyāsā vuṭṭhitvā anupāyāsaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittā vuṭṭhitvā nirodham nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū; 'uppādā vivatṭatīti' gotrabhū, 'pavattā vivatṭatīti' gotrabhū . . . pe . . . 'bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittā vivatṭatīti' gotrabhū; 'anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū . . . pe . . . 'nirodham nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū; 'uppādā vivatṭitvā anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'pavattā vivatṭitvā appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū . . . pe . . . 'bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittā vivatṭitvā nirodham nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū.

3. Kati gotrabhūdhammā samathavasena uppajjanti? Kati gotrabhūdhammā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti?

Aṭṭha gotrabhūdhammā samathavasena uppajjanti; dasa gotrabhūdhammā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti.

4. Katame aṭṭha gotrabhūdhammā samathavasena uppajjanti?

'Pathamajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya nīvaraṇe abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū, 'dutiyaajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitak-kavicāre abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū, 'tatiyaajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya pītim abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū, 'catutthajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya sukhadukkhe abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū, 'ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattim paṭilābhatthāya rūpasāññaṃ paṭighasaññaṃ nānattasaññaṃ abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū, 'viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattim paṭilābhatthāya akāsānañcāyatanasaññaṃ abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū, 'ākīṇaṇṇāyatanasamāpattim paṭilābhatthāya viñ-

ñāṇaṇcāyatanasaññaṃ abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū, 'neva-saññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattim paṭilābhatthāya ākiñcañ-ñāyatanasaññaṃ abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū. Ime aṭṭha gotrabhūdhammā samathavasena uppajjanti.

5. Katame dasa gotrabhūdhammā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti?

'Sotāpattimaggam paṭilābhatthāya uppādam pavattam nimittam āyuhanam paṭisandhim gatim nibbatim upa-pattim jātim jaram byādhim maraṇam sokam paridevam upāyāsam bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittam abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū, 'sotāpattiphalasamāpattatthāya uppādam pavat-tam nimittam āyuhanam paṭisandhim abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū; 'sakadāgāmimaggam paṭilābhatthāya . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmiphalasamāpattatthāya, anāgāmimaggam paṭi-lābhatthāya, anāgāmiphalasamāpattatthāya, Arahattamag-gam paṭilābhatthāya uppādam pavattam . . . pe . . . bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittam abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū, 'Arahattaphalasamāpattatthāya, suññatavihārasamāpattat-thāya, animittavihārasamāpattatthāya uppādam pavattam nimittam āyuhanam paṭisandhim abhibhuyyatīti' gotrabhū. Ime dasa gotrabhūdhammā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti.

6. Kati gotrabhūdhammā kusalā? kati akusalā? kati abyākatā?

Paṇṇarasa gotrabhūdhammā kusalā, tayo gotrabhū-dhammā abyākatā, n'atthi gotrabhūdhammā akusalā.

7. Sāmisā ca nirāmisā paṇihitaṃ c' appaṇihitaṃ¹
suññataṃ ca visaññuttaṃ vuṭṭhitaṃ c' avuṭṭhitaṃ,
aṭṭha samādhissa paccayā dasa ñāṇassa gocarā
aṭṭhārasa gotrabhūdhammā tiṇṇam vimokkhānam pac-cayā,

ime aṭṭhāras' ākāra paññāyassa paricita²

kusalo vivaṭṭe vuṭṭhāne nānāditṭhīsu na kampatīti.

Tañ nātattṭhena ñāṇam pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuc-cati—'Bahiddhāvutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā gotrabhūñāṇam.'

¹ paṇihitappaṇihitaṃ, M.

² pariccitā, S.K.

I. 11.

1. Kathaṃ dubhatovutṭhānavivattaṇe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ ?

Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhiyā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimित्तेhi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutṭhānavivattaṇe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappo micchāsaṅkappā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimित्तेhi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutṭhānavivattaṇe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācā micchāvācāya vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimित्तेhi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutṭhānavivattaṇe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Samutṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammanto micchākammantā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimित्तेhi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutṭhānavivattaṇe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājīvo micchā-ājīvā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimित्तेhi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutṭhānavivattaṇe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimित्तेhi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutṭhānavivattaṇe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsati micchāsatiyā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimित्तेhi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutṭhānavivattaṇe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī micchāsamādhito vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimित्तेhi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutṭhānavivattaṇe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

2. Sakadāgāmimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭ-

thi . . . pe . . . avikhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī olārikā kāmārāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā olārikā kāmārāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

8. Anāgāmimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī anusahagatā kāmārāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā anusahagatā kāmārāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

4. Arahattamaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī rūparāgā arūparāgā mānā uddhaccā avijjāya mānānusayā bhavarāgānusayā avijjānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

5. Ajātaṃ ñāpeti¹ jātena ñāṇan tena pavuccati ñāṇavimokkhe kusalatā nānādiṭṭhīsu na kampatīti.

Samādahitvā yathā ce vipassati
vipassamāno tathā ce samādahe²
vipassanā ca samatho tadā ahu
samānabhāgā yuganandhā vattare.

‘Dukkhā saṅkhārā sukho nirodho’ ti dassanaṃ
dubhato vuṭṭhitā paññā phasseti amataṃ padaṃ,
vimokkhacariyaṃ jānāti nānattekatte³ kovido
dvinnāṃ ñāṇānaṃ kusalatā nānādiṭṭhīsu na kampatīti.

Tañ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati — ‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

¹ cyāpeti, M. ndhāpeti (sic), S.

² samodahe, S.

³ ekattakovido, S. K.

I. 12.

1. Kathaṃ payogapaṭipassaddhipaññā phale ñāṇaṃ ?

Sotāpattimaggaikkhane dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhiyā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammādiṭṭhi, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappo micchāsaṅkappā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammāsaṅkappo, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācā micchāvācāya vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammāvācā, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammanto micchākammantā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammākammanto, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājīvo micchā-ājīvā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammā-ājīvo, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammāvāyāmo, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsati micchāsatiyā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammāsati, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi micchāsamādhito vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭi-

passaddhattā uppajjati sammāsamādhi, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

2. Sakadāgāmimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi oḷārikā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā oḷārikā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammādiṭṭhi, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

3. Anāgāmimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi anusahagatā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā anusahagatā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammādiṭṭhi, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

4. Arahattamaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi rūparāgā arūparāgā mānā uddhaccā avijjāya mānānusayā bhavarāgānusayā avijjānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammādiṭṭhi, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Taṃ nātaṭṭhena nāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā; tēna vuccati—'Payogapaṭipassaddhipaññā phale nāṇaṃ.'

I. 13.

1. Kathaṃ chinnaṃmanupassane¹ paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ ?

Sotāpattimaggena sakkāyadiṭṭhi vicikicchā silabbataparāmāso diṭṭhānusayo vicikicchānusayo attano cittassa upakkilesā sammā samucchinnā honti; imehi pañcahi upakkilesehi sapariyutṭhānehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti suvimuttaṃ.

¹ chandavattamanu°, S. chinnavatṭumanu°, M. But S. has chinnaṃmanu° in Mātikā.

Taṃ vimuttiñātaṭṭhena¹ ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Chinnamanupassane² paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ.’

2. Sakadāgāmimaggena oḷārikaṃ kāmarāgasaññojanaṃ paṭighasaññojanaṃ oḷāriko kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo attano cittassa upakkilesā sammā samucchinnā honti ; imehi catūhi upakkilesehi sapariyutṭhānehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti suvimuttaṃ.

Taṃ vimuttiñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Chinnamanupassane paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ.’

3. Anāgāmimaggena anusahagataṃ kāmarāgasaññojanaṃ paṭighasaññojanaṃ anusahagato kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo attano cittassa upakkilesā sammā samucchinnā honti ; imehi catūhi upakkilesehi sapariyutṭhānehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti suvimuttaṃ.

Taṃ vimuttiñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Chinnamanupassane paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ.’

4. Arahattamaggena rūparāgo arūparāgo māno uddhaccaṃ avijjā mānānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo attano cittassa upakkilesā sammā samucchinnā honti ; imehi atṭhahi upakkilesehi sapariyutṭhānehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti suvimuttaṃ.

Tañ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Chinnamanupassane paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ.’

I. 14.

Kathaṃ tadā samudāgate³ dhamme vipassane⁴ paññā paccavekkhaṇe ñāṇaṃ ?

Sotāpattimaggaḥkhaṇe dassanatṭhena sammādiṭṭhi tadā samudāgatā, abhiniropanatṭhena sammāsaṅkappo tadā samudāgato, pariggahatṭhena sammāvācā tadā samudāgatā, samutṭhānatṭhena sammākammanto tadā samudāgato,

¹ taṃ vimuttiṃ, M.

² chinnavatṭṭhananupassane, S., in this and all subsequent passages.

³ samupāgate, K.

⁴ passane, K. and S., but S. has vipassane at end of section 4.

vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājīvo tadā samudāgato, paggaḥaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo tadā samudāgato, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsaṭi tadā samudāgatā, avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi tadā samudāgato; upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satisambojjaṅgo tadā samudāgato, pavicayaṭṭhena dhammavicaya-sambojjaṅgo tadā samudāgato, paggaḥaṭṭhena viriya-sambojjaṅgo tadā samudāgato, pharaṇaṭṭhena pītisambojjaṅgo tadā samudāgato, upasamaṭṭhena passaddhisambojjaṅgo tadā samudāgato, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhisambojjaṅgo tadā samudāgato, paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭhena upekkhāsambojjaṅgo tadā samudāgato; asaddhiye akampiyaṭṭhena saddhābalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, kosajje akampiyaṭṭhena viriyabalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, pamāde akampiyaṭṭhena satībalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, udhacce akampiyaṭṭhena samādhībalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, avijjāya akampiyaṭṭhena paññābalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ; adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, paggaḥaṭṭhena viriyindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ; adhipateyyaṭṭhena indriyā tadā samudāgatā, akampiyaṭṭhena balā tadā samudāgatā, niyyānaṭṭhena sambojjaṅgā tadā samudāgatā, hetuṭṭhena maggo tadā samudāgato, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satipaṭṭhānā tadā samudāgatā, padaḥaṭṭhena sammappaḍhānā tadā samudāgatā, ijjhanaṭṭhena iddhippādā tadā samudāgatā, tathaṭṭhena saccā tadā samudāgatā, avikkhepaṭṭhena samatho tadā samudāgato, anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā tadā samudāgatā, ekarasatṭhena samathavipassanā tadā samudāgatā, anativattanaṭṭhena yuganandhaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi tadā samudāgatā, avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhi tadā samudāgatā, dassanaṭṭhena dīṭṭhivisuddhi tadā samudāgatā, vimutaṭṭhena vimokkhā tadā samudāgatā, paṭivedhaṭṭhena vijjā tadā samudāgatā, pariccāgaṭṭhena¹ vimutti tadā samudāgatā, samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ;

¹ paricāg°, M.

chando mūlaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, manasikāro samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, phasso samodhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, vedanā samosaraṇaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, samādhi pamukkhataṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, sati adhipateyyaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, paññā taduttaraṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, vimutti saraṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, amatogadham nibbānam pariyosānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgataṃ, vuṭṭhahitvā paccavekkhati. Ime dhammā tadā samudāgatā.

2. Sotāpatti phalakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammāditṭhi tadā samudāgatā, abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappo tadā samudāgato . . . pe . . . paṭipassaddhaṭṭhena anupāde ñāṇam tadā samudāgataṃ; chando mūlaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, manasikāro samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, phasso samodhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, vedanā samosaraṇaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, samādhi pamukkhataṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, sati adhipateyyaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, paññā taduttaraṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, vimutti saraṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, amatogadham nibbānam pariyosānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgataṃ, vuṭṭhahitvā paccavekkhati. Ime dhammā tadā samudāgatā.

3. Sakadāgāmimaggakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmi phalakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . anāgāmimaggakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . anāgāmiphalaṭṭhena . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammāditṭhi tadā samudāgatā . . . pe . . . samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇam tadā samudāgataṃ; chando mūlaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, manasikāro samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, phasso samodhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, vedanā samosaraṇaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, samādhi pamukkhataṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, sati adhipateyyaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, paññā taduttaraṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, vimutti saraṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, amatogadham nibbānam pariyosānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgataṃ, vuṭṭhahitvā paccavekkhati. Ime dhammā tadā samudāgatā.

4. Arahattaphalakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammāditṭhi tadā samudāgatā . . . pe . . . paṭipassaddhaṭṭhena anupāde ñāṇam tadā samudāgataṃ; chando mūlaṭṭhena tadā

samudāgato, manasikāro samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, phasso samodhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, vedanā samosaraṇaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, samādhi pamukkhataṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, sati adhipateyyaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, paññā taduttaraṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, vimutti saraṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgataṃ, vuṭṭhabhivaṭṭhena paccavekkhati. Ime dhammā tadā samudāgatā.

Taṃ nātaṭṭhena nāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati — ‘Tadā samudāgate dhamme vipassane paññā paccavekkhane nāṇaṃ.

I. 16.

1. Kathaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattāne paññā vatthunānante nāṇaṃ?

Kathaṃ ajjhataṃ¹ dhamme vavatteti?

Cakkhuṃ ajjhataṃ vavatteti, sotāṃ ajjhataṃ vavatteti, ghānaṃ ajjhataṃ vavatteti, jivhaṃ ajjhataṃ vavatteti, kāyaṃ ajjhataṃ vavatteti, manaṃ ajjhataṃ vavatteti.

2. Kathaṃ cakkhuṃ ajjhataṃ vavatteti?

‘Cakkhuṃ avijjāsambhūtaṃ’ ti vavatteti, ‘cakkhuṃ taṇhāsambhūtaṃ’ ti vavatteti, ‘cakkhuṃ kammāsambhūtaṃ’ ti vavatteti, ‘cakkhuṃ āhārasambhūtaṃ’ ti vavatteti, ‘cakkhuṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāyati’ vavatteti, ‘cakkhuṃ uppannaṃ’ ti vavatteti, ‘cakkhuṃ samudāgataṃ’ ti vavatteti, ‘cakkhuṃ ahutvā sambhūtaṃ hutvā na bhavissatīti’ vavatteti, cakkhuṃ antavantato vavatteti, ‘cakkhuṃ adhuvaṃ² asassataṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ’ ti vavatteti, ‘cakkhuṃ aniccaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vayadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhammaṃ’ ti vavatteti; cakkhuṃ aniccato vavatteti no niccato, dukkhato vavatteti no sukhato, anattato vavatteti no attato; nibbindati, no nandati; virajjati,

¹ ajjhataṃ dhamme, S. M.

² adhuvaṃ, S. K.

no rajjati ; nirodheti, no samudeti ; paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati ; aniccato vavatthento niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato vavatthento sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato vavatthento attasaññaṃ pajahati ; nibbindanto nandaṃ pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ cakkhum ajjhataṃ vavattheti.

3. Kathaṃ sotam ajjhataṃ vavattheti ?

‘ Sotam avijjāsambhūtaṃ ’ ti vavattheti . . . pe . . . evaṃ sotam ajjhataṃ vavattheti.

Kathaṃ ghānaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattheti ?

‘ Ghānaṃ avijjāsambhūtaṃ ’ ti vavattheti . . . pe . . . evaṃ ghānaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattheti.

Kathaṃ jivhaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaṃ . . . pe . . . manasā ajjhataṃ vavattheti ?

‘ Mano avijjāsambhūto ’ ti vavattheti . . . pe . . . evaṃ manasā ajjhataṃ vavattheti.

Evaṃ ajjhataṃ dhamme vavattheti. Tañ ñātattḥena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘ Ajjhattava-vatthāne paññā vatthunānatte ñāṇaṃ.

I. 17.

1. Kathaṃ bahiddhāvavatthāne paññā gócaranānatte ñāṇaṃ ?

Kathaṃ bahiddhā dhamme vavattheti ?

Rūpe bahiddhā vavattheti, sadde bahiddhā vavattheti, gandhe bahiddhā vavattheti, rase bahiddhā vavattheti, phoṭṭhabbe bahiddhā vavattheti, dhamme bahiddhā vavattheti.

Kathaṃ rūpe bahiddhā vavattheti ?

‘ Rūpā avijjāsambhūtā ’ ti vavattheti, ‘ rūpā taṇhāsaṃbhūtā ’ ti vavattheti, ‘ rūpā kammaśambhūtā ’ ti vavattheti, ‘ rūpā āhārasambhūtā ’ ti vavattheti, ‘ rūpā catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāyāti ’ vavattheti, ‘ rūpā uppannā ’ ti vavattheti, ‘ rūpā samudāgatā ’ ti vavattheti, ‘ rūpā ahutvā sambhūtā hutvā na bhavissantīti ’ vavattheti, rūpe antavantato vavattheti, ‘ rūpā adhuvā asassatā vipariṇāmadhammā ’ ti

vavattheti, 'rūpā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā' ti vavattheti; rūpe aniccato vavattheti no niccato, dukkhato vavattheti no sukhato, anattato vavattheti, no attato; nibbindati, no nandati; virajjati, no rajjati; nirodheti, no samudeti; paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati; aniccato vavatthento niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato vavatthento sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato vavatthento attasaññaṃ pajahati; nibbindanto nandim pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ rupe bahiddhā vavattheti.

2. Kathaṃ sadde bahiddhā vavattheti?

'Saddā avijjāsambhūtā' ti vavattheti . . . pe . . . evaṃ sadde bahiddhā vavattheti.

Kathaṃ gaṇḍhe . . . pe . . . rase . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbe . . . pe . . . dhamme bahiddhā vavattheti?

'Dhammā avijjāsambhūtā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā taṇhāsambhūtā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā kammāsambhūtā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā āhārasambhūtā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādayāti' vavattheti, 'dhammā uppannā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā samudāgatā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā ahutvā sambhūtā hutvā na bhavissanti' vavattheti, dhamme antavantato vavattheti, 'dhammā adhuvā asassatā vipariṇāmadhammā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā' ti vavattheti; dhamme aniccato vavattheti no niccato, dukkhato vavattheti no sukhato, anattato vavattheti, no attato; nibbindati, no nandati; virajjati, no rajjati; nirodheti, no samudeti; paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati; aniccato vavatthento niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato vavatthento sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato vavatthento attasaññaṃ pajahati; nibbindanto nandim pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ dhamme bahiddhā vavattheti.

Taṃ nātattṥhena nāṇaṃ, pajānanattṥhena paññā; tena vuccati — 'Bahiddhāvavattṥhāne paññā gocarānānatte nāṇaṃ.'

I. 18.

1. Kathaṃ cariyāvavatthāne paññā cariyānānatte ñāṇaṃ ?

‘Cariyā’ ti : tisso cariyāyo, viññāṇacariyā, aññāṇacariyā, ñāṇacariyā.

Katamā viññāṇacariyā ?

Rūpesu ¹ dassanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, ² rūpesu dassanatto cakkuviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, rūpesu ditṭhattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā, rūpesu abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā ; saddesu savanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, saddesu savanatto sotaviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, saddesu sutattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā, saddesu abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā ; gandhesu ghāyanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, gandhesu ghāyanatto ghānaviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, gandhesu ghāyitattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā, gandhesu abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā ; rasesu sāyanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, rasesu sāyanatto jivhāviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, rasesu sāyitattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā, rasesu abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā ; phoṭṭhabbesu phussanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, phoṭṭhabbesu phussanatto kāyaviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, phoṭṭhabbesu phutṭhattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā, phoṭṭhabbesu abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā ; dhammesu vijānanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, dhammesu vijānanatto manoviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, dhammesu viññātattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā, dhammesu abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā.

¹ S. M. omit rūpesu.

² S. omits from here to dukkhavipākehi kammehi, four lines from end of section 2.

2. 'Viññāṇacariyā' ti. Ken' atthena viññāṇacariyā?

'Nirāgā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nidosā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nimohā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nimānā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nidiṭṭhi caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'ni-uddhaccā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nivicikicchā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nānūsaya caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'rāgavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'dosavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'mohavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'mānavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'diṭṭhivippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'uddhaccavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'vicikicchavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'anusayavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'kusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'akusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'sāvajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'anavajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'kaṇhehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'sukkehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'sukkhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'dukkhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'sukhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'dukkhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'viññāṇe¹ caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'viññāṇassa evarūpā cariyā hotīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'pakatiparisuddham idaṃ cittaṃ nikkilesatṭhenāti' viññāṇacariyā. Ayaṃ viññāṇacariyā.

3. Katamā aññāṇacariyā?

Manāpiyesu rūpesu rāgassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriya-ābyākata viññāṇacariyā rāgassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; amanāpiyesu rūpesu dosassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriya-ābyākata viññāṇacariyā dosassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; tadubhayena asaṃapekkhanasmim vatthusmim mohassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriya-ābyākata viññāṇacariyā mohassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; vinibandhassa² mānassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriya-ābyākata viññāṇacariyā mānassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; paramatṭhāya diṭṭhiyā

¹ viññāte, K.

² vinibandhassa, M.

javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, diṭṭhiyā javanā aññāṇacariyā ; vikkhepagatassa uddhaccassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, uddhaccassa javanā aññāṇacariyā ; anitṭhaṅgatāya¹ vicikicchāya javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, vicikicchāya javanā aññāṇacariyā ; thāmagatassa anusayassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, anusayassa javanā aññāṇacariyā : manāpiyesu saddesu . . . pe . . . manāpiyesu gandhesu . . . pe . . . manāpiyesu rasesu . . . pe . . . manāpiyesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . . pe . . . manāpiyesu dhammesu rāgassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, rāgassa javanā aññāṇacariyā ; amanāpiyesu rūpesu dosassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, dosassa javanā aññāṇacariyā ; tadubhayena asamapekkhanasmim vatthusmim mohassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, mohassa javanā aññāṇacariyā ; vinibandhassa mānassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, mānassa javanā aññāṇacariyā ; parāmatthāya diṭṭhiyā javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, diṭṭhiyā javanā aññāṇacariyā ; vikkhepagatassa uddhaccassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, uddhaccassa javanā aññāṇacariyā ; anitṭhaṅgatāya vicikicchāya javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, vicikicchāya javanā aññāṇacariyā ; thāmagatassa anusayassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, anusayassa javanā aññāṇacariyā.

4. 'Aññāṇacariyā' ti. Ken' atṭhena aññāṇacariyā ?

'Sarāgā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'sadosā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'samohā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'samānā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'sadiṭṭhi caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'sa-uddhaccā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'savicikicchā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'sānusaṃyā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'rāgasampayuttā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'dosasampayuttā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'mohasampayuttā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'mānasampayuttā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'diṭṭhisampayuttā caratīti' aññāṇa-

¹ anitṭhāgatāya, K.

cariyā, ‘uddhaccasampayuttā caratīti’ aññāṇacariyā, ‘vicikicchāsampayuttā caratīti aññāṇacariyā, anusayasampayuttā caratīti’ aññāṇacariyā, ‘kusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ aññāṇacariyā, ‘akusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ aññāṇacariyā, ‘sāvajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ aññāṇacariyā, ‘anavajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ aññāṇacariyā, ‘kaṇhehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ aññāṇacariyā, ‘sukkehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ aññāṇacariyā, ‘sukhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ aññāṇacariyā, ‘dukkhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ aññāṇacariyā, ‘sukhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ aññāṇacariyā, ‘dukkhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ aññāṇacariyā, ‘aññāte caratīti’ aññāṇacariyā, ‘aññāṇassa evarūpā cariyā hotīti’ aññāṇacariyā. Ayam aññāṇacariyā.

5. Katamā ñāṇacariyā ?

Aniccānupassanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā aniccānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, dukkhānupassanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā dukkhānupassanā ñāṇacariyā anattānupassanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā anattānupassanā ñāṇacariyā nibbidānupassanatthāya . . . pe . . . virāgānupassanatthāya, nirodhānupassanatthāya, paṭinissaggānupassanatthāya, khayānupassanatthāya, vayānupassanatthāya, viparīṇāmānupassanatthāya, animittānupassanatthāya, appaṇihitānupassanatthāya, suññatānupassanatthāya, adhipaññādhammānupassanatthāya, yathābhūtañāṇadassanatthāya, ādinavānupassanatthāya, paṭisaṅkhānupassanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā paṭisaṅkhānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, vivatṭṭānānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, sotāpattimaggo ñāṇacariyā, sotāpattiphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā, sakadāgāmimaggo ñāṇacariyā, sakadāgāmiphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā, anāgāmimaggo ñāṇacariyā, anāgāmiphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā, Arahattamaggo ñāṇacariyā, Arahattaphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā.

6. ‘Ñāṇacariyā’ ti. Ken’ atthēna ñāṇacariyā ?

‘Nirāgā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘nidosā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘nimohā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘nimānā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā,

'nidiṭṭhi caratīti' nāṇacariyā, 'ni-uddhaccā caratīti' nāṇacariyā, 'nivicikicchā caratīti' nāṇacariyā, 'nānusatthā caratīti' nāṇacariyā, 'rāgavippayuttā caratīti' nāṇacariyā, 'dosavippayuttā caratīti' nāṇacariyā, 'mohavippayuttā caratīti' nāṇacariyā, 'mānavippayuttā caratīti' nāṇacariyā, 'diṭṭhi-vippayuttā caratīti' nāṇacariyā, 'uddhaccavippayuttā caratīti' nāṇacariyā, 'vicikicchāvippayuttā caratīti' nāṇacariyā, 'anusayavippayuttā caratīti' nāṇacariyā, 'kusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' nāṇacariyā, 'akusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' nāṇacariyā, 'sāvajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' nāṇacariyā, 'anavajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' nāṇacariyā, 'kaṇhehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' nāṇacariyā, 'sukkehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' nāṇacariyā, 'sukhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' nāṇacariyā, 'dukkhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' nāṇacariyā, 'sukhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' nāṇacariyā, 'dukkhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' nāṇacariyā, 'nāte caratīti' nāṇacariyā, 'nāṇassa evarūpā cariyā hotīti' nāṇacariyā. Ayaṃ nāṇacariyā.

'Aññā viññāṇacariyā, aññā aññāṇacariyā, aññā nāṇacariyā' ti. Tañ nātattḥena nāṇaṃ, pajānanattḥena paññā; tena vuccati—'Cariyāvavatthāne paññā cariyānānatte nāṇaṃ.'

I. 19.

1. Kathaṃ catudhammavavatthāne paññā bhūminānatte nāṇaṃ ?

Catasso bhūmiyo — kāmāvacarā bhūmi, rūpāvacarā bhūmi, arūpāvacarā bhūmi, apariyāpannā bhūmi.

2. Katamā kāmāvacarā bhūmi ?

Heṭṭhato Avicinirayaṃ pariyantaṃ karitvā uparito Paranimmitavasavattī Deve anto karitvā, yaṃ etasmim antare etthāvacarā etthapariyāpannā khandhadhātu āyatana rūpā vedanā saññā saṅkhārā viññāṇaṃ, ayaṃ kāmāvacarā bhūmi.

3. Katamā rūpāvacarā bhūmi ?

Hetthato Brahmalo^{ka}m pariya^{nta}m karitvā uparito Akanit^{the} Deve anto karitvā, ya^m etasmi^m antare etthāvacarā etthapariyāpannā samāpannassa vā upapannassa vā di^{ṭṭha}dhammasukhavihāri^{ssa} vā cittacetasi^{kā} dhammā, aya^m rūpāvacarā bhūmi.

4. Katamā arūpāvacarā bhūmi?

Hetthato ākāsānañcāyatanūpage Deve pariya^{nta}m karitvā uparito nevasaññānāsaññāyatanūpage Deve anto karitvā, ya^m etasmi^m antare etthāvacarā etthapariyāpannā samāpannassa vā upapannassa vā di^{ṭṭha}dhammasukhavihāri^{ssa} vā cittacetasi^{kā} dhammā, aya^m arūpāvacarā bhūmi.

5. Katamā apariyāpannā bhūmi?

Apariyāpannā maggā ca magga^{phalā}ni ca asa^{ṅkha}tā ca dhātu, aya^m apariyāpannā bhūmi. Imā catasso bhūmiyo.

6. Aparā pi catasso bhūmiyo—cattāro satipa^{ṭṭha}nā, cattāro sammappa^{dhā}nā, cattāro iddhippādā, cattāri jhānāni, catasso appamaññāyo, catasso arūpāvacarasamāpattiyo, catasso paṭisambhidā, catasso paṭipadā, cattāri ārammaṇāni, cattāri ariyava^{ṃsa}ni, cattāri saṅgahavatt^{hū}ni, cattāri cakkāni, cattāri dhammapadāni. Imā catasso bhūmiyo. Ta^ṇ nāta^{ṭṭha}na nā^{ṇa}m, pa^{ṇa}nanat^{ṭha}na paññā; tena vu^{cca}ti—‘Catudhammavavatt^{hā}ne paññā bhūminānatte nā^{ṇa}m.’

I. 20.

1. Katha^m navadhammavavatt^{hā}ne paññā dhammānānatte nā^{ṇa}m?

Katha^m dhamme vavatt^{heti}? Kāmāvacare¹ dhamme kusalato vavatt^{heti}, akusalato vavatt^{heti}, abyākatato vavatt^{heti}; rūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavatt^{heti}, abyākatato vavatt^{heti}; arūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavatt^{heti}, abyākatato vavatt^{heti}; apariyāpanne dhamme kusalato vavatt^{heti} abyākatato vavatt^{heti}.

¹ S. *omits* from kāmāvacare to pī^{ti}manassa kāyo, sec. 6, l. 2.

2. Kathaṃ kāmāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, akusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti?

Dasa kusalakammapathe kusalato vavattheti, dasa akusalakammapathe akusalato vavattheti, rūpaṃ ca vipākaṃ ca kiriyaṃ ca abyākatato vavattheti. Evaṃ kāmāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, akusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti.

3. Kathaṃ rūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti?

Idhaṭṭhassa cattāri jhānāni kusalato vavattheti, tatrupapannassa cattāri jhānāni abyākatato vavattheti. Evaṃ rūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti.

4. Kathaṃ arūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti?

Idhaṭṭhassa catasso arūpāvacarasamāpattiyo kusalato vavattheti, tatrupapannassa catasso arūpāvacarasamāpattiyo abyākatato vavattheti. Evaṃ arūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti.

5. Kathaṃ apariyāpanne dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti?

Cattāro ariyamagge kusalato vavattheti, cattāri ca sāmaññaphalāni nibbānaṃ ca abyākatato vavattheti. Evaṃ apariyāpanne dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti. Evaṃ dhamme vavattheti.

6. Nava pāmojjamūlakā dhammā:—aniccato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati, samāhite citte yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti passati, yathābhūtaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati; dukkhato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . anattato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati. Rūpaṃ aniccato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . rūpaṃ dukkhato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ, saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhuṃ, jarāmarapaṃ aniccato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . jarāmarapaṃ dukkhato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, jarāmarapaṃ

anattato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, samāhite citte yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti passati, yathābhūtaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati. Ime nava pāmojjamūlakā dhammā.

7. Nava yoniso manasikāramūlakā dhammā:—aniccato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, samāhitena cittena 'idaṃ dukkhaṇ' ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, 'ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo' ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodho' ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā' ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; dukkhato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, samāhitena cittena 'idaṃ dukkhaṇ' ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, 'ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo' ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodho' ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā' ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; anattato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . Rūpaṃ aniccato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . rūpaṃ dukkhato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . rūpaṃ anattato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ, saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ aniccato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ dukkhato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ, saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ anattato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, samāhitena cittena 'idaṃ dukkhaṇ' ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, 'ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo' ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodho' ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, 'ayaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā'

ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ime nava yoniso manasikāra-mūlakā dhammā.

8. Nava nānattā:—dhātunānattam paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattam, phassanānattam paṭicca uppajjati vedanānānattam, vedanānānattam paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattam, saññānānattam paṭicca uppajjati saṅkappanānattam, saṅkappanānattam paṭicca uppajjati chandanānattam, chandanānattam paṭicca uppajjati parilāhanānattam, parilāhanānattam paṭicca uppajjati pariyesanānattam, pariyesanānattam paṭicca uppajjati lābhanānattam.

Ime nava nānattā. Tañ nātattṭhena nāṇam, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Navadhammavavatthāne paññā dhammanānatte nāṇam.’

I. 21.

Kathaṃ abhiññāpaññā nātattṭhe¹ nāṇam, pariññāpaññā tīraṇattṭhe¹ nāṇam, pahānāpaññā pariccāgatṭhe¹ nāṇam, bhāvanāpaññā ekarasattṭhe¹ nāṇam, sacchikiriyaṇāpaññā phussanattṭhe¹ nāṇam?

Ye ye dhammā abhiññātā honti, te te dhammā nātā honti; ye ye dhammā pariññātā honti, te te dhammā tīritā honti; ye ye dhammā pahinā honti, te te dhammā pariccattā honti; ye ye dhammā bhāvitā honti, te te dhammā ekarasā honti; ye ye dhammā sacchikatā honti, te te dhammā phassitā² honti.

Tañ nātattṭhena nāṇam, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Abhiññāpaññā nātattṭhe nāṇam, pariññāpaññā tīraṇattṭhe nāṇam, pahānāpaññā pariccāgatṭhe nāṇam, bhāvanāpaññā ekarasattṭhe nāṇam, sacchikiriyaṇāpaññā phussanattṭhe nāṇam.’

¹ nātattṭhena, tīraṇattṭhena, etc., K.S.

² phusitā, K.

I. 22.

1. Kathaṃ atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ, dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ, niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ?

Saddhindriyaṃ dhammo, viriyindriyaṃ dhammo, satindriyaṃ dhammo, samādhindriyaṃ dhammo, paññindriyaṃ dhammo; añño saddhindriyaṃ dhammo, añño viriyindriyaṃ dhammo, añño satindriyaṃ dhammo, añño samādhindriyaṃ dhammo, añño paññindriyaṃ dhammo. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā paṭividditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ.'

2. Adhimokkhaṭṭho attho, paggaḥaṭṭho attho, upaṭṭhānaṭṭho attho, avikkhepaṭṭho attho, dassanaṭṭho attho; añño adhimokkhaṭṭho attho, añño paggaḥaṭṭho attho, añño upaṭṭhānaṭṭho attho, añño avikkhepaṭṭho attho, añño dassanaṭṭho attho. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā atthā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā atthā paṭividditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ.'

3. Pañca dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañc' atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā; aññā dhammaniruttiyo, aññā atthaniruttiyo. Yena ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo paṭividditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ.'

4. Pañcasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, pañcasu atthesu ñāṇāni, dasasu niruttisu ñāṇāni; aññāni dhammesu ñāṇāni, aññāni atthesu ñāṇāni, aññāni niruttisu ñāṇāni. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā paṭividditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ.'

5. Saddhābalaṃ dhammo, viriyābalaṃ dhammo, satibalaṃ dhammo, samādhībalaṃ dhammo, paññābalaṃ dhammo; añño saddhābalaṃ dhammo, añño viriyābalaṃ dhammo, añño satibalaṃ dhammo, añño samādhībalaṃ dhammo, añño paññābalaṃ dhammo. Yena ñāṇena ime

nānā dhammā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

6. Assaddhiye¹ akampiyaṭṭho attho, kosajje akampiyaṭṭho attho, pamāde akampiyaṭṭho attho, uddacce akampiyaṭṭho attho, avijjāya akampiyaṭṭho attho; añño assaddhiye akampiyaṭṭho attho, añño kosajje akampiyaṭṭho attho, añño pamāde akampiyaṭṭho attho, añño uddacce akampiyaṭṭho attho, añño avijjāya akampiyaṭṭho attho. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā atthā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā atthā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

7. Pañca dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañc' atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā; aññā dhammaniruttiyo, aññā atthaniruttiyo. Yena ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

8. Pañcasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, pañcasu atthesu ñāṇāni, dasasu niruttisu ñāṇāni; aññāni dhammesu ñāṇāni, aññāni atthesu ñāṇāni, aññāni niruttisu ñāṇāni. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

9. Satisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, viriyasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, pītisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, passaddhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, samādhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo dhammo; añño satisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño viriyasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño pītisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño passaddhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño samādhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo dhammo. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

¹ āsaddhiye, M.

10. Upatthānaṭṭho attho, pavicayaṭṭho attho, pagga-
haṭṭho attho, pharaṇaṭṭho attho, upasamaṭṭho attho, avik-
khepaṭṭho attho, paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭho attho ; añño upa-
tthānaṭṭho attho, añño pavicayaṭṭho attho, añño pagga-
haṭṭho attho, añño pharaṇaṭṭho attho, añño upasamaṭṭho
attho, añño avikkhepaṭṭho attho, añño paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭho
attho. Yena ñāṇena ime nāṇā atthā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena
ime nāṇā atthā paṭividditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Atthanānatte
pañña atthapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ.'

11. Satta dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā,
satt' atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā ; aññā
dhammaniruttiyo, aññā atthaniruttiyo. Yena ñāṇena imā
nāṇā niruttiyo ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena imā nāṇā niruttiyo
paṭividditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Niruttinānatte pañña nirut-
tipaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ.'

12. Sattasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, sattasu atthesu ñāṇāni,
cuddasasu niruttisu ñāṇāni ; aññāni dhammesu ñāṇāni,
aññāni atthesu ñāṇāni, aññāni niruttisu ñāṇāni. Yena
ñāṇena ime nāṇā ñāṇā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nāṇā
ñātā ñāṇā paṭividditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Paṭibhānanānatte
pañña paṭibhānapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ.'

13. Sammāditṭhi dhammo, sammāsaṅkappo dhammo,
sammāvācā dhammo, sammākammanto dhammo, sammā-
ājivo dhammo, sammāvāyāmo dhammo, sammāsaṭi
dhammo, sammāsamādhi dhammo ; añño sammāditṭhi
dhammo, añño sammāsaṅkappo dhammo, añño sammā-
vācā dhammo, añño sammākammanto dhammo, añño
sammā-ājivo dhammo, añño sammāvāyāmo dhammo, añño
sammāsaṭi dhammo, añño sammāsamādhi dhammo. Yena
ñāṇena ime nāṇā dhammā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nāṇā
dhammā paṭividditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Dhammanānatte
pañña dhammapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ.'

14. Dassanaṭṭho attho, abhiniropanaṭṭho attho, parig-
gaṭṭho attho, samutthānaṭṭho attho, vodānaṭṭho attho,
paggahaṭṭho attho, upatthānaṭṭho attho, avikkhepaṭṭho
attho ; añño dassanaṭṭho attho, añño abhiniropanaṭṭho
attho, añño pariggaṭṭho attho, añño samutthānaṭṭho
attho, añño vodānaṭṭho attho, añño paggaṭṭho attho,

añño upatthānattho attho, añño avikkhepattho attho. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā atthā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā atthā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

15. Attha dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, atth' atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā; aññā dhammaniruttiyo, aññā atthaniruttiyo. Yena ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

16. Atthasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, atthasu atthesu ñāṇāni, soḷasasu nirattisu ñāṇāni; aññāni dhammesu ñāṇāni, aññāni atthesu ñāṇāni, aññāni niruttisu ñāṇāni. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

Tañ ñātattthena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattthena paññā; tena vuccati—'Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 23.

1. Kathaṃ vihāranānatte paññā vihāratthe ñāṇaṃ, samāpattinānatte paññā samāpattatthe ñāṇaṃ, vihārasamāpattinānatte paññā vihārasamāpattatthe ñāṇaṃ?

Nimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, animitto vihāro; paṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, appaṇihito vihāro; abhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, suññato vihāro.

2. Nimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittaṃ samāpatti; paṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimut-

tattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ appaṇihitaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā samāpatti; abhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ suññataṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā samāpatti.

3. Nimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā vihārasamāpatti; paṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ bhayati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ appaṇihitaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā vihārasamāpatti; abhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ suññataṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā vihārasamāpatti.

4. Rūpanimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, animitto vihāro; rūpapaṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, appaṇihito vihāro; rūpābhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, suññato vihāro.

5. Rūpanimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā samāpatti; rūpapaṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ appaṇihitaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā samāpatti; rūpābhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ suññataṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā samāpatti.

6. Rūpanimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā vihārasamāpatti; rūpapaṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa

phussa vayan̄ bhayati, pavattam̄ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodham̄ nibbānam̄ appaṇihitam̄ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā vihārasamāpatti ; rūpābhinivesam̄ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayan̄ passati, pavattam̄ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodham̄ nibbānam̄ suññatam̄ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā vihārasamāpatti.

7. Vedanānimittam̄ . . . pe . . . saññānimittam̄, saṅkhāranimittam̄, viññāṇanimittam̄, cakkhunimittam̄ . . . pe . . . jarāmarañanimittam̄ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayan̄ passati, animitto vihāro ; jarāmarañanapaṇidhim̄ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayan̄ passati, appaṇihito vihāro ; jarāmarañābhinivesam̄ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayan̄ passati, suññato vihāro.

8. Jarāmarañanimittam̄ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā pavattam̄ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodham̄ nibbānam̄ animittam̄ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā samāpatti ; jarāmarañanapaṇidhim̄ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā pavattam̄ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodham̄ nibbānam̄ appaṇihitam̄ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā samāpatti ; jarāmarañābhinivesam̄ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā pavattam̄ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodham̄ nibbānam̄ suññatam̄ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā samāpatti.

9. Jarāmarañanimittam̄ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayan̄ passati, pavattam̄ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodham̄ nibbānam̄ animittam̄ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā vihārasamāpatti ; jarāmarañanapaṇidhim̄ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayan̄ passati, pavattam̄ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodham̄ nibbānam̄ appaṇihitam̄ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā vihārasamāpatti ; jarāmarañābhinivesam̄ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayan̄ passati, pavattam̄ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodham̄ nibbānam̄ suññatam̄ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā vihārasamāpatti.

Añño animitto vihāro, añño appaṇihito vihāro, añño suññato vihāro ; aññā animittā samāpatti, aññā appaṇihitā samāpatti, aññā suññatā samāpatti ; aññā animittā vihārasamāpatti, aññā appaṇihitā vihārasamāpatti, aññā suññatā vihārasamāpatti. Tañ ñātattḥena ñāṇaṃ, pajānattḥena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Vihāranānatte paññā vihāratṭhe ñāṇaṃ, samāpattinānatte paññā samāpattattḥe ñāṇaṃ, vihārasamāpattinānatte paññā vihārasamāpattattḥe ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 24.

1. Kathaṃ avikkhepaparisuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā ānantarikasamādhismim¹ ñāṇaṃ ?

Nekkhammavasena cittass’ ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, tassa samādhissa vasena uppajjati ñāṇaṃ, tena ñāṇena āsavā khīyanti ; iti paṭhamam samatho, paccā ñāṇaṃ, tena ñāṇena āsavānaṃ khayō hoti : tena vuccati—‘Avikkhepaparisuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā ānantarikasamādhismim ñāṇaṃ.’

2. ‘Āsavā’ ti : katame te āsavā ?

Kāmāsavo, bhavāsavo, diṭṭhāsavo, avijjāsavo.

Katth’ ete āsavā khīyanti ?

Sotāpattimaggena anavaseso diṭṭhāsavo khīyati, apāyagamaniyo kāmāsavo khīyati, apāyagamaniyo bhavāsavo khīyati, apāyagamaniyo avijjāsavo khīyati ; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Sakadāgāmaggena olāriko kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekatṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekatṭho avijjāsavo khīyati ; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Anāgāmaggena anavaseso kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekatṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekatṭho avijjāsavo khīyati ; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Arahattamaggena anavaseso bhavāsavo khīyati, anavaseso avijjāsavo khīyati ; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

¹ ānantariya°, S.M.

3. Abyāpādasena, ālokasaññāvasena, avikkhepa-vasena, dhammavavatthānavasena, ñāṇavasena, pāmoj-vasena, paṭhamajjhānavasena, dutiyajjhānavasena, tatiyajjhānavasena, catutthajjhānavasena, ākāsaññācāya-tanasamāpattivasena, viññāṇaññācāyatanasamāpattivasena, ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattivasena, nevasaññānāsaññāya-tanasamāpattivasena, paṭhavikaṣiṇavasena, āpokasiṇava-sena, tejokasiṇavasena, vāyokasiṇavasena, nilakasiṇava-sena, pītakasiṇavasena, lohitaṇasiṇavasena, odātakasiṇa-vasena, ākāsaṇasiṇavasena, viññāṇaṇasiṇavasena, Bud-dhānussativasena, Dhammānussativasena, Saṅghānus-sativasena, sīlānussativasena, cāgānussativasena, devat-ānussativasena, ānāpānassativasena, maraṇassativasena, kāyagatāsativasena, upasamānussativasena, uddhumātaka-saññāvasena, vinilakasaññāvasena, vipubbakasaññāvasena, vicchiddakasaññāvasena, vikkhāyitakasaññāvasena, vikkhit-takasaññāvasena, hatavikkhittakasaññāvasena, pulavaka-saññāvasena¹ atṭhikasaññāvasena, dīghaṃ assāsavasena, dīghaṃ passāsavasena, rassaṃ assāsavasena, rassaṃ passāsavasena, sabbakāyapaṭisamvedī assāsavasena, sabbā-kāyapaṭisamvedī passāsavasena, passambhayaṃ kāya-saṅkhāraṃ assāsavasena, passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passāsavasena, pītipaṭisamvedī assāsavasena, pītipaṭisam-vedī passāsavasena, sukhapaṭisamvedī assāsavasena, suk-hapaṭisamvedī passāsavasena, cittasaṅkhārapaṭisamvedī assāsavasena, cittasaṅkhārapaṭisamvedī passāsavasena, passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assāsavasena, passamb-hayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ passāsavasena, cittapaṭisamvedī assāsavasena, cittapaṭisamvedī passāsavasena, abhip-pamodayaṃ cittaṃ assāsavasena, abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ passāsavasena, samādahāṃ cittaṃ . . . pe . . . vimo-cayaṃ cittaṃ aniccānupassī virāgānupassī nirodhānupassī paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī, tassa samādhissa vasena uppajjati ñāṇaṃ, tena ñāṇena āsavā khiyanti; iti paṭhamāṃ samatho, paccā ñāṇaṃ, tena

¹ puluvaka°, M.

ñāṇena āsavānaṃ khayō hoti: tena vuccati—‘Avikkhepa-parisuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā ānantarikasamādhismim̐ ñāṇaṃ.’

4. ‘Āsavā’ ti: katame te āsavā?

Kāmāsavo, bhavāsavo, diṭṭhāsavo, avijjāsavo.

Katth’ ete āsavā khīyanti?

Sotāpattimaggena anavaseso diṭṭhāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo kāmāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo bhavāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Sakadāgāmiccimaggena olāriko kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekattho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekattho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Anāgāmiccimaggena anavaseso kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekattho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekattho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Arahattamaggena anavaseso bhavāsavo khīyati, anavaseso avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Taṃ nātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Avikkhepa-parisuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā ānantarikasamādhismim̐ ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 25.

1. Kathaṃ dassanādhīpateyyaṃ santo ca viharādhiḡamo paṇitādhimuttatā paññā araṇavihāre ñāṇaṃ?

‘Dassanādhīpateyyaṃ’ ti: aniccānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ, dukkhānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ, anattānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ; rūpe aniccānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ, rūpe dukkhānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ, rūpe anattānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ; vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya, saṅkhāresu, viññāṇe, cakkhusmim̐ . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe aniccānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ, jarāmarañe dukkhānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ, jarāmarañe anattānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ.

2. 'Santo ca viharādhigamo' ti: suññato vihāro santo viharādhigamo, appaṇihito vihāro santo viharādhigamo.

'Paṇitādhimuttatā' ti: suññate adhimuttatā paṇitādhimuttatā, animitte adhimuttatā paṇitādhimuttatā, appaṇihite adhimuttatā paṇitādhimuttatā.

'Araṇavihāro' ti: paṭhamajjhānaṃ araṇavihāro, dutiyajjhānaṃ araṇavihāro, tatiyajjhānaṃ araṇavihāro, catutthajjhānaṃ araṇavihāro, ākāsaṇāṇcāyatanaśamāpatti araṇavihāro . . . pe . . . nevaśaṇṇānaśaṇṇāyatanaśamāpatti araṇavihāro.

'Araṇavihāro' ti. Ken' atthena araṇavihāro?

'Paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'dutiyaajjhānena vitakkavicāre haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'tatiyaajjhānena pīṭiṃ haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'catutthajjhānena sukhadukkhe haratīti' araṇavihāro; 'ākāsaṇāṇcāyatanaśamāpattiyā rūpaśaṇṇaṃ paṭighaśaṇṇaṃ nānattaśaṇṇaṃ haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'viññāṇaṇcāyatanaśamāpattiyā ākāsaṇāṇcāyatanaśaṇṇaṃ haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'ākīṇcaṇṇāyatanaśamāpattiyā viññāṇaṇcāyatanaśaṇṇaṃ haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'nevaśaṇṇānaśaṇṇāyatanaśamāpattiyā ākiṇcaṇṇāyatanaśaṇṇaṃ haratīti' araṇavihāro: ayaṃ araṇavihāro. Taṃ nātathena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Dassanādhipeyyaṃ santo ca viharādhigamo paṇitādhimuttatā paññā araṇavihāre ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 26.

1. Kathaṃ dvīhi balehi samannāgatattā tayo ca saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhi navahi samādhicariyāhi vasībhāvatāpaññā nirodhasamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ?

'Dvīhi balehīti': dve balāni, samathabalaṃ vipassanābalaṃ.

2. Katamaṃ samathabalaṃ?

Nekkhammavasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ, abyāpādasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ, ālokaśaṇṇāvasena cittass' ekaggatā avik-

khepo samathabalaṃ, avikkhepavasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ.

3. 'Samathabalaṃ' ti. Ken' atthena samathabalaṃ ?

'Paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe na kampaṭīti' samathabalaṃ, 'dutiyaajjhānena vitakkavicāre na kampaṭīti' samathabalaṃ, 'tatiyaajjhānena pītiyā na kampaṭīti' samathabalaṃ, 'catutthajjhānena sukhadukkhe na kampaṭīti' samathabalaṃ, 'ākāsānañcāyatanaśamāpattiyā rūpasāññāya paṭighasāññāya nānattasāññāya na kampaṭīti' samathabalaṃ, 'viññāṇañcāyatanaśamāpattiyā ākāśānañcāyatanaśamāpattiyā na kampaṭīti' samathabalaṃ, 'ākīñcaññāyatanaśamāpattiyā viññāṇañcāyatanaśamāpattiyā na kampaṭīti' samathabalaṃ, 'nevasāññānāśaññāyatanaśamāpattiyā ākīñcaññāyatanaśamāpattiyā na kampaṭīti' samathabalaṃ, 'uddhacce ca uddhaccasahagatakilese ca khandhe ca na kampaṭīti na calatī na vedhatīti' samathabalaṃ. Idaṃ samathabalaṃ.

4. Katamaṃ vipassanābalaṃ ?

Aniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, dukkhānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, anattānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, nibbidānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, virāgānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, nirodhānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, rūpe aniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ . . . pe . . . rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya, saṅkhāresu, viññāṇe, cakkhusmim . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇe aniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇe paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ.

5. 'Vipassanābalaṃ' ti. Ken' atthena vipassanābalaṃ ?

'Aniccānupassanāya niccasaññāya na kampaṭīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'dukkhānupassanāya sukhasāññāya ra kampaṭīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'anattānupassanāya attasaññāya na kampaṭīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'nibbidānupassanāya nandiyā na kampaṭīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'virāgānupassanāya rāge na kampaṭīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'nirodhānupassanāya

samudaye na kampatīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'paṭinissaggānupassanāya ādāne na kampatīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'avijjāya ca avijjāsahagatakilese ca khandhe ca na kampati na calati na vedhatīti' vipassanābalaṃ. Idaṃ vipassanābalaṃ.

6. 'Tayo ca saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā' ti. Kata-mesaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā?

Dutiyaajjhānaṃ samāpannassa vitakkavicārā vacīsaṅkhārā paṭippassaddhā honti, catutthajjhānaṃ samāpannassa assāsapassāsā kāyasaṅkhārā paṭippassaddhā honti, saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpannassa saññā ca vedanā ca cittasaṅkhārā paṭippassaddhā honti. Imesaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā.

7. 'Soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhīti.' Katamāhi soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhi?

Aniccānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, dukkhānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, anattānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, nibbidānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, virāgānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, nirodhānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, paṭinissaggānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, vivatta-nānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, sotāpattimaggo ñāṇacariyā, sotāpattiphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā, sakadāgāmi-maggo ñāṇacariyā, sakadāgāmiphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā, anāgāmi-maggo ñāṇacariyā, anāgāmiphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā, Arahatta-maggo ñāṇacariyā, Arahattaphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā. Imāhi soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhi.

8. 'Navahi samādhicariyāhīti.' Katamāhi navahi samādhicariyāhi?

Paṭhamajjhānaṃ samādhicariyā, dutiyaajjhānaṃ samādhicariyā, tatiyaajjhānaṃ samādhicariyā, catutthajjhānaṃ samādhicariyā, ākāsañāncāyatana-samāpatti . . . pe . . . viññāṇāncāyatana-samāpatti, ākiñcaññāyatana-samāpatti, nevasaññānāsaññāyatana-samāpatti samādhicariyā : paṭhamajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhaṃ ca citta-kaggatā ca . . . pe . . . nevasaññānāsaññāyatana-samāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhaṃ ca citta-kaggatā ca. Imāhi navahi samādhicariyāhi.

9. 'Vasī' ti. Pañca vasiyo—āvajjanāvasī samāpajjanāvasī

adhiṭṭhānavasī vuṭṭhānavasī paccavekkhaṇāvasī. ‘Paṭhamajjhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ¹ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ āvajjati, āvajjanāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti’ āvajjanāvasī; ‘paṭhamajjhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ samāpajjati, samāpajjamāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti’ samāpajjanāvasī; ‘paṭhamajjhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, adhiṭṭhāne dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti’ adhiṭṭhānavasī; ‘paṭhamajjhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ vuṭṭhāti, vuṭṭhāne dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti’ vuṭṭhānavasī, ‘paṭhamajjhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ paccavekkhati, paccavekkhaṇāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti’ paccavekkhaṇāvasī. ‘Dutiyajjhānaṃ . . . pe . . . nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaśamāpatti yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ āvajjati, āvajjanāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti’ āvajjanāvasī; ‘nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaśamāpatti yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ samāpajjati . . . pe . . . adhiṭṭhāti . . . pe . . . vuṭṭhāti . . . pe . . . paccavekkhati, paccavekkhaṇāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti’ paccavekkhaṇāvasī. Imā pañca vasiyo. Tañ nātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati — ‘Dvīhi balehi samannāgatattā tayo ca saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhi navahi samādhicariyāhi vasibhāvātapaññā nirodhasamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 27.

1. Kathaṃ sampajānassa pavattapariyādāne paññā parinibbāne ñāṇaṃ?

Idha sampajāno nekkhammena kāmacchandassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, abyāpādena byāpādassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, avikkhepena uddhaccassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchāya . . . pe . . . ñāṇena avijjāya, pāmojjena aratiyā, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇānaṃ pavattaṃ pariyādiyati . . . pe . . . Arahat-

¹ yatthicchakaṃ, M.; yathicchikaṃ, S.

tamaggena sabbakilesānaṃ pavattaṃ pariyādiyati. Atha vā pana sampajānassa anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyantassa idaṃ c'eva cakkhupavattaṃ pariyādiyati, aññaṃ ca cakkhupavattaṃ na uppajjati, idaṃ c'eva sotapavattaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānapavattaṃ jivhāpavattaṃ kāyapavattaṃ manopavattaṃ pariyādiyati, aññaṃ ca manopavattaṃ na uppajjati. Idaṃ sampajānassa pavattapariyādāne paññā parinibbāne ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Sampajānassa pavattapariyādāne paññā parinibbāne ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 28.

1. Kathaṃ sabbadhammānaṃ sammāsamucchede nirodhe ca anupaṭṭhānatā paññā samasīsattṭhe ñāṇaṃ ?

'Sabbadhammānaṃ' ti. Pañcakkhandhā, dvādas' āyatanāni, atṭhārasa dhātuyo; kusalā dhammā, akusalā dhammā, abyākatā dhammā; kāmāvacarā dhammā, rūpāvacarā dhammā, arūpāvacarā dhammā, अपariyāpannā dhammā.

2. 'Sammāsamucchede' ti. Nekkhammena kāmaccandaṃ sammā samucchindati, abyāpādena byāpādaṃ sammā samucchindati, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhaṃ sammā samucchindati, avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ sammā samucchindati, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchāṃ sammā samucchindati, ñāṇena avijjāṃ sammā samucchindati, pāmojjena aratīṃ sammā samucchindati, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe sammā samucchindati, . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilese sammā samucchindati.

3. 'Nirodhe' ti. Nekkhammena kāmaccandaṃ nirodheti, abyāpādena byāpādaṃ nirodheti, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhaṃ nirodheti, avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ nirodheti, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchāṃ nirodheti, ñāṇena avijjāṃ nirodheti, pāmojjena aratīṃ nirodheti, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe nirodheti . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilese nirodheti.

4. 'Anupaṭṭhānatā' ti. Nekkhammaṃ paṭiladdhassa kāmaccando na upaṭṭhāti, abyāpādaṃ paṭiladdhassa

byāpādo na upatthāti, ālokasaññaṃ paṭiladdhassa thīna-middhaṃ na upatthāti, avikkhepaṃ paṭiladdhassa uddhaccaṃ na upatthāti, dhammavavatthānaṃ paṭiladdhassa vicikicchā na upatthāti, ñāṇaṃ paṭiladdhassa avijjā na upatthāti, pāmojjaṃ paṭiladdhassa arati na upatthāti, paṭhamajjhānaṃ paṭiladdhassa nīvaraṇā na upatthanti,¹ Arahattamaggaṃ paṭiladdhassa sabbakilesā na upatthanti.¹

5. 'Saman' ti. Kāmacchandassa pahīnattā nekkhammaṃ samaṃ, byāpādassa pahīnattā abyāpādo samaṃ, thīnamiddhassa pahīnattā ālokasaññaṃ samaṃ, uddhaccassa pahīnattā avikkhepo samaṃ, vicikicchāya pahīnattā dhammavavatthānaṃ samaṃ, avijjāya pahīnattā ñāṇaṃ samaṃ, aratiyā pahīnattā pāmojjaṃ samaṃ, nīvaraṇānaṃ pahīnattā paṭhamajjhānaṃ samaṃ . . . pe . . . sabbakilesānaṃ pahīnattā Arahattamaggo samaṃ.

6. 'Sīsaṇ' ti. Terasa sīsāni—palibodhasīsaṇ ca taṇhā, vinibandhanasīsaṇ² ca māno, parāmāsasīsaṇ ca diṭṭhi, vikkhepasīsaṇ ca uddhaccaṃ, kilesasīsaṇ³ ca avijjā, adhimokkhasīsaṇ ca saddhā, paggahasīsaṇ ca viriyaṃ, upatthānasīsaṇ ca sati, avikkhepasīsaṇ ca samādhi, dassanasīsaṇ ca paññā, pavattasīsaṇ ca jīvitindriyaṃ, gocarasīsaṇ ca vimokkho, saṅkhārasīsaṇ ca nirodho. Tañ ñātattheṇa ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattheṇa paññā; tena vuccati—'Sabbadhammānaṃ sammāsamucchede nirodhe ca anupatthānatā paññā samasīsatthe ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 29.

1. Kathaṃ puthunānattekattatejapariyādāne⁴ paññā sallekhatthe ñāṇaṃ?

'Puthūti.' Rāgo puthu, doso puthu, moho puthu; kodho . . . pe . . . upanāho, makkho, palāso, issā, macchariyaṃ, māyā, sātheyyaṃ, thaṃbho, sārambho, māno, atimāno, mado, pamādo; sabbe kilesā, sabbe duccharitā, sabbe abhisāṅkhārā, sabbe bhavagāmikammā puthu.⁵

¹ upadāhanti, M.; uppajjanti, S. ² bandhana°, S. K.

³ saṃkilesa°, M. ⁴ puthujjanānatthena pariyādāne, S.

⁵ S. M. omit puthu.

2. 'Nānattekattan' ti. Kāmacchando nānattaṃ, nekkhammaṃ ekattaṃ; byāpādo nānattaṃ, abyāpādo ekattaṃ; thīnamiddhaṃ nānattaṃ, ālokasaññā ekattaṃ; uddhaccaṃ nānattaṃ, avikkhepo ekattaṃ; vicikicchā nānattaṃ, dhammavavatthānaṃ ekattaṃ; avijjā nānattaṃ, ñāṇaṃ ekattaṃ; arati nānattaṃ, pāmojjaṃ ekattaṃ; nīvaraṇā nānattaṃ, paṭhamajjhānaṃ ekattaṃ . . . pe . . . sabbe kilesā nānattaṃ, Arahattamaggo ekattaṃ.

3. 'Tejo' ti. Pañca tejā—caraṇatejo, guṇatejo, paññātejo, puññatejo, dhammatejo; caraṇatejena tejitattā dussīlyatejaṃ pariyādiyati, guṇatejena tejitattā aguṇatejaṃ pariyādiyati, paññātejena tejitattā duppaññatejaṃ pariyādiyati, puññatejena tejitattā apuññatejaṃ pariyādiyati, dhammatejena tejitattā adhammatejaṃ pariyādiyati.

4. 'Sallekho' ti. Kāmacchando asallekho, nekkhammaṃ sallekho; byāpādo asallekho, abyāpādo sallekho; thīnamiddhaṃ asallekho, ālokasaññā sallekho; uddhaccaṃ asallekho, avikkhepo sallekho; vicikicchā asallekho, dhammavavatthānaṃ sallekho; avijjā asallekho, ñāṇaṃ sallekho; arati asallekho, pāmojjaṃ sallekho; nīvaraṇā asallekho, paṭhamajjhānaṃ sallekho . . . pe . . . sabbe kilesā asallekho, Arahattamaggo sallekho. Tañ ñātattḥena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattḥena paññā; tena vuccati—'Puthunānattekattatejapariyādāne paññā sallekhatṭhe ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 30.

1. Kathaṃ asallīnattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe¹ paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ?

Anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya asallīnattā² pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya asallīnattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya asallīnattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe

¹ asallīnānetṭā paggahaṭṭhena, S. ² asallīnattaṃ, M.

paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ t̥hitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ.

2. Anuppannassa kāmacchandassa anuppādāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannassa kāmacchandassa pahānāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, anuppannassa nekkhammassa uppādāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannassa nekkhammassa t̥hitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . anuppannānaṃ sabbakilesānaṃ anuppādāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannānaṃ sabbakilesānaṃ pahānāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, anuppannassa Arahattamaggassa uppādāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannassa Arahattamaggassa t̥hitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātatt̥hena ñāṇaṃ pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati,—‘Asallinattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 81.

1. Kathaṃ nānādhammapakāsanatā paññā atthasandassane ñāṇaṃ?

‘Nānādhammā’ ti. Pañcakkhandhā, dvādas’āyatanāni, at̥thārasa dhātuyo; kusalā dhammā, akusalā dhammā, abyākatā dhammā; kāmāvacarā dhammā, rūpāvacarā dhammā, arūpāvacarā dhammā, aperiyaṇṇā dhammā.

2. ‘Pakāsanatā’ ti. Rūpaṃ aniccato pakāseti, rūpaṃ dukkhato pakāseti, rūpaṃ anattato pakāseti, vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . saññānaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhūnaṃ

. . . pe . . . jarāmarañam aniccato pakāseti, jarāmarañam dukkhato pakāseti, jarāmarañam anattato pakāseti.

3. 'Atthasandassane' ti. Kāmacchandam pajahanto nekkhammattham sandasseti, byāpādam pajahanto abyāpādattham sandasseti, thinamiddham pajahanto ālokasaññattham sandasseti, uddhaccam pajahanto avikkhepattham sandasseti, vicikiccham pajahanto dhammavavatthānattham sandasseti, avijjam pajahanto ñānattham sandasseti, aratim pajahanto pāmojjattham sandasseti, nīvarane pajahanto paṭhamajjhānattham sandasseti . . . pe . . . sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggattham sandasseti. Tañ ñātatthena ñānam pajānanatthena paññā; tena vuccati—'Nānādhammapakāsanatā paññā atthasandassane ñānam.'

I. 32.

1. Katham sabbadhammānam ekasaṅgahatānānattekatapaṭivedhe paññā dassanavisuddhiñānam?

'Sabbadhammānam' ti. Pañcakkhandhā . . . pe . . . apariyāpannā dhammā.

'Ekasaṅgahatā' ti. Dvādasahi ākārehi sabbe dhammā ekasaṅgahatā, tathatthena anattatthena saccatthena paṭivedhatthena abhijānanatthena parijānanatthena dhammatthena dhātutthena ñātatthena sacchikiriyaṭthena phusanatthena abhisamayatthena. Imehi dvādasahi ākārehi sabbe dhammā ekasaṅgahatā.

'Nānattekattan' ti. Kāmacchando nānattam, nekkhammam ekattam . . . pe . . . sabbakilesā nānattam, Arahattamaggo ekattam.

'Paṭivedhe' ti. Dukkhasaccam pariññāpaṭivedham paṭivijjhati, samudayasaccam pahānapaṭivedham paṭivijjhati, nirodhasaccam sacchikiriyaṭivedham paṭivijjhati, maggasaccam bhāvanāpaṭivedham paṭivijjhati.

'Dassanavisuddhi' ti. Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe dassanam visujjhati, sotāpatiphalakkhaṇe dassanam visuddham; sakadāgānimaggakkhaṇe dassanam visujjhati, sakadāgāmiphalakkhaṇe dassanam visuddham; anāgānimaggak-

khāṇe dassanaṃ visujjhati, anāgāmiṭṭhalakkhaṇe dassanaṃ visuddhaṃ ; Arahattamaṃgakkhaṇe dassanaṃ visujjhati, Arahattaṭṭhalakkhaṇe dassanaṃ visuddhaṃ. Taṃ nātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanaṭṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Sabbadhammānaṃ ekasaṃgahatānānattekkattapaṭivedhe paññā dassanaṃvisuddhiñāṇaṃ.’

I. 33.

1. Kathaṃ viditattā paññā khantiñāṇaṃ ?

‘Rūpaṃ aniccatō viditaṃ, rūpaṃ dukkhato viditaṃ, rūpaṃ anattato viditaṃ ; yaṃ yaṃ viditaṃ, taṃ taṃ khamatīti’ viditattā paññā khantiñāṇaṃ. ‘Vedanā . . . pe . . . saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaṇaṃ aniccatō viditaṃ, jarāmaṇaṃ dukkhato viditaṃ, jarāmaṇaṃ anattato viditaṃ ; yaṃ yaṃ viditaṃ, taṃ taṃ khamatīti’ viditattā paññā khantiñāṇaṃ. Taṃ nātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Viditattā paññā khantiñāṇaṃ.’

I. 34.

1. Kathaṃ phutṭhattā paññā pariyogāhane ñāṇaṃ ?

‘Rūpaṃ aniccatō phusati, rūpaṃ dukkhato phusati, rūpaṃ anattato phusati ; yaṃ yaṃ phusati, taṃ taṃ pariyogahatīti’ phutṭhattā paññā pariyogāhane ñāṇaṃ. ‘Vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . saññā, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaṇaṃ aniccatō phusati, jarāmaṇaṃ dukkhato phusati, jarāmaṇaṃ anattato phusati ; yaṃ yaṃ phusati, taṃ taṃ pariyogahatīti’ phutṭhattā paññā pariyogāhane ñāṇaṃ. Taṃ nātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanaṭṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Phutṭhattā paññā pariyogāhane ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 35.

1. Kathaṃ samodāhane paññā paḍesavihāre ñāṇaṃ ?

Micchādiṭṭhipaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, micchādiṭṭhivūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammādiṭṭhipaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammādiṭṭhivūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, micchāsaṅkappapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, micchāsaṅkappavūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammāsaṅkappapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammāsaṅkappavūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ . . . pe . . . micchāvimuttipaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, micchāvimuttivūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammāvimuttipaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammāvimuttivūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ ; chandapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, chandavūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, vitakkapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, vitakavūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, saññāpaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, saññāvūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ ; chando ca avūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca avūpasanto hoti, saññā ca avūpasanto hoti, tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ ; chando ca vūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca avūpasanto hoti, saññā ca avūpasanto hoti, tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ ; chando ca vūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca vūpasanto hoti, saññā ca avūpasanto hoti, tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ ; chando ca vūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca vūpasanto hoti, saññā ca vūpasanto hoti, tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ. Appattassa pattiya atthi āyavaṃ, tasmim pi tṭhāne¹ anuppatte tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ. Tañ nātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘ Samodāhane paññā paḍesavihāre ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 36.

1. Kathaṃ adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ ?

‘ Nekkhammādhīpatattā paññā kāmaccchandato saññāya vivaṭṭatīti ’ adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, ‘ abyāpādādhīpatattā paññā byāpādato saññāya vivaṭṭatīti ’ adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, ‘ ālokasaññādhīpatattā

¹ tasmā te pi tṭhāne, S.

paññā thīnamiddhato saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'avikkhepādhīpatattā paññā uddhaccato saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'dhammavavatthānādhīpatattā paññā vicikicchāya saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'ñāṇādhīpatattā paññā avijjāya saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'pāmojjādhīpatattā paññā aratīyā saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'paṭhamajjhānādhīpatattā paññā nīvaraṇehi saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'Arahattamaggādhīpatattā paññā sabbakilesehi saññāya vivatṭatīti' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātattāna ñāṇaṃ pajānanattāna paññā; tena vuccati — 'Adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 37.

1. Kathaṃ nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāṇaṃ?

'Kāmacchando nānattaṃ, nekkhammaṃ ekattaṃ, nekkhammekattaṃ cetayato kāmacchandato cittaṃ vivatṭatīti' nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāṇaṃ; 'byāpādo nānattaṃ, abyāpādo ekattaṃ, abyāpādekattaṃ cetayato byāpādato cittaṃ vivatṭatīti' nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāṇaṃ; 'thīnamiddhaṃ nānattaṃ, ālokasaññā ekattaṃ, ālokasaññā ekattaṃ cetayato thīnamiddhato cittaṃ vivatṭatīti' nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sabbakilesā nānattaṃ, Arahattamaggo ekattaṃ, Arahattamaggekattaṃ cetayato sabbakilesehi cittaṃ vivatṭatīti' nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātattāna ñāṇaṃ pajānanattāna paññā; tena vuccati—'Nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 38.

1. Kathaṃ adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivatṭe ñāṇaṃ?

'Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti' adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'byā-

pādaṃ' pajahanto abyāpādasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti' adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'thīnamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokasaññāvasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti' adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti' adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 39.

1. Kathaṃ suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ ?

'Cakkhuṃ suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā ti yathābhūtaṃ jānato passato cakkhābinivesato¹ ñāṇaṃ vivaṭṭatīti' suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. 'Sotaṃ suññaṃ . . . pe . . . ghāṇaṃ suññaṃ, jivhā suññā, kāyo suñño, mano suñño attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā ti yathābhūtaṃ jānato passato manābhinivesato ñāṇaṃ vivaṭṭatīti' suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 40.

1. Kathaṃ vossagge² paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ ?

'Nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ vossajjatīti' vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'abyāpādena byāpādaṃ vossajjatīti' vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhaṃ vossajjatīti' vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ vossajjatīti' vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'dhammavavatthānena vicikicchāṃ vossajjatīti' vossagge paññā

¹ K. *has* passato ca kāmābhinivesato. ² vossagge, M.

vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘Arahattamaggena sabbakilese vossajjatīti’ vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātattḥena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattḥena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 41.

1. Kathaṃ tathatṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ ?

‘Dukkassa pīḷanattḥaṃ saṅkhataṭṭhaṃ santāpattḥaṃ¹ vipariṇāmatṭhaṃ parijānanto vivaṭṭatīti’ tathatṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, ‘samudayassa āyuhanattḥaṃ nidānatṭhaṃ saññogattḥaṃ palibodhatṭhaṃ pajahanto vivaṭṭatīti’ tathatṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, ‘nirodhassa nissaranattḥaṃ vivekatṭhaṃ asaṅkhataṭṭhaṃ amataṭṭhaṃ sacchikaronto vivaṭṭatīti’ tathatṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, ‘maggassa niyyānatṭhaṃ² hetutṭhaṃ dassanatṭhaṃ adhipateyyattḥaṃ bhāvento vivaṭṭatīti’ tathatṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Saññāvivatṭo, cetovivatṭo, cittavivatṭo, ñāṇavivatṭo, vimokkhavivatṭo; ‘sañjānanto vivaṭṭatīti’ saññāvivatṭo, ‘cetayanto vivaṭṭatīti’ cetovivatṭo, ‘vijānanto vivaṭṭatīti’ cittavivatṭo, ‘ñāṇaṃ karonto vivaṭṭatīti’ ñāṇavivatṭo, ‘vossajjanto vivaṭṭatīti’ vimokkhavivatṭo, ‘tathatṭhe vivaṭṭatīti’ saccavivatṭo.

2. Yattha saññāvivatṭo tattha cetovivatṭo, yattha cetovivatṭo tattha saññāvivatṭo; yattha saññāvivatṭo cetovivatṭo tattha cittavivatṭo, yattha cittavivatṭo tattha saññāvivatṭo cetovivatṭo; yattha saññāvivatṭo cetovivatṭo cittavivatṭo tattha ñāṇavivatṭo, yattha ñāṇavivatṭo tattha saññāvivatṭo cetovivatṭo cittavivatṭo; yattha saññāvivatṭo cetovivatṭo cittavivatṭo ñāṇavivatṭo tattha vimokkhavivatṭo, yattha vimokkhavivatṭo tattha saññāvivatṭo cetovivatṭo cittavivatṭo ñāṇavivatṭo; yattha saññāvivatṭo cetovivatṭo cittavivatṭo ñāṇavivatṭo vimokkhavivatṭo tattha saccavivatṭo, yattha saccavivatṭo tattha saññāvivatṭo cetovivatṭo cittavivatṭo ñāṇavivatṭo vimokkhavivatṭo. Tañ ñātattḥena

¹ S. omits santāpattḥaṃ.

² nirodhatṭhaṃ, S.

ñāṇaṃ pajānanatthēna paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Tathatthē paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 42.

1. Kathaṃ kāyaṃ pi cittaṃ pi ekavavatthānatā sukhasaññaṃ ca lahusaññaṃ ca adhiṭṭhānavasena ijjanatthē paññā iddhividhe ñāṇaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, viriyasamādhī . . . pe . . . cittasamādhī . . . pe . . . vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāveti paridameti muduṃ karoti kammaniyaṃ ; so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāvetvā paridametvā muduṃ karitvā kammaniyaṃ, kāyaṃ pi citte samodahati cittaṃ pi kāye samodahati, kāyavasena cittaṃ pariṇāmeti cittavasena kāyaṃ pariṇāmeti, kāyavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, cittavasena kāyaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, kāyavasena cittaṃ pariṇāmetvā cittavasena kāyaṃ pariṇāmetvā, kāyavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahitvā cittavasena kāyaṃ adhiṭṭhahitvā sukhasaññaṃ ca lahusaññaṃ ca kāye okkamitvā viharati ; so tathā bhāvitena cittaṇa parisuddhena pariyodātena iddhividhaññāyā cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti ; so anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti, eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti ; āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ tirokuḍḍaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamāno gacchati seyyathā pi ākāse, paṭhaviyā pi ummujjanimujjaṃ karoti seyyathā pi udaye, udaye pi abhijjamāno gacchati seyyathā pi paṭhavīyaṃ, ākāse pi pallaṅkena kamati seyyathā pi pakkhī saṅgo, ime pi candimasuriye evaṃ mahiddhike evaṃ mahānubhāve paṇinā parimasati parimajjati, yāva Brahmālokaṃ pi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti. Taṃ ñātattthēna ñāṇaṃ pajānanatthēna paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Kāyaṃ pi cittaṃ pi ekavavatthānatā sukhasaññaṃ ca lahusaññaṃ ca adhiṭṭhānavasena ijjanatthē paññā iddhividhe ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 43.

1. Kathaṃ vitakkavipphāravasena¹ nānattekattasadda-
nimittānaṃ pariyogāhane paññā sotadhātuvisuddhiñāṇaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhi . . . pe . . . viriya-
samādhi . . . pe . . . cittasamādhi . . . pe . . . vīma-
sāsamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ
bhāveti, so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāveti
paridameti muduraṃ karoti kammaniyaṃ, so imesu catūsu
iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāvetvā paridametvā muduraṃ
karitvā kammaniyaṃ dūre pi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ
manasikaroti, santike pi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi-
karoti, oḷārikānaṃ pi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi-
karoti, sukhumānaṃ pi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi-
karoti, saṇhasaṇhānaṃ pi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ
manasikaroti, puratthimāya pi disāya saddānaṃ saddani-
mittaṃ manasikaroti, pacchimāya pi disāya saddānaṃ
saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, uttarāya pi disāya sad-
dānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, dakkhiṇāya pi disāya
saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, puratthimāya pi
anudisāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, pacchi-
māya pi anudisāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti,
uttarāya pi anudisāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasi-
karoti, dakkhiṇāya pi anudisāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ
manasikaroti, heṭṭhimāya pi disāya saddānaṃ saddani-
mittaṃ manasikaroti, uparimāya pi disāya saddānaṃ sad-
danimittaṃ manasikaroti; so tattha bhāvitena cittaṇa
parisuddhena pariyodātena sotadhātuvisuddhiñāṇāya²
cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti, so dībbāya sotadhātuyā
visuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya ubho sadde supāti,
dibbe ca mānuse³ ca, ye dūre ca santike ca. Taṇ
ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—
'Vitakkavipphāravasena nānattekattasaddanimittānaṃ
pariyogāhane paññā sotadhātuvisuddhiñāṇaṃ.'

¹ vitakkvippāra°, M.

² sotadhātuyā visuddhi°, K.

³ mānuso, M.

I. 44.

1. Kathaṃ tiṇṇaṃ cittānaṃ vipphārattā indriyānaṃ pasādasasena nānattekattaviññānacariyāpariyogāhaṇe paññā cetopariyañānaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhi . . . pe . . . viriyasamādhi . . . pe . . . cittasamādhi . . . pe . . . vimāṃsāsamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāveti paridameti muduṃ karoti kammaṇiyaṃ, so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāvetvā paridamitvā muduṃ karitvā kammaṇiyaṃ evaṃ pajānāti 'Idaṃ rūpaṃ somanassindriyasamuṭṭhitaṃ, idaṃ rūpaṃ domanassindriyasamuṭṭhitaṃ, idaṃ rūpaṃ upekkhindriyasamuṭṭhitaṃ' ti; so tathā bhāvitena cittaṇa parisuddhena pariyodātena cetopariyañānāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti, so parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti—sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ 'sarāgaṃ cittaṃ' ti pajānāti, vītarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ 'vītarāgaṃ cittaṃ' ti pajānāti; sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ . . . pe . . . vītadosaṃ vā cittaṃ; samohaṃ vā cittaṃ, vītamohaṃ vā cittaṃ; saṅkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ, vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ; mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ, amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ; sa-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ, anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ; samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ, asaṃāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ; vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ, avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ¹ 'avimuttaṃ cittaṃ' ti pajānāti. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñānaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati 'Tiṇṇaṃ cittānaṃ vipphārattā indriyānaṃ pasādasasena nānattekattaviññānacariyāpariyogāhaṇe paññā cetopariyañānaṃ.

I. 45.

1. Kathaṃ paccayapavattānaṃ² dhammānaṃ nānat-

¹ After avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ K. adds adhimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ, anadhimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ 'anadhimuttaṃ cittaṃ' ti pajānāti.

² paccayā vavatthānaṃ, S.

ekattakammavipphāravasena pariyogāhaṇe paññā pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhī . . . pe . . . mudum karitvā kammaniyaṃ evaṃ pajānāti 'Imasmiṃ sati idaṃ hoti, imass'uppādā idaṃ uppajjati, yadidaṃ—avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā salāyatanaṃ, salāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparideva-dukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evaṃ etassā kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti'; so tathā bhāvitena cittaena parisuddhena pariyodātena pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇāya cittaṃ abhiniharati abhininnāmeti, so anekavihiṭṭaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ—ekaṃ pi jātiṃ, dve pi jātiyo, tisso pi jātiyo, catasso pi jātiyo, pañca pi jātiyo, dasa pi jātiyo, vīsaṃ pi jātiyo, tiṃsaṃ pi jātiyo, cattālīsaṃ pi jātiyo, paññāsaṃ pi jātiyo, jātisataṃ pi, jātisahassaṃ pi, jātisatasahassaṃ pi, aneke pi samvattakappe, aneke pi vivattakappe, aneke pi samvattavivattakappe 'Amutrāsiṃ¹ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃ-āhāro evaṃsukhadukkhapatisaṃvedī evaṃ-āyupariyanto; so tato cuto amutra udapādiṃ; tatrāpāsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃ-āhāro evaṃsukhadukkhapatisaṃvedī evaṃ-āyupariyanto; so tato cuto idhūpapaṇṇo' ti, iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihiṭṭaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Paccayapavattānaṃ dhammānaṃ nānatt-ekattakammavipphāravasena pariyogāhaṇe paññā pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaṃ.'

I. 46.

1. Kathaṃ obhāsavasena nānattekattarūpanimittānaṃ dassanaṭṭhe paññā dibbacakkuṇāṇaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhī . . . pe . . . mudum

¹ amutrāsi, S.M.

karitvā kammaniyaṃ ālokasaññaṃ manasikaroti divāsañ-
 ñaṃ adhiṭṭhāti 'Yathā divā tathā ratti, yathā ratti tathā
 divā,' iti vivaṭena cetasā aparīyonaddhena¹ sappabhāsaṃ²
 cittaṃ bhāveti; so tathā bhāvitena cittaṇa parisuddhena
 pariyodātena sattānaṃ cutupapātañāṇāya cittaṃ abhinī-
 harati abhininnāmeti: so dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena
 atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajja-
 māne hīne paṇīte savaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathā-
 kammūpage satte pajānāti 'Ime vata bhonto sattā kāya-
 duccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā
 manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā
 micchādiṭṭhikā micchādiṭṭhikammasamādānā; te kāyassa
 bhedaṃ param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ
 upapannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena
 samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena
 samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādiṭṭhikā
 sammādiṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param
 maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannā' ti. Iti dibbena
 cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati
 cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe
 sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Tañ
 ñātattṭhena ñānaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—
 'Obhāsavasena nānattekattarūpanimittānaṃ dassanattṭhe
 paññā dibbacakkhuñāṇaṃ.'

I. 47.

1. Kathaṃ catusatṭhiyā ākārehi tiṇṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ
 vasībhāvatā paññā āsavānaṃ khaye ñānaṃ?

Katamesaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ? Anaññātaññas-
 sāmītindriyassa, aññindriyassa, aññātāvindriyassa.

Anaññātaññassāmītindriyaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati,
 aññindriyaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati, aññātāvindriyaṃ kati
 ṭhānāni gacchati?

Anaññātaññassāmītindriyaṃ ekaṃ ṭhānaṃ gacchati,
 sotāpattimaggaṃ; aññindriyaṃ cha ṭhānāni gacchati,

¹ aparīyānatthēna, S. ² sammābhāvaṃ, S., and v.l. in K.

sotāpattiphalam sakadāgāmimaggaṃ sakadāgāmiphalaṃ anāgāmimaggaṃ anāgāmiphalaṃ Arahattamaggaṃ ; aññā-tāvindriyaṃ ekaṃ tḥānaṃ gacchati, Arahattaphalaṃ.

2. Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe anaññātāññassāmītindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkhaparivāraṃ hoti, viriyindriyaṃ paggahaparivāraṃ hoti, satindriyaṃ upatṭhānaparivāraṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ avikkhepaparivāraṃ hoti, paññindriyaṃ dassanaparivāraṃ hoti, manindriyaṃ vijānanaparivāraṃ hoti, somanassindriyaṃ abhinandanaparivāraṃ¹ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāraṃ hoti. Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe jātā dhammā tḥapetvā citta-samuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbe 'va kusalā honti, sabbe 'va anāsava honti, sabbe 'va niyyānikā honti, sabbe 'va apacaya-gāmino honti, sabbe 'va lokuttarā honti, sabbe 'va nibbānārammaṇā honti. Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe anaññātāññassāmītindriyassa imāni aṭṭh' indriyāni saha-jātaparivārā honti, aññamaññaparivārā honti, nissayaparivārā honti, sampayuttaparivārā honti, saha-gatā honti, saha-jātā honti, saṃsatṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti. Te 'va tassa ākāra c'eva honti parivārā ca.

3. Sotāpattiphalakkhaṇe aññindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkhaparivāraṃ hoti, viriyindriyaṃ paggahaparivāraṃ hoti, satindriyaṃ upatṭhānaparivāraṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ avikkhepaparivāraṃ hoti, paññindriyaṃ dassanaparivāraṃ hoti, manindriyaṃ vijānanaparivāraṃ hoti, somanassindriyaṃ abhinandanaparivāraṃ² hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāraṃ hoti. Sotāpattiphalakkhaṇe jātā dhammā sabbe 'va abyākātā honti tḥapetvā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbe 'va anāsava honti, sabbe 'va lokuttarā honti, sabbe 'va nibbānārammaṇā honti. Sotāpattiphalakkhaṇe aññindriyassa imāni aṭṭhindriyāni saha-jātaparivārā honti, aññamaññaparivārā honti, nissayaparivārā honti, sampayuttaparivārā honti, saha-gatā honti, saha-jātā honti, saṃsatṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti. Te 'va tassa ākāra c'eva honti parivārā ca.

¹ abhisandana°, M, abhibhandana°, S.

² abhibhantaparivāraṃ, S.

4. Sakadāgāmimaggakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmiphala-kkhaṇe . . . pe . . . anāgāmimaggakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . anāgāmiphala-kkhaṇe . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggakkhaṇe aññindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkhaparivāraṃ hoti . . . pe . . . jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāraṃ hoti. Arahattamaggakkhaṇe jātā dhammā ṭhapetvā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbe 'va kusalā honti, sabbe 'va anāsavā honti, sabbe 'va niyyānikā honti, sabbe 'va apacaya-gāmino honti, sabbe 'va lokuttarā honti, sabbe 'va nibbānārammaṇā honti. Arahattamaggakkhaṇe aññindriyassa imāni aṭṭh' indriyāni saha-jātaparivārā honti, aññamaññaparivārā honti, nissaya-parivārā honti, sampayuttaparivārā honti, saha-gatā honti, saha-jātā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti. Te 'va tassa ākāra c'eva honti parivārā ca.

5. Arahattaphalakkhaṇe aññātāvindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkhaparivāraṃ hoti, viriyindriyaṃ pagga-haparivāraṃ hoti, satindriyaṃ upaṭṭhānaparivāraṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ avikkhepaparivāraṃ hoti, paññindriyaṃ dassanaparivāraṃ hoti, manindriyaṃ vijānanaparivāraṃ hoti, somanassindriyaṃ abhinandanaparivāraṃ¹ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāraṃ hoti. Arahattaphalakkhaṇe jātā dhammā sabbe 'va abyākata honti ṭhapetvā cittasamuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbe 'va anāsavā honti, sabbe 'va lokuttarā honti, sabbe 'va nibbānārammaṇā honti. Arahattaphalakkhaṇe aññātāvindriyassa imāni aṭṭh' indriyāni saha-jātaparivārā honti, aññamaññaparivārā honti, nissaya-parivārā honti, sampayuttaparivārā honti, saha-gatā honti, saha-jātā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti. Te 'va tassa ākāra c'eva honti parivārā ca. Iti imāni aṭṭh' aṭṭhakāni catusaṭṭhi honti.

6. 'Āsavā' ti. Katame te āsavā? Kāmāsavo, bhavāsavo, diṭṭhāsavo, avijjāsavo.

Katth' ete āsavā khīyanti?

Sotāpattimaggena anavaseso diṭṭhāsavo khīyati, apāya-

¹ abhinandana°, S.

gamaṇiyo kāmāsavo khīyati, apāyagamaṇiyo bhavāsavo khīyati, apāyagamaṇiyo avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti.

Sakadāgāmimaggena olāriko kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti.

Anāgāmimaggena anavaśeso kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekaṭṭho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti.

Arahattamaggena anavaśeso bhavāsavo khīyati, anavaśeso avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Catusattṭhiyā ākārehi tiṇṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ vasībhāvata paññā āsavānaṃ khaye ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 48.

1. Kathaṃ pariññattṭhe paññā dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, pahānatṭhe paññā samudaye ñāṇaṃ, sacchikiriyaṭṭhe paññā nirodhe ñāṇaṃ, bhāvanattṭhe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ?

Dukkhasa pīḷanatṭho saṅkhataṭṭho santāpatṭho vipariṇāmatṭho pariññattṭho;¹ samudayassa āyuhanaṭṭho nidānatṭho saññogattṭho palibodhatṭho pahānatṭho; nirodhassa nissaraṇatṭho vivekatṭho asaṅkhataṭṭho amataṭṭho sacchikiriyaṭṭho; maggassa niyyānatṭho hetuttṭho dassanaṭṭho adhipateyyatṭho bhāvanattṭho. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Pariññattṭhe paññā dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, pahānatṭhe paññā samudaye ñāṇaṃ, sacchikiriyaṭṭhe paññā nirodhe ñāṇaṃ, bhāvanattṭhe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 49.

1. Kathaṃ dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiya paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ?

¹ pariññātattṭho, M. S. omits.

Maggasamaṅgissa ñāṇaṃ dukkhe p'etaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye p' etaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe p' etaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya p' etaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

2. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhe ñāṇaṃ? Dukkhaṃ ārabbhaya uppajjati paññā pajānanā, vicayo pavicayo dhammavicayo, sallakhaṇā upalakkhaṇā paccupalakkhaṇā, paṇḍiccaṃ kosallaṃ nepuññaṃ vebhabyā¹ cintā upaparikkhā bhūri medhā pariṇāyikā vipassanā sampajaññaṃ patodo, paññā paññindriyaṃ paññābalaṃ paññāsattham paññāpāsādo paññā-āloko paññā-obhāso paññāpajjoto paññā-ratanam, amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi, idaṃ vuccati dukkhe ñāṇaṃ.

3. Dukkhasamudayaṃ ārabbhā . . . pe . . . dukkhanirodham ārabbhā . . . pe . . . dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadam ārabbhā ya uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi, idaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodh ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 50.

1. Kathaṃ atthapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ, dhammapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ, niruttipaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ?

Atthesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā, dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā, niruttisu ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā, paṭibhānesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ, dhammānānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ, niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ; atthava-vatthāne paññā atthapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ, dhammava-vatthāne paññā dhammapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ, nirutti-

¹ vebhabbā, S. Also given as v.l. by K.

vavatthane paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhāna-
 vavatthāne paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ; attha-
 sallakhaṇe paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhamma-
 sallakhaṇe paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, nirutti-
 sallakhaṇe paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhāna-
 sallakhaṇe paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ; atth-
 ūpalakkhaṇe paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhamm-
 ūpalakkhaṇe paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, nirutt-
 ūpalakkhaṇe paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭi-
 bhānūpalakkhaṇe paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ;
 atthappabhede paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dham-
 mappabhede paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, nirutti-
 pabhede paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānap-
 pabhede paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ; atthap-
 pabhāvane paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammap-
 pabhāvane paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, nirutti-
 pabhāvane paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānap-
 pabhāvane paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ; attha-
 jotane paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammajotane
 paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttijotane paññā
 niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānajotane paññā paṭi-
 bhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ; atthavirocane paññā attha-
 paṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammavirocane paññā dhamma-
 paṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttivirocane paññā nirutti-
 paṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānavirocane paññā paṭibhāna-
 paṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ; atthappakāsane¹ paññā atthapaṭi-
 sambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammappakāsane paññā dhamma-
 paṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttippakāsane paññā nirutti-
 paṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānappakāsane paññā paṭi-
 bhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.

Taṃ nātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena
 vuccati — ‘Atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammapaṭisam-
 bhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānapaṭi-
 sambhīde ñāṇaṃ.’

¹ atthappakāpane, M, atthappatāne, S.

I. 51.

1. Katamañ Tathāgatassa indriyaparopariyatte¹ ñāpañ ?
Idha Tathāgato satte passati apparajakkhe mahāra-
jakkhe tikkhindriye mudindriye svākāre dvākāre suviññā-
paye duviññāpaye appekacce paralokavajjabhayadassā-
vino² appekacce na paralokavajjabhayadassāvino.

2. 'Apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe' ti.

Saddho puggalo apparajakkho, asaddho puggalo
mahārajakkho; āraddhaviriyo puggalo apparajakkho,
kusito puggalo mahārajakkho; upaṭṭhitassati³ puggalo
apparajakkho, muṭṭhassati puggalo mahārajakkho; samā-
hito puggalo apparajakkho, asamāhito puggalo mahāra-
jakkho; paññavā puggalo apparajakkho, duppañño puggalo
mahārajakkho.

3. 'Tikkhindriye mudindriye' ti.

Saddho puggalo tikkhindriyo, asaddho puggalo mudin-
driyo; āraddhaviriyo puggalo tikkhindriyo, kusito puggalo
mudindriyo; upaṭṭhitassati puggalo tikkhindriyo, muṭ-
ṭhassati puggalo mudindriyo; samāhito puggalo tikkhin-
driyo, asamāhito puggalo mudindriyo; paññavā puggalo
tikkhindriyo, duppañño puggalo mudindriyo.

4. 'Svākāre dvākāre' ti.

Saddho puggalo svākāro, asaddho puggalo dvākāro;
āraddhaviriyo puggalo svākāro, kusito puggalo dvākāro;
upaṭṭhitassati puggalo svākāro, muṭṭhassati puggalo
dvākāro; samāhito puggalo svākāro, asamāhito puggalo
dvākāro; paññavā puggalo svākāro, duppañño puggalo
dvākāro.

5. 'Suviññāpaye duviññāpaye' ti.

Saddho puggalo suviññāpayo, asaddho puggalo duviññā-
payo; āraddhaviriyo puggalo suviññāpayo, kusito
puggalo duviññāpayo; upaṭṭhitassati puggalo suviññāpayo,
muṭṭhassati puggalo duviññāpayo; samāhito puggalo

¹ indriyānañ paropariyatte, K.

² °dassāvino, S.M.

³ upaṭṭhitasati, M.

suviññāpayo, asamāhito puggalo duviññāpayo; paññavā puggalo suviññāpayo, duppañño puggalo duviññāpayo.

6. 'Appekacce paralokavajjabhayadassāvino, appekacce na paralokavajjabhayadassāvino' ti.

Saddho puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, asaddho puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī; āradhaviyā puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, kusīto puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī; upatthitassati puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, mutthassati puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī; samāhito puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, asamāhito puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī; paññavā puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, duppañño puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī.

7. 'Loko' ti.

Khandhaloko dhātuloko āyatanaloko, vipattibhavaloko¹ vipattisaṃbhavaloko, sampattibhavaloko, sampattisaṃbhavaloko. Eko loko: sabbe sattā āharaṭṭhitikā. Dve lokā: nāmaṇ ca rūpaṇ ca. Tayo lokā: tisso vedanā. Cattāro lokā: cattāro āhārā. Pañca lokā: pañc' upādānak-khandhā. Cha lokā: cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni. Satta lokā: satta viññāṇaṭṭhitiyo. Attha lokā: attha loka-dhammā. Nava lokā: nava sattāvāsā. Dasa lokā: das' āyatanāni. Dvādasa lokā: dvādas' āyatanāni. Atthārasa lokā: atthārasa dhātuyo.

8. 'Vajjan' ti.

Sabbe kilesā vajjā, sabbe duccaritā vajjā, sabbe abhi-saṅkhārā vajjā, sabbe bhavagāmikammā vajjā. Iti imasmiṃ ca loke imasmiṃ ca vajje tikkā bhayasaññā paccupaṭṭhitā hoti, seyyathāpi ukkhittāsike² vadhake. Imehi paññāsāya ākārehi imāni pañc' indriyāni jānāti passati aññāti paṭivijjhati. Idam Tathāgatassa indriya-paropariyatte nānam.

¹ vipatti°, M.

² ukkhittāvake, S. and K. as v.l.

I. 52.

1. Katamañ Tathāgataṃ sattānañ āsayānusayo ñāṇaṃ ?

Idha Tathāgato sattānañ āsayañ jānāti, anusayañ jānāti, caritañ jānāti, adhimuttiñ jānāti, bhābhābhābhe satte pajānāti.

2. Katamo ca sattānañ āsayo ?

‘Sassato loko’ ti vā, ‘asassato loko’ ti vā; ‘antavā loko’ ti vā, ‘anantavā loko’ ti vā; ‘tañ jīvañ tañ sarīrañ’ ti vā, ‘aññañ jīvañ aññañ sarīrañ’ ti vā; ‘hoti Tathāgato parañ maraṇā’ ti vā, ‘na hoti Tathāgato parañ maraṇā’ ti vā; ‘hoti ca na hoti ca Tathāgato parañ maraṇā’ ti vā, ‘n’eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato parañ maraṇā’ ti vā. Iti bhavaditṭhisannissitā vā sattā honti vibhavaditṭhisannissitā vā, ete vā pana ubho ante anupagamma idappaccayatāpaticcasamuppannesu dhammesu anulomikā¹ khanti paṭiladdhā hoti; yathābhūtañ vā ñāṇañ kāmañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, ‘ayañ puggalo kāmagaruko kāmāsayo kāmādhimutto’ ti kāyañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, ‘ayañ puggalo nekkhammagaruko nekkhammāsayo nekkhammādhimutto’ ti nekkhammañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, ‘ayañ puggalo byāpādagaruko byāpādāsayo byāpādādhimutto’ ti byāpādañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, ‘ayañ puggalo abyāpādagaruko abyāpādāsayo abyāpādādhimutto’ ti abyāpādañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, ‘ayañ puggalo thīnamiddhagaruko thīnamiddhāsayo thīnamiddhādhimutto’ ti thīnamiddhañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, ‘ayañ puggalo ālokasaññaagaruko ālokasaññaāsayo ālokasaññaādhimutto’ ti ālokasaññañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti. Ayañ sattānañ āsayo.

3. Katamo ca sattānañ anusayo ?

Satt’ ānusayā : kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo mānānusayo ditṭhānusayo vicikicchānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo. Yañ loke piyarūpañ satarūpañ, ettha sattānañ kāmarāgānusayo anuseti; yañ loke apiyarūpañ

¹ M inserts vā before khanti. anulomikhanti, S.

asātarūpaṃ, ettha sattānaṃ paṭighānusayo anuseti. Iti imesu dvisu dhammesu avijjā anupatitā, tadekaṭṭho māno ca diṭṭhi ca vicikicchā ca daṭṭhabbā. Ayaṃ sattānaṃ anusayo.

4. Katamañ ca sattānaṃ caritaṃ?

Puññābhisaṅkhāro apuññābhisaṅkhāro āneñjābhisaṅkhāro, parittabhūmako vā mahābhūmako vā.

Idaṃ sattānaṃ caritaṃ.

5. Katamā ca sattānaṃ adhimutti?

Santi sattā hīnādhimuttikā, santi sattā paṇītādhimuttikā. Hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti,¹ paṇītādhimuttikā sattā paṇītādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti; atitaṃ pi addhānaṃ hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte seviṃsu bhajiṃsu payirupāsiṃsu, paṇītādhimuttikā sattā paṇītādhimuttike satte seviṃsu bhajiṃsu payirupāsiṃsu, anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti, paṇītādhimuttikā sattā paṇītādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti. Ayaṃ sattānaṃ adhimutti.

6. Katame sattā abhabbā?

Ye te sattā kammāvaraṇena samannāgatā kilesāvaraṇena samannāgatā vipākāvaraṇena samannāgatā assaddhā² acchanditā duppaññā abhabbā niyāmaṃ okkamitum kusalesu dhammesu sammattaṃ, ime te sattā abhabbā.

7. Katame sattā bhabbā?

Ye te sattā na kammāvaraṇena samannāgatā na kilesāvaraṇena samannāgatā na vipākāvaraṇena samannāgatā saddhā chandikā paññavanto bhabbā niyāmaṃ okkamitum kusalesu dhammesu sammattaṃ, ime te sattā bhabbā.

Idaṃ Tathāgatassa sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ñāpaṃ.

¹ payirūp°, M.

² asaddhā, M.

I. 53.

1. Katamañ Tathāgatassa yamakapāṭihire ñāṇaṃ?

Idha Tathāgato yamakapāṭihiraṃ karoti asādhāraṇaṃ sāvakehi : uparimakāyato aggikkhandho pavattati, heṭṭhimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati; heṭṭhimakāyato aggikkhandho pavattati, uparimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati. Puratthimakāyato¹ aggikkhandho pavattati, pacchimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati; pacchimakāyato aggikkhandho pavattati, puratthimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇakkhito aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmakkhito udakadhārā pavattati; vāmakkhito aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇakkhito udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇakaṇṇasotato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmakaṇṇasotato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmakaṇṇasotato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇakaṇṇasotato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇanāsikāsotato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmanāsikāsotato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmanāsikāsotato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇanāsikāsotato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇaṃsakūṭato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmaṃsakūṭato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmaṃsakūṭato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇaṃsakūṭato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇahatthato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmahatthato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmahatthato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇahatthato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇapassato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmapassato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmapassato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇapassato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇapādato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmapādato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmapādato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇapādato udakadhārā pavattati. Aṅgulaṅgulehi aggikkhandho pavattati, aṅgulantarikāhi udakadhārā pavattati; aṅgulantarikāhi aggikkhandho pavattati, aṅgulaṅgulehi udakadhārā pavattati. Ekekalomato aggikkhandho pavattati, ekekalomato udakadhārā pavattati; lomakūpato lomak-

¹ purattima°, M.

ūpato aggikkhandho pavattati, lomakūpato lomakūpato udakadhārā pavattati.

Channaṃ vaṇṇanaṃ nīlānaṃ pītakānaṃ lohita-kānaṃ odātānaṃ mañjetthānaṃ¹ pabhassarānaṃ. Bhagavā caṅkamati, nimmito tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; Bhagavā tiṭṭhati, nimmito caṅkamati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; Bhagavā nisīdati, nimmito caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; Bhagavā seyyaṃ kappeti, nimmito caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā; nimmito caṅkamati, Bhagavā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; nimmito tiṭṭhati, Bhagavā caṅkamati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; nimmito nisīdati, Bhagavā caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; nimmito seyyaṃ kappeti, Bhagavā caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā ti. Idam Tathāgatassa yamakapāṭihīre ñāṇaṃ.²

I. 54.

1. Katamaṃ Tathāgatassa mahākaruṇāsamaṇāpattiyaṃ ñāṇaṃ?

Bahukehi ākārehi passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'Āditto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'uyyutto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'payāto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'kumaggapatipanno lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'upaniyati loko adhuvo' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'atāno³ loko anabhissaro⁴' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'assako⁵

¹ mañjetthānaṃ, M. ² S. adds Yamakapāṭihīrakathā.

³ atāno, S. attāno, K. ⁴ anabhissaro, M. ⁵ asako, M.

loko sabbaṃ pahāya gamanīyaṃ' ti passantānaṃ Bud-
dhānaṃ . . . pe . . . okkamati, 'ūno loko atitto taṇ-
hādāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ . . . pe . . .
okkamati, 'atāṇo¹ lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Bud-
dhānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'aleṇo lokasannivāso' ti passan-
tānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'asaraṇo lokasannivāso' ti passan-
tānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'asaraṇibhūto lokasannivāso' ti
passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'uddhato loko avūpasanto'
ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sasallo lokasannivāso
viddho puthusallehi, tassa natth' añño koci sallānaṃ
uddhato² aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . .
'avijjandhakārāvaraṇo lokasannivāso³ kilesapañjara-
pakkhitto, tassa natth' añño koci ālokaṃ dassetā
aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'avijjhāgato
lokasannivāso andhabhūto⁴ pariyonandho tantākulajāto⁵
gulāguṇṭhikajāto muñjapabbajabhūto āpāyaṃ duggatiṃ
vinipātāṃ saṃsāraṃ nātivattatīti' passantānaṃ . . . pe
. . . 'avijjāvisadosasallito⁶ lokasannivāso kilesakali-
bhūto'⁷ ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'rāgadosamohaja-
tito⁸ lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci jātaṃ vijaṭitā
aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'taṇhā-
saṅghāṭapaṭimukko lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ
. . . pe . . . 'taṇhājālena ottato⁹ lokasannivāso' ti
passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'taṇhāsotena vuyhati loka-
sannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'taṇhāsāññoja-
nena saññutto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . .
'taṇhānusayena anusahagato¹⁰ lokasannivāso' ti passan-
tānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'taṇhāsantāpena santappati loka-
sannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'taṇhāparilāhena

¹ atāyano, M.

² uddhatā, M.

³ M. inserts andhabhūto before kilesapañjarapakkhitto.

⁴ aṇḍabhūto, M.; atthabhūto, S. ⁵ tantākulakajāto, M.

⁶ avijjāvisadosasallitto, M.; avijjāvisatosā°, S.

⁷ kilesakalalibhūto, M.

⁸ °mohajātaṭṭatito, M.; mohatāṭṭatito, S.

⁹ K. has otthato, with ottato as v.l.

¹⁰ anusāto, M., and K. as v.l. to text.

pariḷayhati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . .
 'dīṭṭhisāṅghātaṇṇamukko . . . pe . . . 'dīṭṭhipariḷāhena
 pariḷayhati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . .
 'jātiyā anugato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe
 . . . 'jarāya anusahagato¹ lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ
 . . . pe . . . 'byādihi² abhibhūto lokasannivāso' ti
 passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'maraṇena abhihato³ lokasan-
 nivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . dukkhapatito loka-
 sannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'taṇhāya uddito⁴
 lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'jarāpākāra-
 parikkhitto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . .
 'paccupāseṇa parikkhitto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ
 . . . pe . . . 'mahābandhanabandho lokasannivāso rāga-
 bandhanena dosabandhanena mohabandhanena māna-
 bandhanena dīṭṭhibandhanena kilesabandhanena duccarita-
 bandhanena, tassa natth' añño koci bandhaṃ mocetā
 aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahāsam-
 bādhapatiṇṇaṇṇo lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci
 okāsaṃ dassetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe
 . . . 'mahāpalibodhena palibuddho lokasannivāso, tassa
 natth' añño koci palibodhaṃ chedetā⁵ aññatra mayā'
 ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahāpapāte patito⁶ loka-
 sannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci papātā uddhatā⁷ aññatra
 mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahākantārapati-
 ṇṇaṇṇo lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci kantāraṃ
 tāretā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . .
 'mahāsaṃsārapatiṇṇaṇṇo lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño
 koci saṃsārā mocetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . .
 pe . . . 'mahāvidugge samparivattati lokasannivāso, tassa
 natth' añño koci viduggā uddhatā⁸ aññatra mayā' ti
 passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahāpalipe⁹ palipanno

¹ anusato, M., and K. as v.l. to text.

² byādinā, M. byādhi, S.

³ abbhāhato, M.

⁴ ullīto, M.; uṇhīto, S.

⁵ chetā, M.; ceto, S.

⁶ ṭhito, S.

⁷ uddhattā, K.

⁸ S. has uddhattā here.

⁹ mahāpalāpo, S.; mahāpallepe, K.

lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci palipā uddhata aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'abbhāhato lokasannivāso . . . pe . . . āditto lokasannivāso rāgagginā dosagginā mohagginā jātiyā jarāmaraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, tassa natth' añño koci nibbāpetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'unnitako¹ lokasannivāso haññati niccamattāno² pattadaṇḍo takkāro' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'vajjabandhanabandho³ lokasannivāso āghātanapaccupaṭṭhito, tassa natth' añño koci bandhanaṃ mocetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'anātho lokasannivāso paramakāruṇṇappatto,⁴ tassa natth' añño koci tāyetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dukkhābituṇṇo lokasannivāso cirarattapīlito' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'niccagadhito lokasannivāso nīccapipāsito' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'andho lokasannivāso acakkhuko' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'hatanetto lokasannivāso aparīṇāyako' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'vipathapakkhanto⁵ lokasannivāso añjasāparaddho, tassa natth' añño koci ariyapathaṃ ānetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahoghapakkhanto lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci oghā uddhata aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dvihi diṭṭhigatehi pariyutṭhito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'tihi duccaritehi vippaṭipanno lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'catūhi yogehi yutto⁶ lokasannivāso catuyogayojito' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'catūhi ganthehi ganthito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'catūhi upādānehi upādiyati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'pañcagatisamāruḥho lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'pañcahi kāmagaṇehi rajjati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'pañcahi nīvaraṇehi

¹ unnitako, M.K. ² niccamattāno, K. ; nīccapatāno, S.

³ vaṭṭabandho, K. ; maccubandho, S.

⁴ paramakāpaṇṇappatto, M. ; purimikāvaṇṇappatto, S.

⁵ vipathapakkhando, M. ; vitapatamakkhanto, S.

⁶ K. gives pūrito as v.l.

otthato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'chahi vivādamūlehi vivadati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'chahi taṇhākāyehi rajjati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'chahi diṭṭhigatehi pariyutṭhito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sattahi anusayehi anusato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sattahi saññojanehi saññutto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sattahi mānehi uṇṇato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'aṭṭhahi lokadhammehi saṃparivattati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'aṭṭhahi micchattehi niyato¹ lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'aṭṭhahi purisadosehi dussati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'navahi āghātavatthūhi āghātito² lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'navavidhamānehi uṇṇato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'navahi taṇhāmūlakehi dhammehi rajjati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasahi kilesavatthūhi kilissati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasahi āghātavatthūhi āghātito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasahi akusalakamma pathehi samannāgato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasahi saññojanehi saññutto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasahi micchattehi niyato¹ lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasavatthukāya micchādīṭṭhiyā samannāgato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasavatthukāya antaggāhikāyadīṭṭhiyā³ samannāgato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'aṭṭhasatataṇhāpapañcasatehi papañcito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati; 'dvāsaṭṭhiyā diṭṭhigatehi pariyutṭhito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati; 'ahañ c' amhi tiṇṇo loko ca atīṇṇo, ahañ c' amhi mutto loko ca amutto, ahañ c' amhi danto loko ca adanto, ahañ c' amhi santo

¹ niyyāto, M.

² K. gives āghāto as v.l.

³ antaggābhikadīṭṭhiyā, S.; sakkāyadīṭṭhiyā, K.

loko ca asanto, ahañ c' amhi assattho¹ loko ca anasattho, ahañ c' amhi parinibbuto loko ca aparinibbuto, pahomi kvāhañ² tiṇṇo tāretum, mutto mocetum, danto dametum santo sametum, assattho assāsetum,³ parinibbuto⁴ parinibbāpetun' ti passantānañ Buddhānañ Bhagavantānañ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati.

Idaṃ Tathāgatassa mahākaruṇasamāpattiyañ ñānañ.

I. 55.

1. Katamañ Tathāgatassa sabbaññutañānañ ?

'Sabbam saṅkhatañ asaṅkhatañ anavasesañ jānātīti' sabbaññutañānañ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañānañ.⁵

'Atītañ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañānañ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañānañ.

'Anāgatañ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañānañ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañānañ.

'Paccuppannañ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañānañ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañānañ.

'Cakkhuñ c'eva rūpā ca evaṃ⁶ tañ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañānañ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañānañ.

'Sotañ c'eva saddhā ca . . . pe . . . ghānañ c'eva gandhā ca . . . pe . . . jivhā c'eva rasā ca, kāyo c'eva phoṭṭhabbā ca, mano c'eva dhammā ca evaṃ tañ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañānañ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañānañ.

2. 'Yāvatā aniccaṭṭhañ dukkhaṭṭhañ anattaṭṭhañ tañ⁷ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañānañ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañānañ. 'Yāvatā rūpassa aniccaṭṭhañ

¹ asatto, M.; asakko, S.

² ahañcamhi, K.

³ asāsetum, M.

⁴ M. inserts pare ca after parinibbuto.

⁵ anāvaraṇañānañ, K.S.

⁶ etañ sabbam, S.; etañ sabbam tañ sabbam, M.

⁷ K. omits tañ.

dukkhaṭṭham anattaṭṭham taṃ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇam, 'tattha āvaraṇam n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇam. 'Yāvatā vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . saṅkhārānaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇassa . . . pe . . . cakkhussa . . . pe . . . jarāmaṇassa aniccaṭṭham dukkhaṭṭham anattaṭṭham, taṃ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇam, 'tattha āvaraṇam n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇam.

3. 'Yāvatā abhiññāya abhiññaṭṭham taṃ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇam, 'tattha āvaraṇam n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇam. 'Yāvatā pariññāya pariññaṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā pahāṇassa¹ pahāṇaṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā bhāvanāya bhāvanaṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā sacchikiriyāya sacchikiriyatṭham taṃ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇam, 'tattha āvaraṇam n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇam. 'Yāvatā khandhānaṃ khandhaṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā dhātūnaṃ dhātuṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā āyatanānaṃ āyatanaṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā saṅkhatānaṃ saṅkhataṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhataṭṭham taṃ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇam, 'tattha āvaraṇam n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇam.

4. 'Yāvatā kusale dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā akusale dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā abyākate dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā kāmāvacare dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā rūpāvacare dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā arūpāvacare dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā apriyāpanne dhamme sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇam, 'tattha āvaraṇam n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇam. 'Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā samudayassa samudayaṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā maggassa maggaṭṭham taṃ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇam, 'tattha āvaraṇam n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇam.

5. 'Yāvatā atthapaṭisambhidāya atthapaṭisambhidaṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā dhammapaṭisambhidāya dhammapaṭisambhidaṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā niruttipaṭisambhidāya niruttipaṭisambhidaṭṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā

¹ pahānāya, K.; parihānāya, S.

paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidatṭhaṃ
 taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ
 n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā indriyaparopariyatte
 ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . yāvatā sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ñāṇaṃ
 . . . pe . . . yāvatā yamakapāṭihīre ñāṇaṃ . . . pe
 . . . yāvatā mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ taṃ sabbaṃ
 jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti'
 anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ.

6. 'Yāvatā sadevakassa lokassa samarakassa sabrahma-
 kassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya
 diṭṭhaṃ suttaṃ mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ¹ pariyesitaṃ
 anuvicaritaṃ manasā sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ,
 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ.

Na tassa adiṭṭhaṃ idh' atthi kiñci

atho aviññātaṃ ajānitabbaṃ

sabbaṃ abhiññāsi yad atthi neyyaṃ²

Tathāgato tena samantacakkhūti.

7. 'Samantacakkhūti.' Ken' atṭhena samantacakkhu?

Cuddasa Buddhañāṇāni: dukkhe ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ,
 dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe
 ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya
 ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ, atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ Buddha-
 ñāṇaṃ, dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ,
 niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ, paṭibhānapaṭi-
 sambhīde ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ, indriyaparopariyatte
 ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ, sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ñāṇaṃ
 Buddhañāṇaṃ, yamakapāṭihīre ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ,
 mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ, sabbañ-
 ñutañāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ, anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ Buddha-
 ñāṇaṃ. Imāni cuddasa Buddhañāṇāni. Imesaṃ cud-
 dasannaṃ Buddhañāṇānaṃ³ atṭha ñāṇāni sāvakaśā-
 dhāraṇāni, cha ñāṇāni asādhāraṇāni sāvakehi.

¹ viññātapattaṃ, M.

² abhiññāyatidakkhiṇeyyaṃ, S.; neyyaṃ is read by
 M. and K., the latter having the following note—ñeyyaṃ
 ti pi pātho.

³ K. inserts ādito before atṭha.

8. 'Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭho sabbo ñāto, aññāto dukkhaṭṭho n'atthīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭho sabbo diṭṭho sabbo vidito sabbo sacchikato sabbo phassito paññāya, aphasito paññāya dukkhaṭṭho n'atthīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ, n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā samudayassa samudayaṭṭho, yāvatā nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭho, yāvatā maggassa maggaṭṭho . . . pe . . . yāvatā atthapaṭisambhidāya atthapaṭisambhidaṭṭho, yāvatā dhammapaṭisambhidāya dhammapaṭisambhidaṭṭho, yāvatā niruttipaṭisambhidāya niruttipaṭisambhidaṭṭho, yāvatā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidaṭṭho sabbo ñāto sabbo diṭṭho sabbo vidito sabbo sacchikato sabbo phassito paññāya, aphasito paññāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidaṭṭho n'atthīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā indriyaparopariyatte ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . yāvatā sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . yāvatā yamakapāṭihīre ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . yāvatā mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ, sabbaṃ ñātaṃ sabbaṃ diṭṭhaṃ' . . . pe . . . anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā sadevakassa lokassa samārakassa sabrahmakassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya diṭṭhaṃ sutāṃ mutāṃ viññātaṃ pattāṃ pariyesiṭaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā sabbaṃ ñātaṃ sabbaṃ diṭṭhaṃ' . . . pe . . . sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ.

Na tassa adiṭṭhaṃ idh' atthi kiñci
 atho aviññātaṃ ajānitabbaṃ
 sabbaṃ abhiññāsi yad atthi neyyaṃ
 Tathāgato tena samantacakkhūti.

N ā ṇ a k a t h ā n i ṭ ṭ h i t ā.

II. MAHĀVAGGE DIṬṬHIKATHĀ.

1. Kā diṭṭhi?¹ Kati diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni? Kati diṭṭhi-pariyuṭṭhānāni? Kati diṭṭhiyo?

Kati diṭṭhābhinivesā? Katamo diṭṭhiṭṭhānasamugghāto ti?

Kā diṭṭhīti? Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.²

Kati diṭṭhiṭṭhānānīti? Atṭha diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni.

Kati diṭṭhipariyuṭṭhānānīti? Atṭhārassa diṭṭhipariyuṭṭhānāni.

Kati diṭṭhiyo ti? Soḷasa diṭṭhiyo.

Kati diṭṭhābhinivesā ti? Tīṇisaṭaṃ³ diṭṭhābhinivesā.

Katamo diṭṭhiṭṭhānasamugghāto ti? Sotāpattimaggo diṭṭhiṭṭhānasamugghāto.

2. Kathaṃ⁴ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi?

Rūpaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' Eso 'ham asmi, Eso me attā'⁵ ti abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Vedanaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . saññaṃ . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' Eso 'ham asmi, eso me attā' ti abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Cakkhuṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' sotaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānaṃ . . . pe . . . jivhaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaṃ . . . pe . . . manaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Rūpaṃ⁶ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddaṃ . . . pe . . . gandhaṃ . . . pe . . . rasaṃ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

¹ K. omits Kā diṭṭhi?

² K. has Kati abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi?

³ Tīṇisaṭaṃ, K.

⁴ Kati, K.

⁵ Cf. Saṃyutta, xii., 62, 5.

⁶ Rūpe, sadde, &c., M.

3. Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' sotaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . jivhāviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Cakkkusamphassaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' sotasamphassaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassaṃ . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassaṃ . . . pe . . . manosamphassaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Cakkhusamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ, sotasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . manosamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

4. Rūpasaññaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddasaññaṃ . . . pe . . . gandhasaññaṃ . . . pe . . . rasasaññaṃ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbasaññaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammasaññaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Rūpasañcetanāṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddasañcetanāṃ . . . pe . . . dhammasañcetanāṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Rūpatanhaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddatanhaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammatanhaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Rūpavitakkaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddavitakkaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammavitakkaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Rūpavicāraṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddavicāraṃ . . . pe . . . dhammavicāraṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

5. Paṭhavīdhātuṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' āpodhātuṃ . . . pe . . . tejodhātuṃ . . . pe . . . vāyodhātuṃ . . . pe . . . ākāśadhātuṃ . . . pe . . . viññāyadhātuṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Paṭhavikasiṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' āpokasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . tejokasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . vāyokasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . nilakasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . pītakasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . lohita-kasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . odātakasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ākāśakasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāpakasiṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

6. Kesaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' lomaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' nakhaṃ

. . . pe . . . dantaṃ . . . pe . . . tacaṃ . . . pe . . .
 maṃsaṃ . . . pe . . . nahāruṃ¹ . . . pe . . . aṭṭhaṃ
 . . . pe . . . aṭṭhimiṇjaṃ . . . pe . . . vakkhaṃ . . . pe
 . . . hadayaṃ . . . pe . . . yakanāṃ . . . pe . . .
 kilomakāṃ . . . pe . . . pihakāṃ . . . pe . . . pap-
 phāsaṃ . . . pe . . . antaṃ . . . pe . . . antagūṇaṃ
 . . . pe . . . udariyaṃ . . . pe . . . karisaṃ . . . pe . . .
 pittaṃ . . . pe . . . semhaṃ . . . pe . . . pubbaṃ . . .
 pe . . . lohitaṃ . . . pe . . . sedaṃ . . . pe . . . medaṃ
 . . . pe . . . assum . . . pe . . . vasaṃ . . . pe . . .
 khelaṃ . . . pe . . . siṅghānikaṃ . . . pe . . . lasikaṃ
 . . . pe . . . muttaṃ . . . pe . . . matthaluṅgaṃ 'Etaṃ
 mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

7. Cakkhāyatanaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' rūpāyatanaṃ . . . pe
 . . . sotāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . saddāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . .
 ghānāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . gandhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . .
 jivhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . rasāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . .
 kāyāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . .
 manāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . .
 cakkhudhātum rūpadhātum cakkhaviññāpadhātum . . . pe
 . . . sotadhātum saddadhātum sotaviññāpadhātum . . .
 pe . . . ghānadhātum gandhadhātum ghānaviññāpadhātum
 . . . pe . . . jivhadhātum rasadhātum jivhaviññāpa-
 dhātum . . . pe . . . kāyadhātum phoṭṭhabbhadhātum
 kāyaviññāpadhātum . . . pe . . . manodhātum dhamma-
 dhātum manoviññāpadhātum 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . .
 abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

8. Cakkhundriyaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' sotindriyaṃ ghānin-
 driyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ jivitin-
 driyaṃ itthindriyaṃ purisindriyaṃ sukhindriyaṃ dukkh-
 indriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ domanassindriyaṃ upekkhin-
 driyaṃ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samā-
 dhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . .
 abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

9. Kāmadhātum 'Etaṃ mama,' rūpadhātum arūpadhā-
 tum kāmabhavaṃ rūpabhavaṃ arūpabhavaṃ saññābhavaṃ

¹ nhāruṃ, M.

asaññābhavaṃ nevasaññānāsaññābhavaṃ ekavokārabhavaṃ catuvokārabhavaṃ pañcavokārabhavaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ tatiyajjhānaṃ catutthajjhānaṃ, mettā¹ cetovimuttiṃ, karuṇācetovimuttiṃ, muditācetovimuttiṃ, upekkhācetovimuttiṃ, ākāśānañcāyatanaśamāpattiṃ viññāpañcāyatanaśamāpattiṃ ākiñcaññāyatanaśamāpattiṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaśamāpattiṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

10. Avijjāṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saṅkhāre viññāpaṃ nāmarūpaṃ salāyatanaṃ phassaṃ vedanaṃ taṇhaṃ upādānaṃ bhavaṃ jātiṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' eso 'ham asmi, eso me attā' ti abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Evaṃ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

11. Katamāni aṭṭha diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni?

Khandhā pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, avijjā pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, phasso pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, saññā pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, vitakko pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, ayoniso manasikāro pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, pāpamitto pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, parato pi ghoso diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ.

Khandhā hetu khandhā paccayo diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ² upādāya samutṭhānaṭṭhena, evaṃ khandhā pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ ; avijjā hetu . . . pe . . . phasso hetu . . . pe . . . saññā hetu . . . pe . . . vitakko hetu . . . pe . . . ayoniso manasikāro hetu . . . pe . . . pāpamitto hetu . . . pe . . . parato ghoso hetu parato ghoso paccayo diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ² upādāya samutṭhānaṭṭhena, evaṃ parato ghoso pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ. Imāni aṭṭha diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni.

12. Katamāni aṭṭhārassa diṭṭhipariyutṭhānāni?

Yā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ diṭṭhigahaṇaṃ diṭṭhikantāraṃ diṭṭhivisūkaṃ diṭṭhivipphanditaṃ diṭṭhisaññojanaṃ diṭṭhisallaṃ diṭṭhisambādho³ diṭṭhipalibodho diṭṭhibandhanaṃ diṭṭhipapāto diṭṭhānusayo diṭṭhisantāpo diṭṭhiparilāho diṭṭhigantho⁴ diṭṭhūpādānaṃ diṭṭhābhiniveso diṭṭhiparāmāso. Imāni aṭṭhārassa diṭṭhipariyutṭhānāni.

¹ M. has mettāṃ, karuṇāṃ, muditaṃ, upekkhāṃ.

² diṭṭhinaṃ, M.

³ diṭṭhisambhavo, S. K.

⁴ diṭṭhiganto, M.

13. Katamā soḷasa diṭṭhiyo ?

Assādaditṭhi, attānuditṭhi, micchāditṭhi, sakkāyaditṭhi, sakkāyavatthukā sassataditṭhi, sakkāyavatthukā uccheda-ditṭhi, antaggāhikā diṭṭhi, pubbantānuditṭhi, aparantānu-ditṭhi, saññojanikā diṭṭhi, 'ahan' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, 'maman' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, attavādapatisaṇṇuttā diṭṭhi, lokavādapatisaṇṇuttā diṭṭhi, bhavaditṭhi, vibhava-ditṭhi. Imā soḷasa diṭṭhiyo.

14. Assādaditṭhiyā¹ katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti ? At-tānuditṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti ? Micchā-ditṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti ? Sakkāyaditṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti ? Sakkāyavatthukāya sas-sataditṭhiyā . . . pe . . . sakkāyavatthukāya uccheda-ditṭhiyā . . . pe . . . antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . pubbantānuditṭhiyā . . . pe . . . aparantānuditṭhiyā . . . pe . . . saññojanikāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . 'ahan' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . 'maman' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . attavādapatisaṇṇuttāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . lokavādapatisaṇṇuttāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . bhavaditṭhiyā . . . pe . . . vibhava-ditṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

15. Assādaditṭhiyā pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, attānuditṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, micchāditṭhiyā dasahākārehi abhiniveso hoti, sakkāya-ditṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, sakkāyavatthu-kāya sassataditṭhiyā paññarasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, sakkāyavatthukāya ucchedaditṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhini-veso hoti, antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā paññāsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, pubbantānuditṭhiyā atṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, aparantānuditṭhiyā catucattālīsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, saññojanikāya diṭṭhiyā atṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, 'ahan' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā atṭhā-rasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, 'maman' ti mānaviniband-hāya diṭṭhiyā atṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, attavā-dapatisaṇṇuttāya diṭṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti,

¹ M. and S. insert Katame tīṇisatam diṭṭhābhinivesā ? before Assādaditṭhiyā.

lokavādapatisaññuttāya dīṭṭhiyā atṭhaḥi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, bhavadīṭṭhiyā ekena ākārena¹ abhiniveso hoti, vibhavadīṭṭhiyā ekena ākārena abhiniveso hoti.

16. Assādadīṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Yaṃ rūpaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ rūpassa assādo’ ti abhinivesaparāmāso dīṭṭhi. Dīṭṭhi na assādo, assādo na dīṭṭhi ; aññā dīṭṭhi añño assādo ; yā ca dīṭṭhi yo ca assādo, ayaṃ vuccati assādadīṭṭhi. Assādadīṭṭhi micchādīṭṭhi, micchādīṭṭhi² dīṭṭhivipatti ; tāya dīṭṭhivipattiyā samannāgato puggalo dīṭṭhivipanno, dīṭṭhivipanno puggalo na sevitaḥbo na bhajitaḥbo na payirūpāsitaḥbo. Taṃ kissa hetu ? Dīṭṭhi hi ’ssa pāpikā. Yā dīṭṭhi yo rāgo,³ so na dīṭṭhi, dīṭṭhi na rāgo ; aññā dīṭṭhi añño rāgo ; yā ca dīṭṭhi yo ca rāgo, ayaṃ vuccati dīṭṭhirāgo ; tāya ca dīṭṭhiyā tena ca rāgena samannāgato puggalo dīṭṭhirāgaratto,⁴ dīṭṭhirāgaratte puggale dinnam dānam na mahapphalaṃ hoti na mahānisaṃsaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu ? Dīṭṭhi hi ’ssa pāpikā.

Assādadīṭṭhi micchādīṭṭhi, micchādīṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa dve’va gatiyo, nirayo vā tiracchānayoni vā. Micchādīṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa yaṇ c’eva kāyakammaṃ yathādīṭṭhisamattam⁵ samādinnaṃ, yaṇ ca vacīkammaṃ . . . pe . . . yaṇ ca manokammaṃ yathādīṭṭhisamattam samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā anīṭṭhāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu ? Dīṭṭhi hi ’ssa pāpikā. Seyyathāpi nimbabijaṃ vā kosatakibijaṃ vā tittakālābubijaṃ⁶ vā allāya paṭhaviyā nikkhittam yaṇ c’eva paṭhavīrasaṃ upādiyati yaṇ ca

¹ K. gives ekūnavīsatiyā ākārehi as v.l.

² S. K. omit.

³ yo dīṭṭhiyā rāgo, M. ; dīṭṭhiyo rāgā, S.

⁴ dīṭṭhirāgarato, K.

⁵ dīṭṭhisampattam, S. and K. as v.l.

⁶ tittakālābubijaṃ, M.

āporasaṃ upādiyati sabban taṃ tittakatāya kaṭukatāya asāratāya¹ samvattati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Bijāṃ hi 'ssa pāpakāṃ. Evameva micchādiṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa yaṃ c'eva kāyakammaṃ yathādiṭṭhisamattāṃ samādinnaṃ, yaṃ ca vacikammaṃ . . . pe . . . yaṃ ca manokammaṃ yathādiṭṭhisamattāṃ samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā aniṭṭhāya akantāya amanāpāya abhītāya dukkhāya samvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Diṭṭhi hi 'ssa pāpikā. Assāda diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ diṭṭhigahanaṃ diṭṭhikantāraṃ diṭṭhivisukaṃ diṭṭhivipphanditaṃ diṭṭhisaññojanaṃ diṭṭhisallaṃ diṭṭhisambādho diṭṭhipalibodho . . . pe . . . diṭṭhiparāmāso.

17. 'Yaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ saññaṃ paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ² saṅkhāre paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ viññānaṃ paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ cakkhuṃ paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ sotaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ ghānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ jivhaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ kāyaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ manasaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ rūpe paṭicca, yaṃ sadde paṭicca, yaṃ gandhe paṭicca, yaṃ rase paṭicca, yaṃ phoṭṭhabbe paṭicca, yaṃ dhamme paṭicca, yaṃ cakkhaviññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ sotaviññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ ghānaviññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ jivhāviññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ kāyaviññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ manoviññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ cakkhusamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ sotasamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ ghānasamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ jivhāsamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ manosamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ cakkhusamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ sotasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ ghānasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ jivhāsamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ kāyasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ manosamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ manosamphassajāya vedanāya assādo' ti abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na assādo, assādo na diṭṭhi; añña diṭṭhi añño assādo; yā ca diṭṭhi yo ca assādo,

¹ assātattāya, M., assādakattāya, S.

² ye, S.

ayaṃ vuccati assādaditṭhi. Assādaditṭhi micchāditṭhi, micchāditṭhi¹ ditṭhivipatti; tāya ditṭhivipattiyā saman-nāgato puggalo ditṭhivipanno, ditṭhivipanno puggalo na sevitabbo na bhajitabbo na payirūpāsitaḥ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Ditṭhi hi 'ssa pāpikā. Yā ditṭhi yo rāgo,² so na ditṭhi, ditṭhi na rāgo; añña ditṭhi añño rāgo; yā ca ditṭhi yo ca rāgo, ayaṃ vuccati ditṭhirāgo; tāya ca ditṭhiyā tena ca rāgena samannāgato puggalo ditṭhirāgaratto, ditṭhirāgaratte puggale dinnam dānam na mahapphalaṃ hoti na mahānisaṃsaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Ditṭhi hi 'ssa pāpikā.

Assādaditṭhi micchāditṭhi, micchāditṭhikassa purisapuggalassa dve'va gatiyo, nirayo vā tiracchānayani vā. Micchāditṭhikassa purisapuggalassa yaṃ c'eva kāyakammaṃ yathāditṭhisamattam samādinnaṃ, yaṃ ca vacīkammaṃ . . . pe . . . yaṃ ca manokammaṃ yathāditṭhisamattam samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā anitṭhāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Ditṭhi hi 'ssa pāpikā. Seyyathāpi nimbabijaṃ vā kosa-takibijaṃ vā tittakalābubijaṃ vā allāya paṭhaviyā nikkhattam yaṃ c'eva paṭhavīrasaṃ upādiyati yaṃ ca āporasaṃ upādiyati sabban taṃ tittakatāya kaṭukatāya asāratāya saṃvattati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Bijaṃ hi 'ssa pāpakaṃ. Evameva micchāditṭhikassa purisapuggalassa yaṃ c'eva kāyakammaṃ yathāditṭhisamattam samādinnaṃ, yaṃ ca vacīkammaṃ . . . pe . . . yaṃ ca manokammaṃ yathāditṭhisamattam samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā anitṭhāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Ditṭhi hi 'ssa pāpikā. Assādaditṭhi micchāditṭhi, micchāditṭhi ditṭhigataṃ ditṭhigahaṇaṃ ditṭhikantāraṃ ditṭhivisukaṃ ditṭhivipphanditaṃ ditṭhisaññojanaṃ ditṭhisallaṃ ditṭhisambādho ditṭhi-

¹ S. K. omit.

² yo ditṭhi yo rāgo, S.

palibodho . . . pe . . . diṭṭhiparāmāso. Imehi aṭṭhāra-saḥi ākārehi pariyuṭṭhitacittassa saññogo.

18. Atthi¹ saññojanāni c'eva diṭṭhiyo ca, atthi saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Katamāni saññojanāni c'eva diṭṭhiyo ca ?

Sakkāyadiṭṭhi silabbataparāmāso.² Imāni saññojanāni c'eva diṭṭhiyo ca.

Katamāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo ?

Kāmarāgasaññojanaṃ paṭighasaññojanaṃ mānasasāññojanaṃ vicikicchasaññojanaṃ bhavarāgasaññojanaṃ issāsaññojanaṃ macchariyasaññojanaṃ anusayasaññojanaṃ avijjāsāññojanaṃ. Imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Assādaditṭhiyā imehi pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

19. Attānudiṭṭhiyā katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Idha assutavā³ puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaṃ⁴ adassāvī⁴ sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ; vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . saññaṃ . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . viññānaṃ attato samanupassati, viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññānaṃ, viññānasmiṃ vā attānaṃ.

20. Kathaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati ?

Idh' ekacco paṭhavikasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati 'yaṃ paṭhavikasiṇaṃ so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ taṃ paṭhavīkasiṇaṃ' ti paṭhavikasiṇaṃ ca attāṇaṃ ca advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa⁵ jhāyato 'yā acci⁶

¹ S. and N. insert this section after section 16, as well as here.

² K. has sakkāyadiṭṭhi parāmāso c'eva sakkāyadiṭṭhi-silabbataparāmāso ca.

³ asutavā, M.

⁴ K. omits.

⁵ telapadīpassa, M.

⁶ acchi, S.K.

so vaṇṇo, yo vaṇṇo sā accēti ' acciṇ ca vaṇṇaṇ ca advayaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idh' ekacco pathavikasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati ' yaṃ pathavikasiṇaṃ so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ taṃ pathavikasiṇaṇ ' ti pathavikasiṇaṇ ca attāṇ ca advayaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthu,¹ vatthu na diṭṭhi; aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu; yā ca diṭṭhi yaṇ ca vatthu, ayaṃ pathamā rūpavattukā attānudiṭṭhi, attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti. Attanudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa dve 'va gatiyo . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Idh' ekacco āpokasiṇaṃ tejokasiṇaṃ vāyokasiṇaṃ nīlakasiṇaṃ pītakasiṇaṃ lohītakasiṇaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati ' yaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ taṃ odātakasiṇaṇ ' ti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati.

21. Kathaṃ rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati ?

Idh' ekacco vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti ' Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā iminā rūpena rūpavā ' ti rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho chāyāsampanno assa, tamenā² puriso evaṃ vadeyya ' Ayaṃ rukkho ayaṃ chāyā, añño rukkho aññā chāyā, so kho panāyaṃ rukkho imāya chāyāya chāyāvā ' ti chāyāvantaṃ rukkhaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idh' ekacco vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti ' Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā iminā rūpena rūpavā ' ti rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi; aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu; yā ca diṭṭhi yaṇ ca vatthu, ayaṃ dutiyā rūpavattukā attānudiṭṭhi, attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

¹ vatthuṃ, M.

² tamena, S.

22. Kathaṃ attani rūpaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, imasmiṃ ca pana attani idaṃ rūpaṃ' ti attani rūpaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ gandhasampannaṃ assa, tamenāṃ puriso evaṃ vadeyya 'Idaṃ pupphaṃ ayaṃ gandho, aññaṃ pupphaṃ añño gandho, so kho paṇāyaṃ gandho imasmiṃ pupphe' ti, pupphasmiṃ gandhaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idh' ekacco vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā imasmiṃ ca pana attani idaṃ rūpaṃ' ti attani rūpaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesa-parāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ tatiyā rūpavatthukā attānudiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ attani rūpaṃ samanupassati.

23. Kathaṃ rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imasmiṃ rūpe' ti rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi karaṇḍake pakkhitto assa, tamenāṃ puriso evaṃ vadeyya 'Ayaṃ maṇi ayaṃ karaṇḍako, añño maṇi añño karaṇḍako, so kho paṇāyaṃ maṇi imasmiṃ karaṇḍake' ti, karaṇḍakasmīṃ maṇiṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idh' ekacco vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imasmiṃ rūpe' ti rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Abhivesa-parāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ catutthā rūpavatthukā attānudiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.¹

24. Kathaṃ vedanaṃ attato samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco cakkhusamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ, sotasaṃphassajaṃ vedanaṃ, ghānasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ jivhāsamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ kāyasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ manosamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ attato samanupassati, 'yā

¹ S. M. insert here Bhāṇavāraṃ.

manosamphassajā vedanā so ahañ, yo ahañ sā manosamphassajā vedanā' ti manosamphassajāñ vedanañ ca attañ ca advayañ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa . . . pe . . . advayañ samanupassati. Evamevañ idh' ekacco manosamphassajāñ vedanañ attato samanupassati 'yā manosamphassajā vedanā so ahañ, yo ahañ sā manosamphassajā vedanā' ti manosamphassajāñ vedanañ ca attañ ca advayañ samanupassati. Abhini-
vesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayañ paṭhamā vedanāvatthukā attānudiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evañ vedanañ attato samanupassati.

25. Kathaṃ vedanāvantāñ attānañ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saññañ sankhāre viññānañ rūpañ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayañ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayañ attā imāya vedanāya vedanāvā' ti vedanāvantāñ attānañ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evañ vedanāvantāñ attānañ samanupassati.

26. Kathaṃ attani vedanañ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saññañ . . . pe . . . rūpañ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayañ kho me attā, imasmiñ ca pana attani ayañ vedanā' ti attani vedanañ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphañ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evañ attani vedanañ samanupassati.

27. Kathaṃ vedanāya attānañ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saññañ . . . pe . . . rūpañ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayañ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayañ attā imāya vedanāyāti' vedanāya attānañ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evañ vedanāya attānañ samanupassati.

28. Kathaṃ saññañ attato samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco cakkhusamphassajāñ saññañ . . . pe . . . manosamphassajāñ saññañ attato samanupassati. Yā manosamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . advayañ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa . . . pe . . . imāni

saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ saññaṃ attato samanupassati.

29. Kathaṃ saññāvantam attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imāya saññāya saññāvā' ti saññāvantam attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ saññāvantam attānaṃ samanupassati.

30. Kathaṃ attani saññaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, imasmiṃ ca pana attani ayaṃ sañña' ti attani saññaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ attani saññaṃ samanupassati.

31. Kathaṃ saññāya attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imāya saññāyāti' saññāya attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ saññāya attānaṃ samanupassati.

32. Kathaṃ saṅkhāre attato samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco cakkhusamphassajam cetanaṃ . . . pe . . . manosamphassajam cetanaṃ attato samanupassati. Yā manosamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ saṅkhāre attato samanupassati.

33. Kathaṃ saṅkhāravantam attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco viññānaṃ . . . pe . . . saññaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imehi saṅkhārehi saṅkhāravā' ti saṅkhāravantam attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ saṅkhāravantam attānaṃ samanupassati.

34. Kathaṃ attani saṅkhāre samanupassati ?

Idh' ekacco viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . saññaṃ attato samanupassati ; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, imasmiṃ ca pana attani ime saṅkhārā' ti attani saṅkhāre samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ attani saṅkhāre samanupassati.

35. Kathaṃ saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati ?

Idh' ekacco viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . saññaṃ attato samanupassati ; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imesu saṅkhāresūti' saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati.

36. Kathaṃ viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati ?

Idh' ekacco cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati. Yaṃ manovīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati.

37. Kathaṃ viññāṇavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati ?

Idh' ekacco rūpaṃ . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre attato samanupassati ; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā iminā viññāṇena viññāṇavā' ti viññāṇavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ viññāṇavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

38. Kathaṃ attani viññāṇaṃ samanupassati ?

Idh' ekacco rūpaṃ . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre attato samanupassati ; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, imasmiṃ ca pana attani idaṃ viññāṇaṃ' ti attani viññāṇaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ attani viññāṇaṃ samanupassati.

39. Kathaṃ viññāṇasmim attānaṃ samanupassati ?

Idh' ekacco rūpaṃ . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre attato samanupassati ; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imasmim viññāṇe' ti viññāṇ-

asmim attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi . . .
pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ viññāpasmim attānaṃ samanupassati.

Attānudiṭṭhiyā imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

40. Micchādiṭṭhiyā katamehi dasahākārehi abhiniveso
hoti ?

‘Natthi dinnan’ ti vatthum evaṃvādo micchādiṭṭh-
ābhinivesaparāmāso¹ diṭṭhi: diṭṭhi na vatthum, vatthum na
diṭṭhi; aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthum; yā ca diṭṭhi yañ ca
vatthum ayaṃ paṭhamā micchāvatthukā micchādiṭṭhi,
micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na
ca diṭṭhiyo. ‘Natthi yiṭṭhan’ ti vatthum . . . pe . . .
‘natthi hutan’ ti vatthum, ‘natthi sukata dukkatānaṃ
kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko’ ti vatthum, ‘natthi ayaṃ loko’
ti vatthum, ‘natthi paro loko’ ti vatthum, ‘natthi mātā’
ti vatthum, ‘natthi pitā’ ti vatthum, ‘natthi sattā opapā-
tikā’ ti vatthum, ‘natthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammag-
gatā sammāpaṭipannā, ye imaṃ ca lokaṃ paraṃ ca lokaṃ
sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti’ vatthum evaṃvādo
micchādiṭṭhābhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ
dasamā² micchāvatthukā micchādiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhi-
vipatti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.
Micchādiṭṭhiyā imehi dasahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

41. Sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhini-
veso hoti ?

Idha assutavā³ puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariya-
dhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurisaṇaṃ
adassāvī sappurisa dhammassa akovido sappurisa dhamme
avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā
attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ,
vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ attato samanupas-
sati, viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññāṇaṃ, viñ-
ñāpasmim vā attānaṃ.

Kathaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati ?

Idh’ ekacco paṭhavīkaṣiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . odātakasiṇaṃ

¹ micchābhinivesa°, S. M.

² dasamicchāvatthukā, S. M., dasavatthukā, K.

³ asutavā, M.

attato samanupassati—‘yaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ taṃ odātakasiṇaṃ’ ti odātakasiṇaṃ ca attāṃ ca advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa jhāyato . . . pe . . . evamevaṃ idh’ ekacco odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā rūpavatthukā sakkāyadiṭṭhi, sakkāyadiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati . . . pe . . . Sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

42. Sakkāyavatthukāya sassatadiṭṭhiyā katamehi paṇṇarasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī . . . pe . . . sappurisa-dhamme avinīto rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ, vedanāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ, saññāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ, saṅkhāravantaṃ vā attānaṃ, viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññānaṃ viññānasmiṃ vā attānaṃ.

Kathaṃ rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh’ ekacco vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññānaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti ‘Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā iminā rūpena rūpavā’ ti rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho chāyā sampanno assa . . . pe . . . evamevaṃ idh’ ekacco vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā sakkāyavatthukā sassatadiṭṭhi, sassatadiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati . . . pe . . .

Sakkāyavatthukāya sassatadiṭṭhiyā imehi paṇṇarasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

43. Sakkāyavatthukāya ucchedadiṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahi¹ ākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī . . . pe . . . sappurisa-dhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññānaṃ attato samanupassati.

Kathaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati?

¹ paṇṇarasahi, K.

Idh' ekacco paṭhavikasinaṃ . . . pe . . . odātakasinaṃ attato samanupassati—'yaṃ odātakasinaṃ so ahaṃ' . . . pe . . . advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa jhāyato . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā sakkāyavattukā ucchedaditṭhi, ucchedaditṭhi micchādītṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca ditṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati . . . pe . . . Sakkāyavattukāya ucchedaditṭhiyā imehi pañcahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

44. Antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā katamehi paññāsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

'Sassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

'Asassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

'Antavā loko' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā, 'anantavā loko' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā, 'Taṃ jivaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā, 'Aññaṃ jivaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā, 'Hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti, 'Na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti, 'Hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti, 'N'eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

'Sassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti . . . pe . . . 'N'eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

45. 'Sassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

'Rūpaṃ loko c'eva sassatañ cāti' abhinivesapara-māso ditṭhi, tāya ditṭhiyā so anto gahito ti antaggāhikā ditṭhi. Ditṭhi na vatthum vatthum na ditṭhi, añña ditṭhi aññaṃ vatthum, yā ca ditṭhi yañ ca vatthum ayaṃ paṭhamā 'sassato loko' ti antaggāhikā ditṭhi, antaggāhikā ditṭhi micchādītṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca ditṭhiyo.

'Vedanā loko c'eva sassatā cāti' . . . pe . . . 'sañña, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ loko c'eva sassatañ cāti' abhinivesa-parāmāso ditṭhi, tāya ditṭhiyā so anto . . . pe . . . ayaṃ

pañcamī 'sassato loko' ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi, antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

'Sassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

46. 'Asassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Rūpaṃ loko c'eva asassatañ cāti' abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi, tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahito ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthum vatthum na diṭṭhi, aññā diṭṭhi aññaṃ vatthum, yā ca diṭṭhi yañ ca vatthum ayaṃ paṭhamā 'Asassato loko' ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi, antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

'Vedanā loko c'eva asassatā cāti' . . . pe . . . 'saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ loko c'eva asassatañ cāti' abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi, tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto . . . pe . . . ayaṃ pañcamī 'Asassato loko' ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi, antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

'Asassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

47. 'Antavā loko' ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

Idh' ekacco parittaṃ okāsaṃ nilakato pharati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Antavā ayaṃ loko parivaṭṭumo'¹ ti antasaññī hoti: 'yaṃ pharati taṃ vatthuñ c'eva loko ca, yena pharati so attā c'eva loko cāti' abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi, tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahito ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthum . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā 'antavā loko' ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Idh' ekacco parittaṃ okāsaṃ pītakato pharati, lohitaṭakato pharati, odātakato pharati, obhāsakato pharati; tassa evaṃ hoti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Antavā loko’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañca-hākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

48. ‘Anantavo loko’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Idh’ ekacco vipulaṃ okāsaṃ nilakato pharati; tassa evaṃ hoti ‘Anantavā ayaṃ loko apariyanto’ ti anantasaññi hoti: yaṃ pharati . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘anantavā loko’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Idh’ ekacco vipulaṃ okāsaṃ pītakato . . . pe . . . obhāsakato pharati; tassa evaṃ hoti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Anantavā loko’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañca-hākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

49. ‘Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Rūpaṃ¹ jīvaṃ c’eva sarīraṃ ca, yaṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ’ ti abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ jīvaṃ c’eva sarīraṃ ca, yaṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

50. ‘Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Rūpaṃ sarīraṃ na² jīvaṃ, jīvaṃ na sarīraṃ, aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ’ ti abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ sarīraṃ na jīvaṃ, jīvaṃ na sarīraṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

¹ M. has Tvaṃ rūpaṃ.

² S. omits na. K. has rūpaṃ sarīraṃ na jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ.

‘Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

51. ‘Hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

‘Rūpaṃ idh’ eva maraṇadhammaṃ, Tathāgato kāyassa bhedaṃ hoti pi tiṭṭhati pi uppajjati pi nibbattati pīti’ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ idh’ eva maraṇadhammaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

52. ‘Na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

‘Rūpaṃ idh’ eva maraṇadhammaṃ, Tathāgato kāyassa bhedaṃ uccijjati vinassati, na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ idh’ eva maraṇadhammaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

53. ‘Hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

‘Rūpaṃ idh’ eva maraṇadhammaṃ, Tathāgato kāyassa bhedaṃ hoti ca na ca hotīti’ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ idh’ eva maraṇadhammaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

54. ‘N’eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti

antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Rūpaṃ idh’eva maraṇadhammaṃ,’ ‘Tathāgato kāyassa bhedā hoti ca na ca hotīti’ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘n’eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāpaṃ idh’ eva maraṇadhammaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

Antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi paññāsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

55. Pubbantānudiṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Cattāro sassatavādā, cattāro ekaccasassatikā, cattāro antānantikā, cattāro amarāvikkhepikā, dve adhiccasamuppannikā.

Pubbantānudiṭṭhiyā imehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

56. Aparantānudiṭṭhiyā katamehi catucattālīsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Soḷasa saññivādā, aṭṭha asaññivādā, aṭṭha nevasaññināsaññivādā, satta ucchedavādā, pañca diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā.

Aparantānudiṭṭhiyā imehi catucattālīsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

57. Saññojanikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Yā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ diṭṭhigahaṇaṃ . . . pe . . . diṭṭhābhiniveso diṭṭhiparāmāso.

Saññojanikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

58. ‘Ahaṇ’ ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Cakkhuṃ ahaṇ’ ti abhinivesaparāmāso ‘ahaṇ’ ti mānavinibandhā¹ diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthuṃ . . . pe . . .

¹ ‘Cakkhuṃ ahaṇ’ ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, S. K.

ayaṃ paṭhamā 'ahan' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. 'Sotaṃ ahan' ti . . . pe . . . 'ghānaṃ, jivhā, kāyo, mano, rūpā, dhammā, cakkhuvinnāṇaṃ, manovinnāṇaṃ ahan' ti abhinivesaparāmāso 'ahan' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi¹ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

'Ahan' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā imehi atṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

59. 'Maman' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi atṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

'Cakkhuṃ maman' ti abhinivesaparāmāso 'maman' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthuṃ . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā 'maman' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. 'Sotaṃ maman' ti . . . pe . . . 'ghānaṃ, jivhā, kāyo, mano, rūpā, dhammā, cakkhuvinnāṇaṃ, manovinnāṇaṃ maman' ti abhinivesaparāmāso 'maman' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

'Maman' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā imehi atṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

60. Attavādaṭṭhisaññuttāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi viṣatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī . . . pe . . . sappurisaḍḍhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ, saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ . . . pe . . .

Kathaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco paṭhavīkaṣiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati; 'yaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ, so ahaṃ' . . . pe . . . seyyathāpi telappadipassa jhāyato . . . pe . . . evamevaṃ idh' ekacco odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati

¹ S. and K. here have the reading in the text.

. . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā rūpavatthukā attavāda-
paṭisaññuttā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca
diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati . . . pe . . .

Attavādapāṭisaññuttāya diṭṭhiyā imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi
abhiniveso hoti.

61. Lokavādapāṭisaññuttāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhahi
ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Sassato attā ca loko cāti’ abhinivesaparāmāso lokavā-
dapāṭissaññuttā diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthum . . . pe . . .
imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. ‘Asassato attā ca loko
cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘sassato ca asassato ca attā ca loko
cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘n’eva sassato nāsassato attā ca loko
cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘antavā attā ca loko cāti’ . . . pe . . .
‘anantavā attā ca loko cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘antavā ca anantavā
ca attā ca loko cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘n’ev’ antavā nānantavā
attā ca loko cāti’ abhinivesaparāmāso lokavādapāṭisaññuttā
diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthum . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni
na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Lokavādapāṭisaññuttāya diṭṭhiyā imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi
abhiniveso hoti.

62. Oḷiyanābhiniveso¹ bhavaditṭhi, atidhāvanābhiniveso²
vibhavaditṭhi; assādaditṭhiyā pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhi-
niveso kati bhavaditṭhiyo kati vibhavaditṭhiyo ? Attānu-
ditṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso kati bhavaditṭhiyo kati
vibhavaditṭhiyo ? . . . pe . . . Lokavādapāṭisaññuttāya
diṭṭhiyā aṭṭhahi ākārehi abhiniveso kati bhavaditṭhiyo kati
vibhavaditṭhiyo ?

Assādaditṭhiyā pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso siyā
bhavaditṭhiyo siyā vibhavaditṭhiyo; attānuditṭhiyā vīsa-
tiyā ākārehi abhiniveso paṇṇarasa bhavaditṭhiyo pañca
vibhavaditṭhiyo; micchāditṭhiyā dasahi ākārehi abhiniveso
sabbāvata vibhavaditṭhiyo; sakkāyaditṭhiyā vīsatiyā
ākārehi abhiniveso paṇṇarasa bhavaditṭhiyo pañca vib-
havaditṭhiyo; sakkāyavatthukāya sassataditṭhiyā paṇṇa-

¹ Oḷayanābhiniveso, S.

² abhibhāvanābhiniveso, S. and K. as v.l.

rasahi ākārehi abhiniveso sabbāvatā bhavaditthiyo ; sak-
kāyavatthukāya ucchedaditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso
sabbāvatā vibhavaditthiyo ; ‘sassato loko’ ti antaggāhikāya
ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso sabbāvatā bhavadi-
tthiyo ; ‘asassato loko’ ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañca-
hākārehi abhiniveso sabbāvatā vibhavaditthiyo ; ‘antavā
loko’ ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso
siyā bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo ; ‘anantavā loko’
ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso siyā
bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo ; ‘taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ
sarīraṃ’ ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhi-
niveso sabbāvatā vibhavaditthiyo ; ‘aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ
sarīraṃ’ ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhi-
niveso sabbāvatā bhavaditthiyo ; ‘hoti Tathāgato paraṃ
maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhi-
niveso sabbāvatā bhavaditthiyo ; ‘na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ
maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhi-
niveso sabbāvatā vibhavaditthiyo ; ‘hoti ca na ca hoti
Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañca-
hākārehi abhiniveso siyā bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavadit-
tthiyo ; ‘n’eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti
antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso siyā
bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo ; pubbantānuditthiyā
atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso siyā bhavaditthiyo siyā
vibhavaditthiyo ; aparantānuditthiyā catucattālīsāya ākā-
rehi abhiniveso siyā bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo ;
saññojanikāya ditthiyā atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso siyā
bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo ; ‘ahan’ ti mānavini-
bandhāya ditthiyā atthārasa ākārehi abhiniveso sabbāvatā
vibhavaditthiyo ; ‘maman’ ti mānavinibandhāya ditthiyā
atthārasa ākārehi abhiniveso sabbāvatā bhavaditthiyo ;
attavādapatisaññuttāya ditthiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso
paññarasa bhavaditthiyo pañca vibhavaditthiyo ; lokavā-
dapatisaññuttāya ditthiyā atthahi ākārehi abhiniveso siyā
bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo. Sabbāvatā ditthiyo
assādaditthiyo, sabbāvatā ditthiyo attānuditthiyo, sabbā-
vatā ditthiyo micchāditthiyo, sabbāvatā ditthiyo sakkāya-
ditthiyo, sabbāvatā ditthiyo antaggāhikā ditthiyo, sabbā-

vatā ditṭhiyo saññojanikā ditṭhiyo, attavādapatisaṇṇuttā ditṭhiyo¹ bhavaditṭhiyo vibhavaditṭhiyo. Etaṃ dvayaṃ takkitā nissitā ye² tesaṃ nirodhamhi n'atthi ñāṇaṃ yat-thāyaṃ³ loko viparitasaññi ti.

63. Dvīhi Bhikkhave ditṭhigatehi pariyuttṭhitā deva-manussā oliyanti eke, atidhāvanti eke, cakkhumanto ca passanti. Kathaṃ ca Bhikkhave oliyanti eke? Bhavārāmā Bhikkhave devamanussā bhavaratā bhavasammuditā, tesaṃ bhavanirodhāya dhamme desiyamāne cittaṃ na pakkhandati⁴ na pasīdati⁵ na santiṭṭhati nādhimuccati. Evaṃ kho Bhikkhave oliyanti eke.

Kathaṃ ca Bhikkhave atidhāvanti eke? Bhaven' eva⁶ kho pan' eke aṭṭiyamānā⁷ harāyamānā jigucchamānā vibhavaṃ abhinandanti, 'yato kira bho ayaṃ attā kāyassa bheda ucchijjati vinassati na hoti paraṃ maraṇā' ti, etaṃ santaṃ ekaṃ paṇītaṃ yathābhavanti.⁸ Evaṃ kho Bhikkhave atidhāvanti eke.

Kathaṃ ca Bhikkhave cakkhumanto ca passanti? Idha Bhikkhave bhikkhu bhūtaṃ bhūtato passati, bhūtaṃ bhūtato disvā bhūtassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭi-panno hoti. Evaṃ kho Bhikkhave cakkhumanto ca passanti.

Yo bhūtaṃ bhūtato disvā bhūtassa ca atikkamaṃ yathābhūtedhimuccati bhavataṇhāparikkhayā, sa ve⁹ bhūtassa pariññā¹⁰ vītataṇho bhavābhava bhūtassa vibhavā bhikkhu nāgacchati punabbhavan ti.

¹ M. has saññojanikā ditṭhiyo sabbāvatā ditṭhiyo attavā-dapaṭisaṇṇuttā ditṭhiyo bhavaṃ ca ditṭhiṃ vibhavaṃ ca ditṭhiṃ.

² se, M. S. has evaṃ dvayaṃ tittikā ca nisitako ca va tesaṃ, &c.

³ yathāyaṃ, S.

⁴ pakkhandati, M.

⁵ passidati, S. sampasīdati, K.

⁶ bhavena, K.

⁷ attaliyamānā, S.

⁸ yāthāvanti, M. yathāvantani, S.

⁹ sace, K.

¹⁰ pariññāso, M. ; pariññāto so, K. ; pariññāyo, S.

64. Tayo puggalā vipannadiṭṭhī, tayo puggalā sampannadiṭṭhī.

Katame tayo puggalā vipannadiṭṭhī?

Titthiyo ca titthiyasāvako ca yo ca micchādiṭṭhiko ; ime tayo puggalā vipannadiṭṭhī.

Katame tayo puggalā sampannadiṭṭhī?

Tathāgato ca Tathāgatasāvako ca yo ca sammādiṭṭhiko ; ime tayo puggalā sampannadiṭṭhī.

Kodhano upanāhī ca pāpamakkhī ca yo naro vipannadiṭṭhī māyāvī taṃ jaññā 'vasalo' iti.¹
akodhano anupanāhī amakkhī² suddhataṃ gato sampannadiṭṭhī medhāvī taṃ jaññā 'ariyo' ititi.¹

65. Tisso vipannadiṭṭhiyo, tisso sampannadiṭṭhiyo.

Katamā tisso vipannadiṭṭhiyo?

'Etaṃ maman' ti vipannadiṭṭhi, 'Eso 'haṃ asmīti' vipannadiṭṭhi, 'Eso me attā' ti vipannadiṭṭhi.

Imā tisso vipannadiṭṭhiyo.

Katamā tisso sampannadiṭṭhiyo?

'N' etaṃ maman' ti sampannadiṭṭhi, 'N' eso 'haṃ asmīti' sampannadiṭṭhi, 'Na me so attā' ti sampannadiṭṭhi.

Imā tisso sampannadiṭṭhiyo.

66. 'Etaṃ maman' ti kā diṭṭhi? Kati diṭṭhiyo? Katamantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo?

'Eso 'haṃ asmīti' kā diṭṭhi? Kati diṭṭhiyo? Katamantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo?

'Eso me attā' ti kā diṭṭhi? Kati diṭṭhiyo? Katamantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo?

'Etaṃ maman' ti pubbantānudiṭṭhi, aṭṭhārassa diṭṭhiyo, pubbantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo.

'Eso 'haṃ asmīti' aparantānudiṭṭhi, catucattālīsa diṭṭhiyo, aparantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo.

¹ imeti, K. ; cf. Sutta Nipāta, 116.

² visuddho, M. ; amakkhīsu Tathāgato, S. and K. as v.l.

'Eso me attā' ti vīsativatthukā attānudiṭṭhi, vīsativatthukā sakkāyadiṭṭhi, sakkāyadiṭṭhipamukhāni¹ dvāsaṭṭhi diṭṭhigatāni, pubbantāparantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo.

68. Ye keci Bhikkhave mayi niṭṭhaṃ gatā, sabbe te diṭṭhisampannā; tesam² diṭṭhisampannānam² pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā.

Katamesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā? Sattakkhattuparamassa kolaṅkolassa ekabijissa sakadāgāmiṣṣa yo ca diṭṭhe va dhamme Arahā. Imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā.

Katamesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā?

Antarāparinibbāyissa upahaccaparinibbāyissa asaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa uddhamsoṭassa akanitthagāmino. Imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā.

69. Ye keci Bhikkhave mayi aveccapasannā, sabbe te soṭāpannā; tesam² soṭāpannānam² pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā, pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā.

Katamesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā? Sattakkhattuparamassa kolaṅkolassa ekabijissa sakadāgāmiṣṣa yo ca diṭṭhe va dhamme Arahā. Imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā.

Katamesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā? Antarāparinibbāyissa upahaccaparinibbāyissa asaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa uddhamsoṭassa akanitthagāmino. Imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā.

Ye keci Bhikkhave mayi aveccapasannā, sabbe te soṭāpannā; tesam soṭāpannānam imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha niṭṭhā, imesaṃ pañcannaṃ idha vihāya niṭṭhā.³

Diṭṭhikathā samattā.

¹ °pamukhena, K.; °samunena, S.

² K. omits.

³ niṭṭhā ti, K.

III. MAHĀVAGGE ĀNĀPĀNAKATHĀ.

1. SOLASAVATTHUKAṂ ānāpānasatisamādhim bhāvayato samādhikāni dve ñāpasatāni uppajjanti—atthha paripanthē¹ ñāṇāni, atthha upakāre ñāṇāni, atthhārasa upakkilese ñāṇāni, terasa vodāne ñāṇāni, battimsaṁ satokārisu² ñāṇāni, catuvīsati samādhivasena ñāṇāni, dvesattati vipassanāvasena ñāṇāni, atthha nibbidāñāṇāni, atthha nibbidānulomañāṇāni, atthha nibbidāyapaṭipassaddhiñāṇāni, ekavīsati vimuttisukhe ñāṇāni.

2. Katamāni atthha paripanthē' ñāṇāni, atthha ca upakāre ñāṇāni?

Kāmacchando samādhissa paripantho, nekkhammaṁ samādhissa upakāraṁ; byāpādo samādhissa paripantho, abyāpādo samādhissa upakāraṁ; thīnamiddhaṁ samādhissa paripantho, ālokasaññā samādhissa upakāraṁ; uddhaccaṁ samādhissa paripantho, avikkhepo samādhissa upakāraṁ; vicikicchā samādhissa paripantho, dhammavavatthānaṁ samādhissa upakāraṁ; avijjā samādhissa paripantho, ñāṇaṁ samādhissa upakāraṁ; arati samādhissa paripantho, pāmojjaṁ samādhissa upakāraṁ; sabbe pi akusalā dhammā samādhissa paripantho, sabbe pi kusalā dhammā samādhissa upakāraṁ. Imāni atthha paripanthē ñāṇāni, atthha ca upakāre ñāṇāni.

Imehi soḷasahi ākārehi uddhataṁ³ cittaṁ³ samuducittaṁ⁴ cittaṁ ekatte santiṭṭhati, nīvaraṇehi visujjhati.

¹ paribandhe, M.; paripanto, S. ² satokāriya, S. M.

³ uducitaṁ, M.; udupatacittaṁ, K., which gives uddhataṁ as v.l.

⁴ samuducitaṁ, M.; pamuducittaṁ, S.; samudupatacittaṁ, K., with samuducittaṁ as v.l.

3. Katame te ekattā?

Nekkhammaṃ ekattaṃ, abyāpādo ekattaṃ, ālokasaññā ekattaṃ, avikkhepo ekattaṃ, dhammavavatthānaṃ ekattaṃ, ñāṇaṃ ekattaṃ, pāmojjaṃ ekattaṃ, sabbe pi kusalā dhammā ekattā.

Katāme te nīvaraṇā?

Kāmacchando nīvaraṇaṃ, byāpādo nīvaraṇaṃ, thīna-middhaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ, uddhaccaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ, vicikicchā nīvaraṇaṃ, avijjā nīvaraṇaṃ, arati nīvaraṇaṃ, sabbe pi akusalā dhammā nīvaraṇā.¹

4. 'Nīvaraṇā' ti. Ken' atthena nīvaraṇā? Nīyyānāvaranaṭṭhena nīvaraṇā.

Katame te niyyānā?

Nekkhammaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ, tena ca nekkhammena ariyā niyyanti;² kāmacchando niyyānāvaraṇaṃ, tena ca kāmacchandena nivutattā nekkhammaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ na pajānātīti³ kāmacchando niyyānāvaraṇaṃ; abyāpādo ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ, tena ca abyāpādena ariyā niyyanti; byāpādo niyyānāvaraṇaṃ, tena ca byāpādena nivutattā abyāpādaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ na pajānātīti byāpādo niyyānāvaraṇaṃ; ālokasaññā ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, thīnamiddhaṃ niyyānāvaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . niyyānāvaraṇaṃ; avikkhepo ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, uddhaccaṃ niyyānāvaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . niyyānāvaraṇaṃ; dhammavavatthānaṃ ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, vicikicchā niyyānāvaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . niyyānāvaraṇaṃ; ñāṇaṃ ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, avijjā niyyānāvaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . niyyānāvaraṇaṃ; pāmojjaṃ ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, arati niyyānāvaraṇaṃ; sabbe pi kusalā dhammā ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, sabbe pi akusalā dhammā niyyānāvaraṇā . . . pe . . . niyyānāvaraṇā. Imehi ca pana nīvaraṇehi visuddhacittassa

¹ S. M. omit nīvaraṇā.

² niyyanti, S. K.

³ nappajānātīti, S. K.

soḷasavatthukaṃ ānāpānasatisamādhim bhāvayato khaṇi-
kasamodhānā.

5. Katame aṭṭhārasa upakkilesā uppajjanti ?

Assāsādimajjhapariyosānaṃ satiyā anugacchato ajjhat-
tavikkhepagataṃ cittaṃ samādhissa paripantho, passās-
ādimajjhapariyosānaṃ satiyā anugacchato bahiddhāvikkhe-
pagataṃ cittaṃ samādhissa paripantho, assāsapaṭikaṇ-
khanā nikanti taṇhācariyā samādhissa paripantho, passā-
sapaṭikaṇkhanā nikanti taṇhācariyā samādhissa paripantho,
assāsenābhitunnassa¹ passāsapaṭilābhe mucchanā² samā-
dhissa paripantho, passāsenābhitunnassa³ assāsapaṭilābhe
mucchanā² samādhissa paripantho.

Anugacchanā ca assāsaṃ passāsaṃ anugacchanā
sati

ajjhattavikkhepā kaṇkhanā bahiddhāvikkhepapat-
thanā,

⁴assāsenābhitunnassa passāsapaṭilābhe mucchanā
passāsenābhitunnassa assāsapaṭilābhe mucchanā,⁴
cha ete upakkilesā ānāpānasatisamādhissa
yebi vikkhepamānassa⁵ no ca⁶ cittaṃ vimuccati
vimokkhaṃ appajānantā te honti parapattiyā ti.

6. Nimittaṃ āvajjato assāse cittaṃ vikampati, samā-
dhissa paripantho,⁷ assāsaṃ āvajjato nimitte cittaṃ
vikampati, samādhissa paripantho ; nimittaṃ āvajjato
passāse cittaṃ vikampati, samādhissa paripantho ; passā-
saṃ āvajjato nimitte cittaṃ vikampati, samādhissa pari-
pantho ; assāsaṃ āvajjato passāse cittaṃ vikampati, samā-
dhissa paripantho ; passāsaṃ āvajjato assāse cittaṃ
vikampati, samādhissa paripantho.

¹ asāsenāti kucchinnassa, S.

² samucchinnā, S. and K. as v.l.

³ pasesenābhitunnassa, S.

⁴ K. omits these two lines.

⁵ vikampa°, K. ; avikkhepa°, S.

⁶ ce, K.

⁷ paribandho, M., always.

Nimittam āvajjamānassa assāse vikkhipate¹ mano
 assāsam āvajjamānassa nimitte cittam vikampati,
 nimittam āvajjamānassa passāse vikkhipate mano
 passāsam āvajjamānassa nimitte cittam vikampati,
 assāsam āvajjamānassa passāse vikkhipate mano
 passāsam āvajjamānassa assāse cittam vikampati,
 cha ete uppakilesā ānāpānasatisamādhissa
 yehi vikkhepamānassa² no ca³ cittam vimuccati
 vimokkham appajānantā te honti parapattiyā ti.

7. Atitānudhāvanam cittam vikkhepānupatitam samādhissa paripantho,⁴ anāgatapaṭikaṅkhanam cittam vikkhambhitam⁵ samādhissa paripantho, līnam cittam kosajjānupatitam samādhissa paripantho, atipaggahitam cittam uddhaccānupatitam samādhissa paripantho, abhinatam⁶ cittam rāgānupatitam samādhissa paripantho, apānatam⁷ cittam byāpādānupatitam samādhissa paripantho.

Atitānudhāvanam cittam anāgatapaṭikaṅkhanam
 līnam
 atipaggahitam abhiññātam⁶ apaññātam⁷ cittam na
 samādhīyati,
 cha ete upakkilesā ānāpānasatisamādhissa
 yehi upakkiliṭṭhasaṅkappo adhicittam nappajānātīti.

8. Assāsādimajjhapiyosānam satiyā anugacchato ajjhattam vikkhepagatena cittena kāyo pi cittam pi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca, passāsādimajjhapiyosānam satiyā anugacchato bahiddhā vikkhepagatena cittena kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, assāsapaṭikaṅkhanāya nikan-tiyā taṇhācariyāya kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, passā-sapaṭikaṅkhanāya nikan-tiyā taṇhācariyāya kāyo pi . . . pe

¹ vikkhepate, S. ; vikkhipate, K.

² vikampa°, K. ; vikkhamba°, S.

³ ce, K. ⁴ paribandho, M., always.

⁵ vikampitam, M. K.

⁶ abhinatam, S. and K. as v.l.

⁷ apagatam, S. ; apanatam, K. as v.l.

. . . phanditā ca, assāsenābhitunnassa passāsapatīlābhe mucchitattā¹ kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, passāsenābhitunnassa assāsapatīlābhe mucchitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, nimittam āvajjato assāse cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, assāsam āvajjato nimitte cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, nimittam āvajjato passāse cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, passāsam āvajjato nimitte cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, assāsam āvajjato passāse cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, passāsam āvajjato assāse cittaṃ vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, atitānudhāvanena cittaṃ vikkhepānupātītēna kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, anāgatapaṭikaṅkhanena² cittaṃ vikkhambhītēna³ kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, līnena cittaṃ kosajjānupātītēna kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, atipaggahītēna cittaṃ uddhaccānupātītēna kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, abhinātēna cittaṃ rāgānupātītēna kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, apanātēna cittaṃ byāpādānupātītēna kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca.

Ānāpānasati yassa aparipuṇṇā⁴ abhāvitā
kāyo pi iñjito hoti cittaṃ pi hoti iñjitam
kāyo pi phandito hoti cittaṃ pi hoti phanditam.
Ānāpānasati yassa paripuṇṇā subhavitā
kāyo pi aniñjito hoti cittaṃ pi hoti aniñjitam
kāyo pi aphanidito hoti cittaṃ pi hoti aphaniditan ti.

Tēhi ca pana nīvaraṇēhi visuddhacittassa soḷasavatthukaṃ ānāpānasatisamādhim bhāvayato khaṇikasamodhānā ime atthārassa upakkilesā uppajjanti.

9. Katamāni terasa vodāne ñāṇāni?

Atitānudhāvanam cittaṃ vikkhepānupātitam, tam vivajjayitvā ekatthāne samādahati; evam pi cittaṃ na vikkhepam gacchati. Anāgatapaṭikaṅkhanam cittaṃ vikkham-

¹ mucchanattā, K. as v.l.

² pātikaṅkhenā, K.

³ vikampitēna, M. K. as v.l.

⁴ paripuṇṇā, S. M.

bhitam,¹ tam vivajjayitvā tatth' eva adhimoceti; evam pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Līnaṃ cittaṃ kosajjānupatitaṃ, tam paggaṇhitvā kosajjaṃ pajahati; evam pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Atipaggaḥitaṃ cittaṃ uddhaccānupatitaṃ, tam niggaṇhitvā² uddhaccaṃ pajahati; evam pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Abhiṇataṃ cittaṃ rāgānupatitaṃ, tam sampajāno hutvā rāgaṃ pajahati; evam pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Apanataṃ cittaṃ byāpādānupatitaṃ, tam sampajāno hutvā byāpādaṃ pajahati; evam pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Imehi chahi ṭhānehi parisuddhaṃ cittaṃ pariyodātaṃ ekatagataṃ hoti.

10. Katame te ekattā? Dānavossaggupaṭṭhānekattaṃ³ samathanimittupaṭṭhānekattaṃ vayalakkhaṇupaṭṭhānekattaṃ nirodhupaṭṭhānekattaṃ, dānavossaggupaṭṭhānekattaṃ cāgādhimuttānaṃ, samathanimittupaṭṭhānekattaṃ ca adhiccittamanuyuttānaṃ, vayalakkhaṇupaṭṭhānekattaṃ ca vipassakānaṃ, nirodhupaṭṭhānekattaṃ ca ariyapuggalānaṃ. Imehi catūhi ṭhānehi ekatagataṃ cittaṃ paṭipadāvisuddhipasannaṃ⁴ c'eva hoti upekkhānubrūhitaṃ ca ñāṇena ca sampahaṃsitaṃ.

11. Paṭhamassa jhānassa ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ?

Paṭhamassa jhānassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi, upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe, sampahaṃsanā pariyosānaṃ.

12. Paṭhamassa jhānassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi: ādissa kati lakkhaṇāni?

Ādissa tīni lakkhaṇāni: yo tassa paripantho⁵ tato cittaṃ visujjhati, visuddhattā cittaṃ majjhimam samathanimittam paṭipajjati, paṭipannattā tattha cittaṃ pakkhandati, yaṇ ca paripanthato⁶ cittaṃ visujjhati, yaṇ ca visuddhattā cittaṃ majjhimam samathanimittam paṭipajjati, yaṇ ca paṭipannattā tattha cittaṃ pakkhandati. Paṭha-

¹ vikampitaṃ, M. K. as v.l.

² viniggaṇhitvā, M.; paggaṇhitvā, S.

³ dānavossagg°, M.

⁴ °pakkhandañ c'eva, M.; °pakkhandhañ c'esa, S.

⁵ paribandho, S. M.

⁶ paññāpanato, S.

massa jhānassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi : ādiṣṣa imāni tīṇi lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati paṭhamam jhānam ādikalyāṇaṇ c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampannaṇ ca.

13. Paṭhamassa jhānassa upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe : majjhassa kati lakkhaṇāni ?

Majjhassa tīṇi lakkhaṇāni : visuddham cittam ajjhupekkhati, samathapaṭipannam ajjhupekkhati, ekattupaṭṭhānam ajjhupekkhati, yaṇ ca visuddham cittam ajjhupekkhati, yaṇ ca samathapaṭipannam ajjhupekkhati, yaṇ ca ekattupaṭṭhānam ajjhupekkhati. Paṭhamassa jhānassa upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe : majjhassa imāni tīṇi lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati paṭhamam jhānam majjhakalyāṇaṇ c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampannaṇ ca.

14. Paṭhamassa jhānassa sampahaṃsanā pariyosānam : pariyosānassa kati lakkhaṇāni ?

Pariyosānassa cattāri lakkhaṇāni : tattha jātānam dhammānam anativattanatṭhena sampahaṃsanā, indriyānam ekarasatṭhena sampahaṃsanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanatṭhena sampahaṃsanā, āsevanatṭhena sampahaṃsanā. Paṭhamassa jhānassa sampahaṃsanā pariyosānam : pariyosānassa imāni cattāri lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati paṭhamam jhānam pariyosānakalyāṇaṇ c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampannaṇ ca. Evaṃ tivattagatam cittam tividhakalyāṇakam dasalakkhaṇasampannam, vitakkasampannaṇ c'eva hoti vicārasampannaṇ ca pītisampannaṇ ca sukhasampannaṇ ca cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṇ ca saddhāsampannaṇ ca viriyasampannaṇ ca satisampannaṇ ca samādhisampannaṇ ca paññāsampannaṇ ca.

15. Dutiyassa jhānassa ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānam ?

Dutiyassa jhānassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi, upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe, sampahaṃsanā pariyosānam . . . pe . . . Evaṃ tivattagatam cittam tividhakalyāṇakam dasalakkhaṇasampannam, pītisampannaṇ¹ c'eva hoti sukhasampannaṇ c'eva cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṇ ca . . . pe . . . paññāsampannaṇ ca.

¹ K. inserts vicārasampannaṇ c'eva before pītisampannaṇ c'eva.

Tatīyassa jhānassa ko ādi, kiṃ magge, kiṃ pariyoṣānaṃ ? ... pe ... Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ, sukkhasampannaṃ c'eva hoti cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṃ ca ... pe ... paññāsampannaṃ ca. Catutthassa jhānassa ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyoṣānaṃ ? ... pe ... Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ, upekkhasampannaṃ c'eva hoti cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṃ ca ... pe ... paññāsampannaṃ ca.

16. Ākāśānañcāyatanaśamāpattiyā, viññānañcāyatanaśamāpattiyā, ākiñcaññāyatanaśamāpattiyā, nevaśaññānāśaññāyatanaśamāpattiyā ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyoṣānaṃ ? ... pe ... Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ, upekkhasampannaṃ c'eva hoti cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṃ ca ... pe ... paññāsampannaṃ ca.

17. Aniccānupassanāya ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyoṣānaṃ ? ... pe ... Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ, vitakkasampannaṃ c'eva hoti ... pe ... paññāsampannaṃ ca.

Dukkhanupassanāya ... pe ... anattānupassanāya, nibbidānupassanāya, virāgānupassanāya, nirodhānupassanāya, paṭinissaggānupassanāya, khayānupassanāya, vayānupassanāya, vipariṇāmanupassanāya, animittānupassanāya, appaṇihitānupassanāya, suññānupassanāya, adhi-paññādhammavipassanāya, yathābhūtañāṇadassanāya, ādinavānupassanāya, paṭisaṅkhānupassanāya, vivaṭṭanānupassanāya, sotāpattimaggaśa, sakadāgāmiṃmaggaśa, anāgāmiṃmaggaśa, Arahattaṃmaggaśa ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyoṣānaṃ ?

Arahattaṃmaggaśa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi, upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe, sampahaṃsanā pariyoṣānaṃ.

18. Arahattaṃmaggaśa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi : ādiśa kati lakkhaṇāni ?

Ādiśa tīni lakkhaṇāni : yo taśa paripantho¹ tato cittaṃ visujjhati, visuddhattā cittaṃ majjhimāṃ samathani-mittaṃ paṭipajjati, paṭipannattā tattha cittaṃ pakkhan-

¹ paribandho, S. M.

dati ; yañ ca paripanthato¹ cittaṃ visujjhati, yañ ca visuddhattā cittaṃ majjhimāṃ samathanimittāṃ paṭipajjati, yañ ca paṭipannattā tattha cittaṃ pakkhandati. Arahattamaggassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi : ādissa imāni tīṇi lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati Arahattamaggo ādikalyāṇo c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampanno ca.

19. Arahattamaggassa upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe : majjhassa kati lakkhaṇāni ?

Majjhassa tīṇi lakkhaṇāni : visuddhaṃ cittaṃ ajjhupekkhati, samathapaṭipannaṃ ajjhupekkhati, ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ ajjhupekkhati, yañ ca visuddhaṃ cittaṃ ajjhupekkhati, yañ ca samathapaṭipannaṃ ajjhupekkhati, yañ ca ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ ajjhupekkhati. Arahattamaggassa upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe : majjhassa imāni tīṇi lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati Arahattamaggo majjhakalyāṇo c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampanno ca.

20. Arahattamaggassa sampahaṃsanā pariyosānaṃ : pariyosānassa kati lakkhaṇāni ?

Pariyosānassa cattāri lakkhaṇāni : tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanattena sampahaṃsanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasattena sampahaṃsanā, tadupagavirivayāhanattena sampahaṃsanā, āsevanattena sampahaṃsanā. Arahattamaggassa sampahaṃsanā pariyosānaṃ : pariyosānassa imāni cattāri lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati Arahattamaggo pariyosānakalyāṇo c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampanno ca. Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampanno, vitakkasampannaṃ c'eva hoti vicārasampannaṃ ca pītisampannaṃ ca sukhasampannaṃ ca cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṃ ca saddhāsampannaṃ ca viriyasampannaṃ ca satisampannaṃ ca samādhisampannaṃ ca paññāsampannaṃ ca.

21. Nimittaṃ assāsapassāsā anārammaṇā-m-ekacittassa² ajānato ca³ tayo dhamme bhāvanā n'upalabbhati,

¹ paññāpanato, S.

² anārammaṇamekacittassa, K. ; anārammaṇāṃ ekassa cittassa, S.

³ S. omits.

nimittam assāsapassāsā anārammaṇā-m-ekacittassa¹
jānato ca tayo dhamme bhāvanā upalabbhatīti.

22. Katham ime tayo dhammā ekacittassa ārammaṇā
na honti, na c'ime tayo dhammā aviditā honti, na ca cittaṃ
vikkhepaṃ gacchati, padhānaṃ ca paññāyati, payogaṃ
ca sādheti, viśesaṃ adhigacchati?

Seyyathāpi rukkho same bhūmibhāge nikkhitto, tame-
naṃ puriso kakacena chindeyya, rukkhe phutṭhakakaca-
dantānaṃ vasena purisassa satī upatṭhitā hoti, na āgate
vā gate vā kakacadante manasikaroti, na āgatā vā gatā
vā kakacadantā aviditā honti, padhānaṃ ca paññāyati,
payogaṃ ca sādheti, viśesaṃ adhigacchati²: yathā rukkho
same bhūmibhāge nikkhitto, evaṃ upanibandhanā nimit-
taṃ, yathā kakacadantā evaṃ assāsapassāsā, yathā rukkhe
phutṭhakakacadantānaṃ vasena purisassa satī upatṭhitā
hoti, na āgate vā gate vā kakacadante manasikaroti, na
āgatā vā gatā vā kakacadantā aviditā honti, padhānaṃ
ca paññāyati, payogaṃ ca sādheti, viśesaṃ adhigacchati—
evamevaṃ bhikkhū nāsikagge vā mukhanimutte vā satīṃ
upatṭhāpetvā nisīno hoti, na āgate vā gate vā assāsa-
passāse manasikaroti, na āgatā vā gatā vā assāsapassāsā
aviditā honti, padhānaṃ ca paññāyati, payogaṃ ca sādheti,
viśesaṃ adhigacchati.³

23. Katamaṃ padhānaṃ?

Āraddhaviriyassa kāyo pi cittaṃ pi kammaniyam hoti;
idaṃ padhānaṃ.

Katamo payogo?

Āraddhaviriyassa uppekilesā pahīyanti, vitakkā vūpa-
santi; ayaṃ payogo.

Katamo viśeso?

Āraddhaviriyassa saññojanā pahīyanti, anusayā byanti-
honti⁴; ayaṃ viśeso.

Evaṃ ime tayo dhammā ekacittassa ārammaṇā na

¹ ārammaṇā me cittassa, S.

² S. M. omit viśesaṃ adhigacchati.

³ S. M. add padhānaṃ ca.

⁴ papanti hoti, S.; byāsanti, K.

honti, na c'ime tayo dhammā aviditā honti, na ca cittaṃ vikkhepaṃ gacchati padhānañ ca paññāyati payogañ ca sādheti visesaṃ adhigacchati.

24. Ānāpānasati yassa paripuṇṇā subhāvitā

anūpubbaṃ paricitā yathā Buddhena desitā,

so imaṃ lokaṃ pabhāseti abbhā mutto va candimā ti.¹

'Ānan' ti. Assāso no passāso. 'Apānan' ti. Passāso no assāso.

Assāsavasena upatṭhānaṃ sati, passāsavasena upatṭhānaṃ sati: yo assasati² tass' upatṭhāti, yo passasati tass' upatṭhāti.

'Paripuṇṇā' ti. Pariggahaṭṭhena paripuṇṇā, parivāraṭṭhena paripuṇṇā, paripūraṭṭhena paripuṇṇā.

'Subhāvitā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā: tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattaṇaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Tass' ime cattāro bhāvanaṭṭhā yānikatā honti vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāradhā.

25. 'Yānikatā' ti. Yattha yattha ākaṅkhati, tattha tattha vasippatto hoti balappatto vesārajjappatto, tassa te dhammā āvajjanappaṭibandhā honti ākaṅkhaṇappaṭibandhā manasikārappaṭibandhā cattuppādaṭṭhā: tena vuccati 'Yānikatā' ti.

'Vatthukatā' ti. Yasmiṃ yasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ cittaṃ svādhiṭṭhitam hoti, tasmiṃ tasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ sati supatiṭṭhitā³ hoti; yasmiṃ yasmiṃ vā pana vatthusmiṃ sati supatiṭṭhitā³ hoti, tasmiṃ tasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ cittaṃ svādhiṭṭhitam hoti: tena vuccati 'Vatthukatā' ti.

'Anuṭṭhitā' ti.⁴ Yena yena cittaṃ abhiniharati, tena tena sati anuparivattati; yena yena vā pana sati anuparivattati, tena tena cittaṃ abhiniharati: tena vuccati 'Anuṭṭhitā' ti.

'Paricitā' ti. Pariggahaṭṭhena paricitā parivāraṭṭhena paricitā paripūraṭṭhena paricitā; satiyā pariggaṇhanto

¹ cf. Dhammapada, 172, 173. ² assāsati, S., K.

³ supatṭhitā, M.

⁴ M. inserts vatthusmiṃ before yena.

jināti pāpake akusale dhamme : tena vuccati 'Paricitā' ti.¹

'Susamāraddhā' ti. Cattāro susamāraddhā : tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanatṭhena susamāraddhā, indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena susamāraddhā, tadupagaviriya-vāhanatṭhena susamāraddhā, tappaccanikānaṃ kilesānaṃ susamugghātattā² susamāraddhā.

'Susaman' ti. Atthi samaṃ, atthi susamaṃ.

Katamaṃ samaṃ ? Ye tattha jātā anavajjā kusalā byādhipakkhiyā, idaṃ samaṃ. Katamaṃ susamaṃ ? Yaṃ tesam tesam dhammānaṃ ārammaṇaṃ nirodho nibbānaṃ, idaṃ susamaṃ. Iti idaṃ ca samaṃ idaṃ ca³ susamaṃ ñātāṃ hoti iṭṭhaṃ viditaṃ sacchikataṃ phassitaṃ paññāya, āraddhaṃ hoti viriyaṃ asallinaṃ, upatṭhitā sati apamuṭṭhā,⁴ passaddho kāyo asāraddho,⁵ samāhitaṃ cittaṃ ekaggaṃ : tena vuccati 'Susamāraddhā' ti.

26. 'Anupubbaṃ paricitā' ti. Dīghaṃ assāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā ; dīghaṃ passāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā ; rassaṃ assāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā ; rassaṃ passāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā . . . pe . . . paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā ; paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā ; Sabbā pi soḷasa-vatthukā ānāpānasatiyo aññamaññaṃ paricitā c'eva honti anuparicitā ca : tena vuccati 'Anupubbaṃ paricitā' ti.

27. 'Yathā' ti. Dasa yathatṭhā : attadamathaṭṭho yathatṭho, attasamathaṭṭho yathatṭho, attaparinihbāpanatṭho yathatṭho, abhiññatṭho yathatṭho, pariññatṭho yathatṭho, pahānatṭho yathatṭho, bhāvanatṭho yathatṭho,

¹ akusale dhamme paricitā, S. M.

² susamuhātattā, M. ; samugghātattā, S.

³ K. omits idaṃ ca.

⁴ asammutthā, M. ; sammutthā, S.

⁵ āraddho, K.

sacchikiriyaṭṭho yathattho, saccābhisamayatṭho yathattho, nirodhe paṭiṭṭhāpakatṭho yathattho.

28. 'Buddho' ti. Yo so Bhagavā sayambhū anācariyako Buddhhe ananussutesu dhammesu sāmaṃ saccāni abhisambujjhati tattha ca sabbaññutaṃ patto balesu ca vasibhāvaṃ.

'Buddho' ti. Ken' atṭhena Buddho? 'Bujjhitā saccānīti' Buddho, bodhetā¹ pajāyāti Buddho, sabbaññutāya Buddho, sabbadassāvitāya Buddho, anaññaneyyatāya Buddho, visavitāya² Buddho, khīṇāsavaśaṅkhātena Buddho, nirupadhisāṅkhātena³ Buddho, 'ekantavitarāgo' ti Buddho, 'ekantavitadoso' ti Buddho, 'ekantavitamoho' ti Buddho, 'ekantanikkilesa' ti Buddho, 'ekāyanamaggam gato' ti Buddho, 'eko anuttaram sammāsambodhim abhisambuddho' ti Buddho, abuddhivihatattā buddhipaṭilābhā Buddho.

'Buddho' ti. N'etaṃ nāmaṃ mātaraṃ kataṃ, na pitarā kataṃ, na bhātaraṃ kataṃ, na bhaginiyā kataṃ, na mittāmaccehi kataṃ, na ñātisālohitehi kataṃ, na samaṇabrāhmaṇehi kataṃ, na devatāhi kataṃ; vimokkhantikam etaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ Bodhiyā mūle saha sabbaññutañāpassa paṭilābhā sacchikā paññatti, yadidaṃ Buddho ti.

29. 'Desitā' ti. Attadamathatṭho yathattho yathā Buddhena desito, attasamathatṭho yathattho yathā Buddhena desito, attaparinibbāpanatṭho yathattho yathā Buddhena desito . . . pe . . . nirodhe paṭiṭṭhāpakatṭho yathattho yathā Buddhena desito, so hi⁴ gahatṭho vā hoti pabajjito vā.

'Loko' ti. Khandhaloko dhātuloko āyatanaloko vipatibhavaloko vipattisambhavaloko sampattibhavaloko sampattisambhavaloko. Eko loko: sabbe sattā āhāratṭhitikā . . . pe . . . atṭhārasa lokā: atṭhārasa dhātuyo.

30. 'Pabhāsetīti.' Attadamathatṭhaṃ yathatthaṃ abhi-

¹ bodhento, K.

² visatitāya, K.

³ nirūpalepasāṅkh°, M.; nirupakkilesasāṅkh°, K.

⁴ so ti, M.; hoti, K.

sambuddhattā so imaṃ lokam obhāseti bhāseti¹ pabhāseti, attasamathatṭham yathatṭham abhisambuddhattā so imaṃ lokam obhāseti bhāseti² pabhāseti, attaparinibbāpanatṭham yathatṭham abhisambuddhattā so imaṃ lokam obhāseti bhāseti pabhāseti . . . pe . . . nirodhe patitṭhāpakaṭṭham yathatṭham abhisambuddhattā so imaṃ lokam obhāseti bhāseti pabhāseti.

31. 'Abbhā mutto va candimā' ti. Yathā abbhā evaṃ kilesā, yathā cando evaṃ ariyañāṇam, yathā candimā devamutto evaṃ bhikkhu, yathā cando abbhā mutto mahiyā³ mutto⁴ dhūmarajā mutto rāhugahaṇā⁵ vippa-mutto bhāseti⁶ ca tapati⁶ ca virocati⁶ ca, evameva bhikkhu sabbakilesehi vippamutto bhāseti ca tapati ca virocati ca; tena vuccati 'Abbhā mutto va candimā' ti.

Imāni terasa vodāne ñāṇāni.

B h ā ṇ a v ā r a ṃ.

32. Katamāni battimsa satokārīsu ñāṇāni⁷?

Idha bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suñṇā-gārāgato vā nisidati pallaṅkam abhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukham satim upatṭhapetvā. So sato vā assasati sato passasati, dīgham vā assasanto 'dīgham assasāmīti' pajānāti, dīgham vā passasanto 'dīgham passasāmīti' pajānāti, rassam vā assasanto 'rassam assasāmīti' pajānāti, rassam vā passasanto 'rassam passasāmīti' pajānāti, 'sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assasissā-mīti' sikkhati, 'sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'pīṭipatiṣaṃvedī . . . pe . . . sukhapaṭisaṃvedī,

¹ āsevati, S.; K. omits.

² S. has bhāseti here.

³ mahikā, M.; mahitā, S.

⁴ K. omits.

⁵ rāhupānā, K.

⁶ bhāsate ca tapate ca, all MSS.; virocate, M., only.

⁷ satokāriya, M.; sotokārīsa, S.

cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ, cittapaṭisaṃvedī . . . pe . . . abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ, samādaḥaṃ cittaṃ, vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, aniccānupassī virāgānupassī nirodhānupassī paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmiti' sikkhati, 'paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmiti' sikkhati.

33. 'Idhāti.' Imissā diṭṭhiyā, imissā khantiyā, imissā ruciyā, imasmiṃ ādāye, imasmiṃ dhamme, imasmiṃ vinaye, imasmiṃ dhammavinaye, imasmiṃ pāvācane, imasmiṃ brahmacariye, imasmiṃ satthusāsane: tena vuccati 'Idhāti.'

'Bhikkhūti.' Puthujjanakalyāṇako vā hoti bhikkhu sekho vā Arahā vā akuppadhammo.

'Araññaṃ' ti. Nikkhamitvā bahi indakhilā sabbāṃ etaṃ araṇñaṃ.

'Rukkhamūlan' ti. Yattha bhikkhuno āsanāṃ paññattaṃ hoti, mañco vā pīṭhaṃ¹ vā bhisī vā taṭṭikā vā cammakhaṇḍo vā tiṇasanthāro² vā paṇṇasanthāro vā palālasanthāro³ vā, tattha bhikkhu caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā nisidati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti.

'Suññaṃ' ti. Kenaci anākiṇṇaṃ hoti gahaṭṭhehi vā pabbajitehi vā.

'Āgāraṃ' ti. Vihāro adḍhayogo pāsādo hammiyaṃ guhā ti.

'Nisidati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā' ti. Nisinno hoti pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā.

'Ujūṃ kāyaṃ paṇidhāyāti.' Ujuko hoti kāyo ṭhito supaṇihito.⁴

'Parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā' ti. 'Parīti' parigahaṭṭho, 'mukhaṃ' ti niyyānaṭṭho, 'satiti' upaṭṭhānaṭṭho; tena vuccati 'Parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā' ti.

34. 'Sato va assasati sato passasatīti.'⁵ Battimsāya

¹ pīṭhaṃ, M.

² tiṇasataro, M.

³ patasasantharo, K.; palassandharo, S.

⁴ ṭhito paṇihito, S.; paṇidhito paṇihito, K.

⁵ K. omits sato passasatīti.

ākārehi satokārī hoti :¹ dīgham assāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam avikkhepam pajānato sati² upatthitā hoti, tāya satiyā tena nāṇena satokārī hoti; dīgham passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam . . . pe . . . satokārī hoti; rassam assāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam . . . pe . . . satokārī hoti; rassam passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam . . . pe . . . satokārī hoti; paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam . . . pe . . . satokārī hoti.

85. Katham dīgham assasanto 'dīgham assasāmīti' pajānāti, dīgham passasanto 'dīgham passasāmīti' pajānāti?

Dīgham assāsam addhānasaṅkhāte assasati, dīgham passāsam addhānasaṅkhāte passasati, dīgham assāsapassāsam addhānasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi; dīgham assāsapassāsam addhānasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi chando uppajjati. Chandavasena tato sukhumataram dīgham assāsam addhānasaṅkhāte assasati, chandavasena tato sukhumataram dīgham passāsam addhānasaṅkhāte passasati, chandavasena tato sukhumataram dīgham assāsapassāsam addhānasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi; chandavasena tato sukhumataram dīgham assāsapassāsam addhānasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi pāmojjam uppajjati. Pāmojjavasena tato sukhumataram dīgham assāsam addhānasaṅkhāte assasati, pāmojjavasena tato sukhumataram dīgham passāsam addhānasaṅkhāte passasati, pāmojjavasena tato sukhumataram dīgham assāsapassāsam addhānasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi, pāmojjavasena tato sukhumataram dīgham assāsapassāsam addhānasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi dīgham assāsapassāsā cittam vivaṭṭati, upekkhā saṇṭhāti. Imehi navahākārehi dīgham assāsapassāsā kāyo uppatthānam sati anupassanā nāṇam, kāyo uppatthānam no sati, sati upatthānañ c'eva sati ca, tāya satiyā tena nāṇena tam kāyam anupassatīti: tena vuccati 'Kāye kāyanupassanā satipatthānabhāvanā' ti.

¹ K. omits.

² satim, K.

36. 'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati? Aniccato anupassati no niccato, dukkhato anupassati no sukhato, anattato anupassati no attato, nibbindati no nandati, virajjati no rajjati, nirodheti no samudeti, paṭi-nissajjati no ādiyati, aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati, nibbindanto nandiṃ pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā: tattha jātānaṃ dham-mānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekaras-aṭṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

37. Dīghaṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti, viditā sañña uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gac-chanti, viditā vitakkā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti.

38. Kathaṃ viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭha-hanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti? Kathaṃ vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti?

'Avijjāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo' ti paccayasamudayaṭ-ṭhena vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti, 'taṇhāsamudayā veda-nāsamudayo' ti, 'kammassamudayā vedanāsamudayo' ti 'phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo' ti paccayasamudayaṭ-ṭhena vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti, nibbatilakkhaṇaṃ passato pi vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti. Evaṃ vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti.

Kathaṃ vedanāya upaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti?

Aniccato manasikaroto khayatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti, dukkhato manasikaroto bhayatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti, anattato manasikaroto suññatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Evaṃ vedanāya upaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti.

Kathaṃ vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti?

'Avijjānirodhā vedanānirodho' ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti, 'taṇhānirodhā vedanā-

nirodho' ti . . . pe . . . 'kammanirodhā vedanānirodho' ti . . . pe . . . 'phassanirodhā vedanānirodho' ti paccaya-nirodhatthēna vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti, vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passato pi vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti.

Evaṃ viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upatṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti.

39. Kathaṃ viditā saññā uppajjanti, viditā upatṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti? Kathaṃ saññāya uppādo vidito hoti?

'Avijjāsamudayā saññāsamudayo' ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena saññāya uppādo vidito hoti, 'taṇhāsamudayā . . . pe . . . nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ passato pi saññāya uppādo vidito hoti. Evaṃ saññāya uppādo vidito hoti.

Kathaṃ saññāya upatṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti?

Aniccato manasikaroto . . . pe . . . suññatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Evaṃ saññāya upatṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti.

Kathaṃ saññāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti?

'Avijjānirodhā saññānirodho' ti . . . pe . . . vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passato pi saññāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ saññāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ viditā saññā uppajjanti, viditā upatṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti.

40. Kathaṃ viditā vitakkā uppajjanti, viditā upatṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti? Kathaṃ vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti?

'Avijjāsamudayā vitakkasamudayo' ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti, 'taṇhāsamudayā . . . pe . . . nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ passato pi vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti. Evaṃ vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti.

Kathaṃ vitakkānaṃ upatṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti?

Aniccato manasikaroto . . . pe . . . suññatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Evaṃ vitakkānaṃ upatṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti.

Kathaṃ vitakkānaṃ atthaṅgamo vidito hoti?

'Avijjānirodhā vitakkanirodho' ti . . . pe . . . vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passato pi vitakkānaṃ atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ vitakkānaṃ atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ

viditā vitakkā uppajjanti, viditā upatṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti.

41. Digham assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti gocaraṃ ca pajānāti samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhati . . . pe . . . dhamme samodhāneti gocaraṃ ca pajānāti samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhati.

‘Indriyāni samodhānetīti.’ Kathaṃ indriyāni samodhāneti ?

Adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyaṃ samodhāneti, paggaḥatṭhena viriyindriyaṃ samodhāneti, upatṭhānatṭhena satindriyaṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepatṭhena samādhindriyaṃ samodhāneti, dassanatṭhena paññindriyaṃ samodhāneti. Ayaṃ puggalo imāni indriyāni imasmiṃ ārammaṇe samodhāneti ; tena vuccati ‘Indriyāni samodhānetīti.’

‘Gocaraṃ ca pajānātīti.’ Yaṃ tassa¹ ārammaṇaṃ taṃ tassa gocaraṃ, yaṃ tassa gocaraṃ taṃ tassa ārammaṇaṃ pajānātīti, puggalo pajānanā paññā.²

‘Saman’ ti. Ārammaṇassa upatṭhānaṃ samaṃ, cittassa avikkhepo samaṃ, cittassa adhiṭṭhānaṃ samaṃ, cittassa vodānaṃ samaṃ.

‘Attho’ ti. Anavajjattho nikkilesattho vodānattho paramattho.

‘Paṭivijjhatīti.’ Ārammaṇassa upatṭhānaṃ paṭivijjhati, cittassa avikkhepatṭhaṃ paṭivijjhati, cittassa adhiṭṭhānatṭhaṃ paṭivijjhati, cittassa vodānatṭhaṃ paṭivijjhati ; tena vuccati ‘Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.’

42. ‘Balāni samodhānetīti.’ Kathaṃ balāni samodhāneti ? Asaddhiye akampiyatṭhena saddhābalaṃ samodhāneti, kosajje akampiyatṭhena viriyabalaṃ samodhāneti, pamāde akampiyatṭhena satibalaṃ samodhāneti, uddhacce akampiyatṭhena samādhibalaṃ samodhāneti, avijjāya akampiyatṭhena paññābalaṃ samodhāneti. Ayaṃ puggalo imāni balāni imasmiṃ ārammaṇe samodhāneti ; tena vuccati ‘Balāni samodhānetīti.’

‘Gocaraṃ ca pajānātīti’ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati ‘Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.’

¹ Yan tassa, M. K.

² puggalapajānanā na paññā, S.

43. 'Bojjhaṅge samodhānetiti.' Kathaṃ bojjhaṅge samodhāneti? Upatthānaṭṭhena satisambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, pavicayaṭṭhena dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, paggaḥaṭṭhena viriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, pharaṇaṭṭhena pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, upasamaṭṭhena passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭhena upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti. Ayaṃ puggalo ime bojjhaṅge imasmiṃ ārammaṇe samodhāneti: tena vuccati 'Bojjhaṅge samodhānetiti.' 'Gocaraṇ ca pajānātīti' . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṇ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

44. 'Maggam samodhānetiti.' Kathaṃ maggaṃ samodhāneti?

Dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhiṃ samodhāneti, abhiniropaṇaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappaṃ samodhāneti, parriggahaṭṭhena sammāvācaṃ samodhāneti, samutthānaṭṭhena sammākammantaṃ samodhāneti, vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājīvaṃ samodhāneti, paggaḥaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmaṃ samodhāneti, upatthānaṭṭhena sammāsatiṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhim samodhāneti. Ayaṃ puggalo imaṃ maggaṃ imasmiṃ ārammaṇe samodhāneti; tena vuccati 'Maggam samodhānetiti.' 'Gocaraṇ ca pajānātīti' . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṇ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

45. 'Dhamme samodhānetiti.' Kathaṃ dhamme samodhāneti? Adhipateyyaṭṭhena indriyāni samodhāneti, akampiyaṭṭhena balāni samodhāneti, niyyānaṭṭhena bojjhaṅge samodhāneti, hetuṭṭhena maggaṃ samodhāneti, upatthānaṭṭhena satipaṭṭhānaṃ samodhāneti, padaḥaṭṭhena sammappadhānaṃ samodhāneti, ijjanaṭṭhena iddhipādaṃ samodhāneti, tathaṭṭhena saccaṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena samathaṃ samodhāneti, anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanaṃ samodhāneti, ekarasatthēna samathavipassanaṃ samodhāneti, anativattanaṭṭhena yuganandhaṃ samodhāneti, samvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhiṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhiṃ samodhāneti, dassanaṭṭhena diṭṭhivisuddhiṃ samodhāneti, vimuttaṭṭhena¹ vimokkhaṃ

¹ muttaṭṭhena, K.

samodhāneti, paṭivedhaṭṭhena vijjaṃ samodhāneti, paricāgaṭṭhena vimuttiṃ samodhāneti, samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ samodhāneti, paṭipassaddhaṭṭhena anuppāde ñāṇaṃ samodhāneti; chandaṃ mūlaṭṭhena samodhāneti, manasikāraṃ samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena samodhāneti, phassaṃ samodhānaṭṭhena samodhāneti, vedanaṃ samosaraṇaṭṭhena samodhāneti, samādhim pamukhaṭṭhena samodhāneti, satim adhipaṭeyyaṭṭhena samodhāneti, paññaṃ¹ tatuttaraṭṭhena samodhāneti, vimuttiṃ sārattaṭṭhena samodhāneti, amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyośanaṭṭhena samodhāneti. Ayaṃ puggalo ime dhamme imasim ārammaṇe samodhāneti; tena vuccati 'Dhamme samodhānetitī.' 'Gocaraṃ ca pajānātīti' . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

46. Kathaṃ rassaṃ assasanto 'rassaṃ assasāmīti' pajānāti, rassaṃ passasanto 'rassaṃ passasāmīti' pajānāti?

Rassaṃ assāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati, rassaṃ passāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte passasati, rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi; rassaṃ assāsa-passāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi chando uppajjati. Chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati, chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ passāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte passasati, chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi; chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi pāmojjaṃ uppajjati. Pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati, pāmojjavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ passāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte passasati, pāmojjavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi, pāmojjavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi rassaṃ assāsapassāsā cittam vivaṭṭati, upekkhā saṇṭhāti. Imehi navahākārehi rassaṃ assāsapassāsā kāyo uppaṭṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ, kāyo upaṭṭhānaṃ

¹ satisampajaññaṃ, K.

no sati, sati upatthānañ c'eva sati ca, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ kāyaṃ anupassatīti: tena vuccati 'Kāye kāyānupassanā satipatthānabhāvanā' ti.

47. 'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatthēna bhāvanā.

Rassaṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato veditā vedanā uppajjanti . . . pe . . . rassaṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

48. Kathaṃ 'Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmiti' sikkhati, 'Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmiti' sikkhati?

'Kāyo' ti. Dve kāyā—nāmakāyo ca rūpakāyo ca.

Katamo nāmakāyo? Vedanā saññā cetanā phasso manasikāro, nāmañ ca nāmakāyo ca, ye ca vuccanti citta-saṅkhārā. Ayaṃ nāmakāyo.

Katamo rūpakāyo? Cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ assāso ca passāso ca nimittaṃ ca upanibandhanā, ye ca vuccanti kāyasaṅkhārā. Ayaṃ rūpakāyo.

49. Kathaṃ te kāyā paṭiveditā honti?

Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upatthitā hoti, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te kāyā paṭiveditā honti; dīghaṃ passāsavasena . . . pe . . . rassaṃ assāsavasena . . . pe . . . rassaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upatthitā hoti, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te kāyā paṭiveditā honti; āvajjato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, jānato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, passato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, pacca-vekkhato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, saddhāya adhimuccato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, viriyaṃ paggaṇhato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, satim upatthāpayato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, cittaṃ samādahato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, saññāya pajānato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, abhiññeyyaṃ abhijānato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, pariññeyyaṃ pariānato te kāyā paṭi-

viditā honti, pahātabbāṃ pajahato te kāyā paṭivīditā honti, bhāvetabbāṃ bhāvayato te kāyā paṭivīditā honti, sacchikātabbāṃ sacchikaroto te kāyā paṭivīditā honti. Evaṃ te kāyā paṭivīditā honti. Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsā kāyo upatṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ, kāyo upatṭhānaṃ no sati, sati upatṭhānaṃ c'eva sati ca, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ kāyaṃ anupassatīti; tena vuccati 'Kāye kāyānupassanā satipatṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

50. 'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassatī? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassatī. 'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā.

Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsānaṃ¹ saṃvaratṭhena silavisuddhi, avikkhepatṭhena cittavisuddhi, dassanatṭhena diṭṭhivisuddhi; yo tattha saṃvaratṭho ayaṃ adhisīla-sikkhā, yo tattha avikkhepatṭho ayaṃ adhicitasikkhā, yo tattha dassanatṭho ayaṃ adhipaññāsikkhā. Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati jānanto sikkhati . . . pe . . . cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahanto sikkhati . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbāṃ sacchikaronto sikkhati. Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsāvasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato vīditā vedanā uppajjanti . . . pe . . . sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsāvasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

51. Kathaṃ 'Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

Katamo kāyasaṅkhāro?

Dīghaṃ assāsā kāyikā, ete dhammā kāyapaṭibandhā kāyasaṅkhārā, te kāyasaṅkhāre passambhento nirodhento vūpasamento sikkhati; dīghaṃ passāsā kāyikā . . . pe . . . vūpasamento sikkhati; rassaṃ assāsā; rassaṃ passāsā; sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsā; sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passāsā kāyikā . . . pe . . . vūpasamento sikkhati. Yathārūpehi kāyasaṅkhārehi yā kāyassa ānāmanā vināmanā sannāmanā paṇāmanā iñjānā phandānā² calānā

¹ assapassāsāṃ, S.; assāsapassāsā, K.

² pandanā, M.

kampanā¹ 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmiti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmiti' sikkhati. Yathā rūpehi kāyasaṅkhārehi yā kāyassa na-ānāmanā na-viñāmanā na-sannāmanā na-pañāmanā anīñjanā aphaṇḍanā acalanā akampanā santāṃ sukhumaṃ 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmiti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmiti' sikkhati. Iti kira 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmiti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmiti' sikkhati: evaṃ sante vātūpaladdhiyā² ca pabhāvanā na hoti, assāsapassāsānaṃ ca pabhāvanā na hoti, ānāpānasatiyā ca pabhāvanā na hoti, ānāpānasatisamādhissa ca pabhāvanā na hoti, na taṃ ca naṃ³ samāpattiṃ paṇḍitā samāpajjanti pi vuṭṭhahanti pi. Iti kira 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmiti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmiti' sikkhati: evaṃ sante vātūpaladdhiyā ca pabhāvanā hoti, assāsapassāsānaṃ ca pabhāvanā hoti, ānāpānasatiyā ca pabhāvanā hoti, ānāpānasatisamādhissa ca pabhāvanā hoti, taṃ ca naṃ⁴ samāpattiṃ paṇḍitā samāpajjanti pi vuṭṭhahanti pi. Yathā kathaṃ viya? Seyyathāpi kaṃse ākoṭite paṭhamāṃ oḷārikā saddā pavattanti, oḷārikānaṃ saddānaṃ nimittaṃ suggahitattā sumanasikatattā sūpadhāritattā, niruddhe pi oḷārike sadde atha pacchā sukhumakā saddā pavattanti, sukhumakānaṃ saddānaṃ nimittaṃ suggahitattā sumanasikatattā sūpadhāritattā, niruddhe pi sukhumake sadde atha pacchā sukhuma-saddanimitārammaṇattā⁵ pi cittaṃ pavattati; evaṃ va paṭhamāṃ oḷārikā assāsapassāsā pavattanti, oḷārikānaṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ nimittaṃ suggahitattā sumanasikatattā sūpadhāritattā, niruddhe pi oḷārike assāsapassāsā atha pacchā sukhumakā assāsapassāsā pavattanti, sukhumakānaṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ nimittaṃ suggahitattā sumanasiki-

¹ pakampanā, S. M.

² vātūpaladdhiyā, K. ; aṭhūpa aladdhiyā, S.

³ na ca naṃ taṃ, M. ; na taṃ c' enaṃ, S. ; na ca taṃ, K.

⁴ taṃ ca naṃ, M. ; taṃ ca na, S.

⁵ sukhumanimitārammaṇattā, K. ; °ārammaṇatā, M.

katattā sūpadhāritattā, niruddhe pi sukhumake assāsa-passāse atha pacchā sukhumakānaṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ nimittārammaṇattā pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati: evaṃ sante vātūpaladdhiyā ca pabhāvanā hoti . . . pe . . . ānāpānasatisamādhissa ca pabhāvanā hoti, tañ ca naṃ samāpattiṃ paṇḍitā samāpajjanti pi vuṭṭhahanti pi. Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsāssā kāyo upaṭṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'kāye kāyānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

52. 'Anupassati.' Kathaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati. 'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ¹ samvaratṭhena sīlavisuddhi, avikkhepatṭhena cittavisuddhi, dassanatṭhena diṭṭhivisuddhi; yo tattha samvaratṭho ayaṃ adhisīlasikkhā, yo tattha avikkhepatṭho ayaṃ adhiccitasikkhā, yo tattha dassanatṭho ayaṃ adhipaññāsikkhā. Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaronto sikkhati. Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsasavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato veditā vedanā uppajjanti . . . pe . . . passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsasavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthañ ca paṭivijjhatīti.' Atṭha anupassane² ñāṇāni atṭha ca upaṭṭhānānussatiyo, cattāri suttantikavatthūni kāye kāyānupassanāya.

B h ā ṇ a v ā r a ṃ .

53. Kathaṃ 'pītipaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'pītipaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

Katamā pīti? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato uppajjati pītipāmojjaṃ . . . pe . . . dīghaṃ passāsavasena, rassaṃ assāsavasena, rassaṃ passāsavasena, sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsavasena, sabbakāya-

¹ assāsapassāsā, S. K.

² anupassanā, M.

paṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena, passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsavasena, passambhayaṃ kayasaṅkhāraṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato uppajjati pītipāmojjaṃ, yā pītipāmojjaṃ āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti¹ odagyaṃ attamanatā cittassa, ayaṃ pīti.

54. Kathaṃ sā pīti² paṭividditā hoti?

Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upatṭhitā hoti, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena sā pīti paṭividditā hoti, dīghaṃ passāsavasena . . . pe . . . passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upatṭhitā hoti, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena sā pīti paṭividditā hoti, āvajjato sā pīti paṭividditā hoti, jānato, passato, paccavekkhato, cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahato, saddhāya adhimuccato, viriyaṃ paggaṇhato, satiṃ upatṭhāpayato, cittaṃ samādahato, paññāya pajānato, abhiññeyyaṃ abhijānato, pariññeyyaṃ parijānato, pahātabbaṃ pajahato, bhāvetabbaṃ bhāvayato, sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaroto sā pīti paṭividditā hoti. Evaṃ sā pīti paṭividditā hoti.

Pītipaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena vedanā upatṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ, vedanā upatṭhānaṃ no sati, sati upatṭhānaṃ c'eva sati ca; tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ vedanaṃ anupassatīti; tena vuccati 'Vedanāsu vedanānupassanā satipatṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā.

Pītipaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃvaratṭhena silavisuddhi . . . pe . . . pītipaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato . . . pe . . . pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti; tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

55. Kathaṃ 'sukhapaṭisaṃvedī'³ assasissāmīti³ sikkhati,³ 'sukhapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

¹ cittassa, K.; citti, S.

² K. omits Kathaṃ sā pīti.

³ S. and K. omit.

'Sukhan' ti. Dve sukhāni—kāyikañ ca sukhañ cetasikañ ca sukhañ.

Katamañ kāyikañ sukhañ? Yañ kāyikañ sātañ kāyikañ sukhañ,¹ kāyasamphassajañ sātañ sukhañ vedayitañ, kāyasamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā, idañ kāyikañ sukhañ.

Katamañ cetasikañ sukhañ? Yañ cetasikañ² sātañ cetasikañ sukhañ, cetosamphassajañ sātañ sukhañ vedayitañ, cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā, idañ cetasikañ sukhañ.

Kathañ te sukhā paṭividditā honti? Dīghañ assāsavasena . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbañ sacchikaroto ti sukhā paṭividditā honti. Evañ te sukhā paṭividditā honti. Sukhapāṭisañvedī assāsapassāsavasena vedanā . . . pe . . . tena ñāpena tañ vedanañ anupassatīti; tena vuccati 'Vedanāsu vedanānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

'Anupassatīti.' Kathañ tañ vedanañ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evañ tañ vedanañ anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Sukhapāṭisañvedī assāsapassāsānañ sañvaratṭhena sīlavisuddhi . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthañ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

56. Kathañ 'cittasaṅkhārapaṭisañvedī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'cittasaṅkhārapaṭisañvedī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

Katamo cittasaṅkhāro? Dīghañ assāsavasena saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā, ete dhammā cittapaṭibandhā cittasaṅkhārā; dīghañ passāsavasena . . . pe . . . sukhapaṭisañvedī passāsavasena saññā ca vedanā cā cetasikā, ete dhammā cittapaṭibandhā cittasaṅkhārā. Ayañ cittasaṅkhāro.

Kathañ te cittasaṅkhārā paṭividditā honti? Dīghañ assāsavasena . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbañ sacchikaroto te cittasaṅkhārā paṭividditā honti. Evañ te cittasaṅkhārā

¹ K. inserts vedayitañ after sukhañ and omits the next four words.

² K. omits cetasikañ sātañ.

paṭividditā honti. Cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasasena vedanā . . . pe . . . tena ñāṇena taṃ vedanaṃ anupassatīti; tena vuccati 'Vedanāsu vedanānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃvaratṭhena silavisuddhi . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

57. Kathaṃ 'passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assasis-sāmīti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ passasis-sāmīti' sikkhati?

Katamo cittasaṅkhāro? Dīghaṃ assāsavasasena saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā, ete dhammā cittapaṭibandhā cittasaṅkhārā, te cittasaṅkhāre passambhento nirodhento vūpasamento sikkhati; dīghaṃ passāsavasasena . . . pe . . . cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī passāsavasasena saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā, ete dhammā cittapaṭibandhā cittasaṅkhārā, te cittasaṅkhāre passambhento nirodhento vūpasamento sikkhati.

Passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsavasasena vedanā . . . pe . . . tena ñāṇena taṃ vedanaṃ anupassatīti; tena vuccati 'Vedanāsu vedanānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃvaratṭhena silavisuddhi . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

Aṭṭha anupassane ñāṇāni, aṭṭha ca upaṭṭhānānussatiyo, cattāri suttantikavatthūni vedanāsu vedanānupassanāya.

58. Kathaṃ 'cittapaṭisaṃvedī assasis-sāmīti' sikkhati, 'cittapaṭisaṃvedī passasis-sāmīti' sikkhati?

Katamaṃ taṃ cittaṃ? Dīghaṃ assāsavasasena viññāṇa-cittaṃ,¹ yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ

mano¹ manāyatanam manindriyam viññāṇam viññāṇakkhandho tajjamāno² viññāṇadhātu; dīgham passāsavasena . . . pe . . . passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāram passāsavasena viññāṇacittam yaṃ cittam, mano mānasam hadayaṃ paṇḍaram mano manāyatanam manindriyam viññāṇam viññāṇakkhandho tajjamāno viññāṇadhātu, idaṃ cittam.

Katham taṃ cittam paṭividitam hoti? Dīgham assāsavasena . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbam sacchikaroto taṃ cittam paṭividitam hoti. Evam taṃ cittam paṭividitam hoti.

Cittapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena viññāṇacittam upaṭṭhānam . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Citte cittānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

'Anupassatīti.' Katham taṃ cittam anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evam taṃ cittam anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Cittapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsānam saṃvaratṭhena silavisuddhi . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

59. Katham 'abhippamodayaṃ cittam assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'abhippamodayaṃ cittam passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

Katamo cittassa abhippamodo? Dīgham assāsavasena . . . pe . . . cittapaṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato uppajjati cittassa abhippamodo, yā cittassa āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti³ odagyaṃ attamanā cittassa, ayaṃ cittassa abhippamodo. Abhippamodayaṃ cittam assāsapassāsavasena viññāṇacittam . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Citte cittānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti. 'Anupassatīti' . . . pe . . . Evam taṃ cittam anupassati. 'Bhāvanā' ti . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

60. Katham 'samādaham cittam assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'samādaham cittam passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

¹ K. omits.

² tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu, S. and K. as v.l.

³ cittassa, K. ; citti, S.

Katamo samādhi? Dighaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, dighaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, samādahaṃ cittaṃ assāsavasena . . . pe . . . samādahaṃ cittaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, yā cittassa t̥hiti saṇṭhiti avat̥ṭhiti¹ avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhatamānasatā samatho samādhindriyaṃ samādhibalaṃ sammāsamādhi, ayaṃ samādhi. Samādahaṃ cittaṃ assāsapassāsavasena viññāṇacittaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Citte cittānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti. 'Anupassatīti' . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ cittaṃ anupassati. 'Bhāvanā' ti . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti,'

61. Kathaṃ 'vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

'Rāgato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'rāgato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati; 'dosato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'dosato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati; 'mohato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'mohato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati . . . pe . . . 'mānato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, dit̥ṭhiyā vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, vicikicchāya vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, thīnamiddhato² vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, uddhaccato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, abhirikato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, anottappato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'anottappato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati. Vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assāsapassāsavasena viññāṇacittaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.' Aṭṭha anupassane ñāṇāni, aṭṭha ca upaṭṭhānānussatiyo, cattāri suttantikavatthūni citte cittānupassanāya.

62. Kathaṃ 'aniccānupassī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'aniccānupassī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

'Aniccan' ti. Kiṃ aniccaṃ? Pañcakkhandhā aniccā. Ken' aṭṭhena aniccā? Uppādavayaṭṭhena aniccā. Pañ cannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati? Vayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati? Udayabbayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati? Pañ-

¹ bhavaṭṭhīti, S. ; adhiṭṭhīti, K.

² thīnato, M.

cannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto pañcavīsati lakkhaṇāni passati, pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ vayaṃ passanto pañcavīsati lakkhaṇāni passati, pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni paññāsa lakkhaṇāni passati. ‘Rūpe aniccānupassī assasissāmīti’ sikkhati, ‘rūpe aniccānupassī passasissāmīti’ sikkhati, ‘vedanāya, saññāya, saṅkhāresu, viññāṇe, cakkhusmiṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe aniccānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti’ sikkhati. Aniccānupassī assāsapassāsavasena dhammā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati ‘Dhammesu dhammānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā.’ ‘Anupassatīti’ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati ‘Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.’

63. Kathaṃ ‘Virāgānupassī assasissāmīti’ sikkhati, ‘virāgānupassī passasissāmīti’ sikkhati?

Rūpe ādinavaṃ disvā rūpavirāge chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittaṃ c’assa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. ‘Rūpe virāgānupassī assasissāmīti’ sikkhati, ‘rūpe virāgānupassī passasissāmīti’ sikkhati. Vedanāya . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe ādinavaṃ disvā jarāmarāṇavirāge chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittaṃ c’assa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. ‘Jarāmarañe virāgānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti’ sikkhati. Virāgānupassī assāsapassāsavasena dhammā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati ‘Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.’

64. Kathaṃ ‘Nirodhānupassī assasissāmīti’ sikkhati, ‘nirodhānupassī passasissāmīti’ sikkhati?

Rūpe ādinavaṃ disvā rūpanirodhe chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittaṃ c’assa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. ‘Rūpe nirodhānupassī assasissāmīti’ sikkhati, ‘rūpe nirodhānupassī passasissāmīti’ sikkhati. Vedanāya . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe ādinavaṃ disvā jarāmarāṇavirāge chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittaṃ c’assa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. ‘Jarāmarañe nirodhānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti’ sikkhati.

65. Katihākārehi avijjāya ādinavo hoti? Katihākārehi avijjā nirujjhati?

Pañcahākārehi avijjāya ādinavo hoti; aṭṭhahākārehi avijjā nirujjhati.

Katamehi pañcahākārehi avijjāya ādinavo hoti? Anicc-
atthēna avijjāya ādinavo hoti, dukkhatthēna avijjāya
ādinavo hoti, anattatthēna avijjāya ādinavo hoti, santāp-
atthēna avijjāya ādinavo hoti, vipariṇāmatthēna avijjāya
ādinavo hoti. Imehi pañcahākārehi avijjāya ādinavo hoti.

Katamehi atthahākārehi avijjā nirujjhati? Nidāna-
nirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, samudayanirodhena avijjā
nirujjhati, jātinirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, pabhavaniro-
dhena¹ avijjā nirujjhati, hetunirodhena avijjā nirujjhati,
paccayanirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, ñāṇuppādena avijjā
nirujjhati, nirodhupatthānena avijjā nirujjhati. Imehi
atthahākārehi avijjā nirujjhati.

Imehi pañcahākārehi avijjāya ādinavaṃ disvā imehi
atthahākārehi avijjānirodhena chandajāto hoti saddhādhi-
nutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhiṭṭhitam. 'Avijjāya nirodhānu-
passi assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti' sikkhati.

66. Katihākārehi saṅkhāresu ādinavo hoti? Katihā-
kārehi saṅkhārā nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi
viññāṇe ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi viññāṇaṃ nirujjhati?
. . . pe . . . Katihākārehi nāmarūpe ādinavo hoti,
katihākārehi nāmarūpaṃ nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Kati-
hākārehi saḷāyatane ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi saḷāyatanaṃ
nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi phasse ādinavo
hoti, katihākārehi phasso nirujjhati? . . . pe . . .
Katihākārehi vedanāya ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi vedanā
nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi taṇhāya ādinavo
hoti, katihākārehi taṇhā nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Kati-
hākārehi upādāṇe ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi upādāṇaṃ
nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi bhavē ādinavo hoti,
katihākārehi bhavo nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihā-
kārehi jātiyā ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi jāti nirujjhati?
. . . pe . . . Katihākārehi jarāmarāṇe ādinavo hoti,
katihākārehi jarāmarāṇaṃ nirujjhati?

Pañcahākārehi jarāmarāṇe ādinavo hoti; atthahākārehi
jarāmarāṇaṃ nirujjhati.

Katamehi pañcahākārehi jarāmarāṇe ādinavo hoti?

¹ bhavanirodhena, S.; āhāranirodhena, K.

Aniccatthena jarāmarañe ādinavo hoti, dukkhatthena . . . pe . . . vipariṇāmatthena jarāmarañe ādinavo hoti.

Imehi pañcahākārehi jarāmarañe ādinavo hoti.

Katamehi atthahākārehi jarāmarañam nirujjhati? Nidānanirodhena jarāmarañam nirujjhati, samudayanirodhena . . . pe . . . nirodhupatthānena jarāmarañam nirujjhati. Imehi atthahākārehi jarāmarañam nirujjhati. Imehi pañcahākārehi jarāmarañe ādinavam disvā imehi atthahākārehi jarāmarānanirodhe chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhiṭṭhitam. 'Jarāmarañe nirodhānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti' sikkhati. Nirodhānupassī assāsapassāsavasena dhammā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

67. Kathamā 'paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

'Paṭinissaggā' ti.¹ Dve paṭinissaggā — pariccāgapāṭinissaggo ca pakkhandanapaṭinissaggo ca. 'Rūpam pariccajatīti' pariccāgapāṭinissaggo, 'rūpanirodhe nibbāne cittaṃ pakkhandatīti' pakkhandanapaṭinissaggo. 'Rūpe paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti' sikkhati. 'Vedanam . . . pe . . . jarāmarañam pariccajatīti' pariccāgapāṭinissaggo, 'jarāmarānanirodhe nibbāne cittaṃ pakkhandatīti' pakkhandanapaṭinissaggo. 'Jarāmarañe paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti' sikkhati. Paṭinissaggānupassī assāsapassāsavasena dhammā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.' Attha anupassane ñāṇāni attha ca upatthānānussatiyo cattāri suttantikavatthūni dhammesu dhammānupassanāya. Imāni battimāsa satokārisu ñāṇāni.²

68. Katamāni catuvīsati samādhivasena ñāṇāni? Dīgham assāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi . . . pe . . . vimocayam cittaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi. Imāni catuvīsati samādhivasena ñāṇāni.

Katamāni dvesattati vipassanāvasena ñāṇāni? Dīgham

¹ K. omits Paṭinissaggā ti.

² satokāriṣsa. S.; satokāriya°, M.

assāsaṃ aniccato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, dukkhato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā; dighaṃ passāsaṃ aniccato . . . pe . . . anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā . . . pe . . . vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assāsaṃ . . . pe . . . passāsaṃ anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā. Imāni dvesattati vipassanāvasena ñāṇāni.

Katamāni aṭṭha nibbidāñāṇāni? ‘Aniccānupassī assāsaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatīti’ nibbidāñāṇaṃ, ‘aniccānupassī passāsaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatīti’ nibbidāñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘paṭinissaggānupassī assāsaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatīti’ nibbidāñāṇaṃ, ‘paṭinissaggānupassī passāsaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatīti’ nibbidāñāṇaṃ. Imāni aṭṭha nibbidāñāṇāni.

Katamāni aṭṭha nibbidānulome ñāṇāni? Aniccānupassī assāsaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā nibbidānulome ñāṇaṃ, aniccānupassī passāsaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā nibbidānulome ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭinissaggānupassī assāsaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā nibbidānulome ñāṇaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā nibbidānulome ñāṇaṃ. Imāni aṭṭha nibbidānulome ñāṇāni.

Katamāni aṭṭha nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇāni? Aniccānupassī assāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇaṃ, aniccānupassī passāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭinissaggānupassī assāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇaṃ. Imāni aṭṭha nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇāni.

Katamāni ekavīsati vimuttisukhe ñāṇāni? Sotāpattimaggena sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā pahīnattā samucchinnattā uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ, vicikicchāya pahīnattā samucchinnattā uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ, sīlabbataparāmāsassa . . . pe . . . diṭṭhānusayassa vicikicchānusayassa pahīnattā samucchinnattā uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ; sakadāgāmi maggena oḷārikassa kāmarāgasaññojanassa . . . pe . . . paṭighasaññojanassa oḷārikassa kāmarāgānusayassa paṭighānusayassa pahīnattā samucchinnattā

uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ; anāgānimaggena anusa-
hagatassa kāmarāgasaññojanassa . . . pe . . . paṭigha-
saññojanassa anusahagatassa kāmarāgānusayassa paṭi-
ghānusayassa pahīnattā samucchinnattā uppajjati vimutti-
sukhe ñāṇaṃ; Arahattamaggena rūparāgassa arūparāgassa
mānassa uddhaccassa avijjāya mānānusayassa bhava-
rāgānusayassa avijjānusayassa pahīnattā samucchinnattā
uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ. Imāni ekavīsati vimutti-
sukhe ñāṇāni. Soḷasavatthukaṃ ānāpānasatisamādhim
bhāvayato samādhikāni imāni dve ñāṇasatāni uppajjan-
tīti.

Ānāpānakathā samattā.

PATISAMBHIDĀMAGGA

VOL. II.

PREFACE

IN addition to the MSS. used in the preparation of Vol. I. of the 'Paṭisambhidāmagga,' I have consulted a palm-leaf MS. in Sinhalese character belonging to Professor Rhys Davids, which I have distinguished as S₂. Its readings approximate closely to those of S., and that both are ultimately derived from a single (Sinhalese) archetype may be inferred from numerous indications. It will be sufficient to mention *dassatāna* for *dasa thānāni* (p. 102, note 4), and the omission of *niṃjjhantibalaṃ* from the list of *balāni* on p. 168, that this omission is due to the carelessness of a copyist being inferable from the fact that this particular *balāni* is subsequently discussed in a later paragraph of the same Sutta.

Textual corruption of the 'Paṭisambhidāmagga,' though comparatively slight, must have begun at an early period. In *Yuganandhakathā*, ii., 1, 5 (p. 97, note 1), *all* our MSS. and K. agree in giving seventeen ways of practising *samathavipassanaṃ yuganandhaṃ* instead of sixteen, and in entirely omitting the detailed treatment of the last three. Again, in *Vivekakathā* none of our MSS. give any account of the twelve *nissayā*, as the context undoubtedly leads one to expect (see p. 221, note 1). From these omissions we are justified in inferring the existence of an archetype (whether MS. or oral) anterior to the separate textual traditions of Ceylon, Burmah, and Siam, and from which those traditions are ultimately derived.

Occasionally we find K. representing a tradition of its own, as against S., S₂, and M., instances of which may be found in the notes on pp. 219 and 234, while a curious

example of the *mixture* of two distinct MS. traditions occurs in the *Indriyakathā* (p. 28 of this volume), where five lines of text are misplaced in M. and S., but not in S₂., as would be naturally expected.

Mrs. Rhys Davids, in her kindly notice of my edition of Vol. I. (*J. R. A. S.* for January, 1906), remarked that the 'Paṭisambhidāmagga' has apparently 'strayed from what should be its proper collection, the Abhidhammapiṭaka. There is no narrative or personal element whatever.'

The mystery is solved in the present volume, where it will be seen that the traditional opening, *Evam me sutaṃ*, occurs fairly frequently, and explains the formal inclusion of the Paṭisambhidāmagga in the Sutta-piṭaka.

I say 'formal,' because in essence the book is wholly Abhidhammistic, if one may use the word, and must be placed among the very latest of the canonical books. Not only is the treatment of the various subjects essentially scholastic in character, but whole passages are taken verbatim from the Vinaya, and from the Dīgha, Aṅguttara, and Saṃyutta collections of the Sutta-piṭaka, while a general acquaintance with the early Buddhist legends is assumed. In the *Iddhikathā* in this volume, for instance, the names of saints who possessed various kinds of *Iddhi* are given without comment, as if their stories were well known. The actual legends are given by Spence Hardy ('Manual of Buddhism,' pp. 501-504), but, unfortunately, he gives no hint as to their origin.

In conclusion, I beg to thank the Librarian of the India Office for the loan of the Mandalay MS., Professor Rhys Davids for that of his two Sinhalese MSS., and the Secretary of the Royal Asiatic Society for the use of the Siamese edition.

.ARNOLD C. TAYLOR.

November, 1907.

CONTENTS OF VOL. II.

MAHĀVAGGO

	PAGE
IV. Indriyakathā	1
V. Vimokkhakathā	35
VI. Gatikathā	73
VII. Kammakathā	78
VIII. Vipallāsakathā	80
IX. Maggakathā	82
X. Maṇḍapeyyakathā	86

YUGANANDHAVAGGO

I. Yuganandhakathā	92
II. Saccakathā	104
III. Bojjhaṅgakathā	115
IV. Mettākathā	130
V. Virāgakathā	140
VI. Paṭisambhidākathā	147
VII. Dhammacakkakathā	159
VIII. Lokuttarakathā	166
IX. Balakathā	168
X. Suññākathā	177

PAÑÑĀVAGGO

I. Mahāpaññākathā	185
II. Iddhikathā	205
III. Abhisamayakathā	215

	PAGE
IV. Vivekakathā	219
V. Cariyakathā	225
VI. Paṭihāriyakathā	227
VII. Samasisakathā	230
VIII. Satipaṭṭhānakathā	232
IX. Vipassanākathā	236
X. Mātikakathā	243
Indices	247

PAṬISAMBHIDĀMAGGO.

I

IV. MAHĀVAGGE INDRIYAKATHĀ

1. Evaṃ me sutāṃ. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi—‘ Bhikkhavo ’ ti. ‘ Bhaddante ’¹ ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun.

Bhagavā etad avoca—‘ Pañc’ imāni Bhikkhave indriyāni. Katamāni pañca ?

Saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ : imāni kho Bhikkhave pañc’ indriyāni.

2. Imāni pañc’ indriyāni katih’ ākārehi visujjhanti ? Imāni pañc’ indriyāni paṇṇarasahi ākārehi visujjhanti.

Assaddhe puggale parivajjayato saddhe puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato pasādaniye suttante paccavekkhato imehi tih’ ākārehi saddhindriyaṃ visujjhati, kusite² puggale parivajjayato āraddhaviriye puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato sammappadhāne paccavekkhato imehi tih’ ākārehi viriyindriyaṃ visujjhati, mutthassatī puggale parivajjayato upatṭhitassatī puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato satipatṭhāne paccavekkhato imehi tih’ ākārehi satindriyaṃ visujjhati, asamāhite puggale parivajjayato samāhite puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato jhānavimokkhe paccavekkhato imehi tih’ ākārehi samādhindriyaṃ visujjhati, duppaññe puggale parivajjayato paññavante puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato gambhīraññapariyaṃ paccavekkhato

¹ Bhaddante, M.

² kusite, M.

imehi tih' ākārehi paññindriyaṃ visujjhati. Iti ime pañca puggale parivajjayato pañca puggale sevato bhajato payirupāsato pañca¹ suttantakkhandhe¹ paccavekkhato imehi paṇṇarasahi ākārehi imāni pañc' indriyāni visujjhanti.

3. Katih' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāviyanti? Katih' ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvanā hoti?

Dasah' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāviyanti, dasah' ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvanā hoti.

Assaddhiyaṃ pajahanto saddhindriyaṃ bhāveti, saddhindriyaṃ bhāvento assaddhiyaṃ pajahati; kosajjaṃ pajahanto viriyindriyaṃ bhāveti, viriyindriyaṃ bhāvento kosajjaṃ pajahati; pamādaṃ pajahanto satindriyaṃ bhāveti, satindriyaṃ bhāvento pamādaṃ pajahati; uddhaccaṃ pajahanto samādhindriyaṃ bhāveti, samādhindriyaṃ bhāvento uddhaccaṃ pajahati; avijjaṃ pajahanto paññindriyaṃ bhāveti, paññindriyaṃ bhāvento avijjaṃ pajahati.

Imehi dasah' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāviyanti, imehi dasah' ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvanā hoti.

4. Katih' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni?

Dasah' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni.

Assaddhiyassa² pahīnattā suppahīnattā saddhindriyaṃ bhāvitāṃ hoti subhāvitāṃ, assaddhiyassa bhāvitattā subhāvitattā assaddhiyaṃ pahīnaṃ hoti suppahīnaṃ; kosajjassa pahīnattā suppahīnattā viriyindriyaṃ . . . pe . . . hoti suppahīnaṃ; pamādassa pahīnattā suppahīnattā satindriyaṃ . . . pe . . . hoti suppahīnaṃ; uddhaccassa pahīnattā suppahīnattā samādhindriyaṃ . . . pe . . . hoti suppahīnaṃ; avijjāya pahīnattā suppahīnattā paññindriyaṃ . . . pe . . . hoti suppahīnaṃ.

Imehi dasah' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni.

5. Katih' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāviyanti? Katih' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāvitāni c'eva honti subhāvitāni ca paṭipassaddhāni ca suppaṭipassaddhāni ca?

¹ passādaniyasuttante, S; pañcasuttante, S.

² assaddhindriyassa, K.

Catūh' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāviyanti, catūh' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāvitāni c'eva honti subhāvitāni ca paṭipassaddhāni ca suppaṭipassaddhāni ca.

Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe pañc' indriyāni bhāviyanti, sotāpattiphalakkhaṇe pañc' indriyāni bhāvitāni c'eva honti subhāvitāni ca paṭipassaddhāni ca suppaṭipassaddhāni ca. Sakadāgāmimaggakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . anāgāmimaggakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggakkhaṇe pañc' indriyāni bhāviyanti, Arahattaphalakkhaṇe pañc' indriyāni bhāvitāni c'eva honti subhāvitāni ca paṭipassaddhāni ca suppaṭipassaddhāni ca.

Iti catasso maggavisuddhiyo, catasso phalavisuddhiyo, catasso samucchedavisuddhiyo, catasso paṭipassaddhivisuddhiyo. Imehi catūh' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāviyanti, imehi catūh' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni bhāvitāni c'eva honti subhāvitāni ca paṭipassaddhāni ca suppaṭipassaddhāni ca.

6. Katinnaṃ¹ puggalānaṃ indriyabhāvanā? Kati puggalā bhāvitindriyā? Atthannaṃ puggalānaṃ indriyabhāvanā. Tayo puggalā bhāvitindriyā.

Katamesaṃ atthannaṃ puggalānaṃ indriyabhāvanā? Sattannaṃ ca sekhānaṃ puthujjanakalyāṇakassa ca. Imesaṃ atthannaṃ puggalānaṃ indriyabhāvanā.

Katame tayo puggalā bhāvitindriyā?² Savanena buddho Tathāgatassa sāvako khīṇāsavo bhāvitindriyo, sayambhūtaṭṭhena Paccekabuddho³ bhāvitindriyo, appameyyaṭṭhena Tathāgato Arahāṇi Sammāsambuddho bhāvitindriyo. Ime tayo puggalā bhāvitindriyā. Iti imesaṃ atthannaṃ puggalānaṃ indriyabhāvanā, ime tayo puggalā bhāvitindriyā.

Sāvatthini dānaṃ.

7. Pañc' imāni Bhikkhave indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhin-

¹ katināṃ, M. K.

² bhāvindriyā vasena Buddho ti. S. bhāvitindriyavasena Buddho ti, S₂. K.

³ Paccekasambuddho, M.

driyaṃ paññindriyaṃ. Ye hi keci¹ Bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesaṃ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayaṃ ca atthaṅgamaṃ ca assādaṃ² ca ādīnavaṃ ca nissaraṇaṃ ca yathābhūtaṃ na pajānanti, na-m-ete Bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu c'eva³ samaṇasammata brāhmaṇesu ca⁴ brāhmaṇasammata, na ca pana te āyasmantā sāmāññattaṃ⁴ vā brāhmaññattaṃ vā diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti. Ye hi keci Bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesaṃ pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayaṃ ca atthaṅgamaṃ ca assādaṃ ca ādīnavaṃ ca nissaraṇaṃ ca yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, te kho me Bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu c'eva samaṇasammata brāhmaṇesu ca brāhmaṇasammata, te ca pan' āyasmantā sāmāññattaṃ ca diṭṭhe va dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti.

8. Katih' ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayo hoti ; katih' ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayaṃ pajānāti ? Katih' ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ atthaṅgamo hoti ; katih' ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ atthaṅgamaṃ pajānāti ? Katih' ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ assādo hoti ; katih' ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ assādaṃ pajānāti ? Katih' ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādīnavo hoti ; katih' ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādīnavaṃ pajānāti ? Katih' ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ hoti ; katih' ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ pajānāti ?

Cattārisāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayo hoti ; cattārisāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayaṃ pajānāti. Cattārisāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ atthaṅgamo hoti ; cattārisāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ atthaṅgamaṃ pajānāti.

Pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ assādo hoti ; pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ assādaṃ pajānāti. Pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādīnavo hoti ; pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādīnavaṃ pajānāti.

¹ yo hi koci, S.

³ vā, S. K. M.

² assādinaṃ ca, S.

⁴ sāmāññattaṃ, K.

Asītisataṃ ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ hoti; asītisataṃ ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ pajānāti.

9. Katamehi cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayo hoti? Katamehi cattārīsāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayaṃ pajānāti?

Adhimokkhatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti, adhimokkhavasena chandassa samudayo saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti, adhimokkhavasena manasikārassa samudayo saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti, saddhindriyassa vasena ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti.

Paggahatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo viriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, paggahavasena chandassa samudayo viriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, paggahavasena manasikārassa samudayo viriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, viriyindriyassa vasena ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ viriyindriyassa samudayo hoti.

Upaṭṭhānatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo satindriyassa samudayo hoti, upaṭṭhānavasena chandassa samudayo satindriyassa samudayo hoti, upaṭṭhānavasena manasikārassa samudayo satindriyassa samudayo hoti, satindriyassa vasena ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ satindriyassa samudayo hoti.

Avikkhepatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti, avikkhepavasena chandassa samudayo samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti, avikkhepavasena manasikārassa samudayo samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti, samādhindriyassa vasena ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti.

Dassanattthāya āvajjanāya samudayo paññindriyassa samudayo hoti, dassanavasena chandassa samudayo paññindriyassa samudayo hoti, dassanavasena manasikārassa samudayo paññindriyassa samudayo hoti, paññindriyassa vasena ekattupaṭṭhānaṃ paññindriyassa samudayo hoti.

Adhimokkhatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti, paggahatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo viriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, upaṭṭhānatthāya āvajjanāya

amudayo satindriyassa samudayo hoti, avikkhepatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti, dassanatthāya āvajjanāya samudayo paññindriyassa samudayo hoti.

Adhimokkhavasena chandassa samudayo saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti, paggahavasena chandassa samudayo viriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, upatthānavasena chandassa samudayo satindriyassa samudayo hoti, avikkhepavasena chandassa samudayo samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti, dassanavasena chandassa samudayo paññindriyassa samudayo hoti.

Adhimokkhavasena manasikārassa samudayo saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti, paggahavasena manasikārassa samudayo viriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, upatthānavasena manasikārassa samudayo satindriyassa samudayo hoti, avikkhepavasena manasikārassa samudayo samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti, dassanavasena manasikārassa samudayo paññindriyassa samudayo hoti.

Saddhindriyassa vasena ekattupatthānam saddhindriyassa samudayo hoti, viriyindriyassa vasena ekattupatthānam viriyindriyassa samudayo hoti, satindriyassa vasena ekattupatthānam satindriyassa samudayo hoti, samādhindriyassa vasena ekattupatthānam samādhindriyassa samudayo hoti, paññindriyassa vasena ekattupatthānam paññindriyassa samudayo hoti.

Imehi cattārisāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayo hoti ; imehi cattārisāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ samudayaṃ pajānāti.

10. Katamehi cattārisāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ atthaṅgamo hoti? Katamehi cattārisāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ atthaṅgamaṃ pajānāti?

Adhimokkhatthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo saddhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, adhimokkhavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo saddhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, adhimokkhavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo saddhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, saddhindriyassa vasena ekattaṃ anupatthānam saddhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti.

Paggahatthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo viriyindriyassa

atthaṅgamo hoti, paggahavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo viriyindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, paggahavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo viriyindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, viriyindriyassa vasena ekattaṃ anupaṭṭhānaṃ viriyindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti.

Upaṭṭhānatthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo satindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, upaṭṭhānavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo satindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, upaṭṭhānavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo satindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, satindriyassa vasena ekattaṃ anupaṭṭhānaṃ satindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti.

Avikkhepatthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo samādhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, avikkhepavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo samādhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, avikkhepavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo samādhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, samādhindriyassa vasena ekattaṃ anupaṭṭhānaṃ samādhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti.

Dassanattthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo paññindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, dassanavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo paññindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, dassanavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo paññindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, paññindriyassa vasena ekattaṃ anupaṭṭhānaṃ paññindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti.

Adhimokkhatthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo saddhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, paggahattthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo viriyindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, upaṭṭhānatthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo satindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, avikkhepatthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo samādhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, dassanattthāya āvajjanāya atthaṅgamo paññindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti.

Adhimokkhavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo saddhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, paggahavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo viriyindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, upaṭṭhānavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo satindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, avikkhepavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo samādhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, dassanavasena chandassa atthaṅgamo paññindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti.

Adhimokkhavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo saddhin-

driyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, paggahavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo viriyindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, upatṭhānavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo satindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, avikkhepavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo samādhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, dassanavasena manasikārassa atthaṅgamo paññindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti.

Saddhindriyassa vasena ekattaṃ anupatṭhānaṃ saddhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, viriyindriyassa vasena ekattaṃ anupatṭhānaṃ viriyindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, satindriyassa vasena ekattaṃ anupatṭhānaṃ satindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, samādhindriyassa vasena ekattaṃ anupatṭhānaṃ samādhindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti, paññindriyassa vasena ekattaṃ anupatṭhānaṃ paññindriyassa atthaṅgamo hoti.

Imehi cattārisāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ atthaṅgamo hoti; imehi cattārisāya ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ atthaṅgamaṃ pajānāti.

11. Katamehi pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ assādo hoti? Katamehi pañcavīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ assādaṃ pajānāti?

Assaddhiyassa anupatṭhānaṃ saddhindriyassa assādo hoti, assaddhiyaparilāhassa¹ anupatṭhānaṃ saddhindriyassa assādo hoti, adhimokkhaṇariyāya vesārajjam saddhindriyassa assādo hoti, santo ca viharādhigamo saddhindriyassa assādo hoti, yaṃ saddhindriyam paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ ayaṃ saddhindriyassa assādo hoti.²

Kosajjassa anupatṭhānaṃ viriyindriyassa assādo hoti, kosajjaparilāhassa anupatṭhānaṃ viriyindriyassa assādo hoti, paggahacariyāya vesārajjam viriyindriyassa assādo hoti, santo ca viharādhigamo viriyindriyassa assādo hoti, yaṃ viriyindriyam paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ ayaṃ viriyindriyassa assādo hoti.

Pamādassa anupatṭhānaṃ satindriyassa assādo hoti, pamādaparilāhassa anupatṭhānaṃ satindriyassa assādo hoti, upatṭhānacariyāya vesārajjam satindriyassa assādo hoti, santo ca viharādhigamo satindriyassa assādo hoti,

¹ assaddhiyassa parilāhassa, K.

² M. omits hoti.

yaṃ satindriyaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ
ayaṃ satindriyassa assādo hoti.

Uddhaccassa anupaṭṭhānaṃ samādhindriyassa assādo
hoti, uddhaccaparilāhassa anupaṭṭhānaṃ samādhindriyassa
assādo hoti, avikkhepacariyāya vesārajjaṃ samādhindri-
yassa assādo hoti, santo ca viharādhiḡamo samādhindriyassa
assādo hoti, yaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ
somanassaṃ ayaṃ samādhindriyassa assādo hoti.

Avijjāya anupaṭṭhānaṃ paññindriyassa assādo hoti,
avijjāparilāhassa¹ anupaṭṭhānaṃ paññindriyassa assādo
hoti, dassanacariyāya vesārajjaṃ paññindriyassa assādo
hoti, santo ca viharādhiḡamo paññindriyassa assādo hoti,
yaṃ paññindriyaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ
ayaṃ paññindriyassa assādo hoti.

Imehi pañcaviṣatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ
assādo hoti, imehi pañcaviṣatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indri-
yānaṃ assādaṃ pajānāti.

12. Katamehi pañcaviṣatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indri-
yānaṃ ādinavo hoti? Katamehi pañcaviṣatiyā ākārehi
pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādinavaṃ pajānāti?

Assaddhiyassa² upaṭṭhānaṃ saddhindriyassa³ ādinavo
hoti, assaddhiyaparilāhassa upaṭṭhānaṃ saddhindriyassa
ādinavo hoti, aniccaṭṭhena saddhindriyassa ādinavo hoti,
dukkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyassa ādinavo hoti, anattaṭṭhena
saddhindriyassa ādinavo hoti.

Kosajjassa upaṭṭhānaṃ viriyindriyassa ādinavo hoti,
kosajjaparilāhassa upaṭṭhānaṃ viriyindriyassa ādinavo
hoti, aniccaṭṭhena viriyindriyassa ādinavo hoti, dukkhaṭ-
ṭhena viriyindriyassa ādinavo hoti, anattaṭṭhena viriyin-
driyassa ādinavo hoti.

Pamādassa upaṭṭhānaṃ satindriyassa ādinavo hoti, pamā-
daparilāhassa upaṭṭhānaṃ satindriyassa ādinavo hoti, anic-
caṭṭhena . . . pe . . . dukkhaṭṭhena . . . pe . . . anattaṭṭhena
satindriyassa ādinavo hoti. Uddhaccassa upaṭṭhānaṃ sam-
ādhindriyassa ādinavo hoti, uddhaccaparilāhassa upaṭ-

¹ avijjāya parilāhassa, S. ² assaddhindriyassa, K.

³ satindriyassa, S.

thānaṃ samādhindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, aniccaṭṭhena . . . pe . . . dukkhaṭṭhena . . . pe . . . anattaṭṭhena samādhindriyassa ādīnavo hoti. Avijjāya upaṭṭhānaṃ paññindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, avijjāparilāhassa upaṭṭhānaṃ paññindriyassa ādīnavo hoti, aniccaṭṭhena . . . pe . . . dukkhaṭṭhena . . . pe . . . anattaṭṭhena paññindriyassa ādīnavo hoti.

Imehi pañcaviṣatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādīnavo hoti, imehi pañcaviṣatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādīnavam pajānāti.

13. Katamehi asītisataṃ ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ hoti? Katamehi asītisataṃ ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ pajānāti?

Adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ assaddhiyā nissataṃ¹ hoti, assaddhiyaparilāhā nissataṃ hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca nissataṃ hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi nissataṃ hoti, tato panītatarasaddhindriyassa paṭilābhā purimatarasaddhiyā nissataṃ hoti; paggaḥṭṭhena viriyindriyaṃ kossajjā nissataṃ hoti, kosajjaparilāhā nissataṃ hoti . . . pe . . . purimataraviriyindriyā nissataṃ hoti; upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ pamādā nissataṃ hoti, pamādaparilāhā nissataṃ hoti . . . pe . . . purimatarasatindriyā nissataṃ hoti; avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ uddhacca nissataṃ hoti, uddhaccaparilāhā nissataṃ hoti . . . pe . . . purimatarasamādhindriyā nissataṃ hoti; dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ avijjāya nissataṃ hoti, avijjāparilāhā nissataṃ hoti . . . pe . . . purimatarapaññindriyā nissataṃ hoti.

Pubbabhāge pañcaḥ' indriyehi paṭhamajjhānavasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, paṭhamajjhāne pañcaḥ' indriyehi dutiyajjhānavasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, dutiyajjhāne pañcaḥ' indriyehi tatiyajjhānavasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, tatiyajjhāne pañcaḥ' indriyehi catutthajjhānavasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, catutthajjhāne pañcaḥ' indriyehi ākāśānañcāyatanasamāpattivasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, ākāśānañcāyatanasamāpattiyā pañcaḥ' indriyehi viññānañcāyatanasamāpattivasena

¹ nissitaṃ. S., but nissataṃ as a rule.

pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpatti-
 tiyā pañcah' indriyehi ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattivāsena
 pañc indriyāni nissatāni honti, ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiya
 pañcah' indriyehi nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiva-
 sena, pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, nevasaññānāsaññāya-
 tana samāpattiya pañcah' indriyehi aniccānupassanāvasena
 pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, aniccānupassanāya pañcah'
 indriyehi dukkhānupassanāvasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni
 honti, dukkhānupassanāya pañcah' indriyehi anattānupas-
 sanāvasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, anattānupas-
 sanāya pañcah' indriyehi nibbidānupassanāvasena pañc'
 indriyāni nissatāni honti, nibbidānupassanāya pañcah' in-
 driyehi virāgānupassanāvasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni
 honti, virāgānupassanāya pañcah' indriyehi nirodhānupas-
 sanāvasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, nirodhānupas-
 sanāya pañcah' indriyehi paṭinissaggānupassanāvasena
 pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, paṭinissaggānupassanāya
 pañcah' indriyehi khayānupassanāvasena pañc' indriyāni
 nissatāni honti, khayānupassanāya pañcah' indriyehi vayān-
 upassanāvasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, vayānupas-
 sanāya pañcah' indriyehi vipariṇāmānupassanāvasena pañc'
 indriyāni nissatāni honti, vipariṇāmānupassanāya pañcah'
 indriyehi animittānupassanāvasena pañc' indriyāni nissa-
 tāni honti, animittānupassanāya pañcah' indriyehi appa-
 ṇihitānupassanāvasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, appa-
 ṇihitānupassanāya pañcah' indriyehi suññatānupassanāva-
 sena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, suññatānupassanāya
 pañcah' indriyehi adhipaññādharmavipassanāvasena pañc'
 indriyāni nissatāni honti, adhipaññādharmavipassanāya
 pañcah' indriyehi yathābhūtañāṇadassanāvasena pañc' in-
 driyāni nissatāni honti, yathābhūtañāṇadassane pañcah'
 indriyehi ādinavānupassanāvasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni
 honti, ādinavānupassanāya pañcah' indriyehi paṭisaṅkhānu-
 passanāvasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, paṭisaṅkhā-
 nupassanāya pañcah' indriyehi vivatṭṭānānupassanāvasena
 pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, vivatṭṭānānupassanāya pañ-
 cah' indriyehi sotāpattimaggavasena pañc' indriyāni nissa-
 tāni honti, sotāpattimagge pañcah' indriyehi sotāpattiphala-

samāpattivāsena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, sotāpatti-phalasamāpattiyā pañcah' indriyehi sakadāgāmimaggavasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, sakadāgāmimagge pañcah' indriyehi sakadāgāmiphalasamāpattivāsena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, sakadāgāmiphalasamāpattiyā pañcah' indriyehi anāgāmimaggavasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, anāgāmimagge pañcah' indriyehi anāgāmiphalasamāpattivāsena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, anāgāmiphalasamāpattiyā pañcah' indriyehi Arahattamaggavasena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti, Arahattamagge pañcah' indriyehi Arahattaphalasamāpattivāsena pañc' indriyāni nissatāni honti; nekkhamme¹ pañc' indriyāni kāmaccchandato nissatāni honti, abyāpādāto pañc' indriyāni byāpādato nissatāni honti, ālokasaññāya pañc' indriyāni thīnamiddhato nissatāni honti, avikkhepe pañc' indriyāni uddhaccato nissatāni honti, dhammavavatthāne pañc' indriyāni vicikicchāya nissatāni honti, ñāṇe pañc' indriyāni avijjāya nissatāni honti, pāmojje pañc' indriyāni aratīyā nissatāni honti, paṭhamajjhāne pañc' indriyāni nīvaraṇehi nissatāni honti, dutiyajjhāne pañc' indriyāni vitakkavicārehi nissatāni honti, tatiyajjhāne pañc' indriyāni pītiyā nissatāni honti, catutthajjhāne pañc' indriyāni sukhadukkhehi nissatāni honti, ākāśānañcāyatana-samāpattiyā pañc' indriyāni rūpasaññāya paṭighasaññāya nānattasaññāya nissatāni honti, viññāṇaṇcāyatana-samāpattiyā pañc' indriyāni ākāśānañcāyatana-saññāya nissatāni honti, ākiñcaññāyatana-samāpattiyā pañc' indriyāni viññāṇaṇcāyatana-saññāya nissatāni honti, nevasaññānāsaññāyatana-samāpattiyā pañc' indriyāni ākiñcaññāyatana-saññāya nissatāni honti; aniccānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni niccasaññāya nissatāni honti, dukkhānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni sukhasaññāya nissatāni honti, anattānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni attasaññāya nissatāni honti, nibbidānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni nandiyā nissatāni honti, virāgānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni rāgato nissatāni honti, nirodhānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni samudayato nissatāni honti, paṭinissaggānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni ādānato nissatāni

¹ nikkhamme, S. K.

honti, khayānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni ghanasaññāya nissatāni honti, vayānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni āyuhanato nissatāni honti, vipariṇāmanupassanāya pañc' indriyāni dhuvasaññāya nissatāni honti, animittānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni nimittato nissatāni honti, appaṇihitānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni paṇidhiyā nissatāni honti, suññatānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni abhinivesato nissatāni honti, adhipaññādharmavipassanāya pañc' indriyāni sārādānābhinivesato¹ nissatāni honti, yathābhūtañāṇadassane pañc' indriyāni sammohābhinivesato nissatāni honti, ādinavānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni ālayābhinivesato nissatāni honti, paṭisaṅkhānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni appaṭisaṅkhāya nissatāni honti, vivatṭṭānānupassanāya pañc' indriyāni saññogābhinivesato² nissatāni honti, sotāpattimagge pañc' indriyāni ditṭhekatṭhehi kilesehi nissatāni honti, sakadāgāmimagge pañc' indriyāni oḷārikehi kilesehi nissatāni honti, anāgāmimagge pañc' indriyāni anusahagatehi kilesehi nissatāni honti, Arahattamagge pañc' indriyāni sabbakilesehi nissatāni honti. Sabbesañ ñeva khīnāsavānaṃ tattha tattha pañc' indriyāni nissatāni c'eva honti sunissatāni ca paṭipassaddhāni ca suppaṭipassaddhāni ca.

Imehi atītisataṃ ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ hoti; imehi atītisataṃ ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ pajānāti.

B h ā ṇ a v ā r a ṃ .

S ā v a t t h i n i d ā n a ṃ .

14. Pañc' imāni Bhikkave indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samādhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ.

Kattha ca Bhikkhave saddhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ? Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu. Ettha saddhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Kattha ca Bhikkhave viriyindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ?

¹ sārābhinivesato, M.; ālayābhinivesato, S.

² sarasāgābhinivesato, N.; saññohotinivesato, S.

Catūsu sammappadhānesu. Ettha viriyindriyaṃ datṭhabbam.

Kattha ca Bhikkhave satindriyaṃ datṭhabbam? Catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu. Ettha satindriyaṃ datṭhabbam.

Kattha ca Bhikkhave samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbam? Catūsu jhānesu. Ettha samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbam.

Kattha ca Bhikkhave paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbam? Catūsu ariyasaccesu. Ettha paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbam.

15. Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu saddhindriyassa vasena katih' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni datṭhabbāni?

Catūsu sammappadhānesu viriyindriyassa vasena katih' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni datṭhabbāni?

Catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu satindriyassa vasena katih' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni datṭhabbāni?

Catūsu jhānesu samādhindriyassa vasena katih' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni datṭhabbāni?

Catūsu ariyasaccesu paññindriyassa vasena katih' ākārehi pañc' indriyāni datṭhabbāni?

Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu saddhindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni datṭhabbāni.

Catūsu sammappadhānesu viriyindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni datṭhabbāni.

Catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu satindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni datṭhabbāni.

Catūsu jhānesu samādhindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni datṭhabbāni.

Catūsu ariyasaccesu paññindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni datṭhabbāni.

16. Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu saddhindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni datṭhabbāni?

Sappurisasaṃseve¹ sotāpattiyaṅge adhimokkhādhipey-atṭhena saddhindriyaṃ datṭhabbam, saddhindriyassa vasena paggaḥatṭhena viriyindriyaṃ datṭhabbam, upaṭṭhānatṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbam, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbam, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbam; saddhammasavane² sotāpattiyaṅge, yonisoma-

¹ sappurisavasena, S.

² saddhammasavane, S.

nasikāre¹ sotāpattiyaṅge, dhammānuddhammapaṭipattiyaṅge sotāpattiyaṅge adhimokkhādhīpateyyaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbāṃ, saddhindriyassa vasena paggaḥaṭṭhena viriyindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbāṃ, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbāṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbāṃ, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbāṃ. Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu saddhindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañce' indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni.

17. Catūsu sammappadhānesu viriyindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañce' indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni ?

Anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya sammappadhāne paggaḥādhīpateyyaṭṭhena viriyindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbāṃ, viriyindriyassa vasena upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbāṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbāṃ, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbāṃ, adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbāṃ ; uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya sammappadhāne . . . pe . . . anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya sammappadhāne . . . pe . . . uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tṭhitiyā asammo-sāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā sammappadhāne paggaḥādhīpateyyaṭṭhena viriyindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbāṃ, viriyindriyassa vasena upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbāṃ . . . pe . . . adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbāṃ. Catūsu sammappadhānesu viriyindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañce' indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni.

18. Catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu satindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañce' indriyāni daṭṭhabbāni ?

Kāye kāyānupassanā satipaṭṭhāne upaṭṭhānādhīpateyyaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbāṃ, satindriyassa vasena avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbāṃ . . . pe . . . paggaḥaṭṭhena viriyindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbāṃ ; vedanāsu vedanānupassanāsatiipaṭṭhāne . . . pe . . . citte cittānupassanāsatiipaṭṭhāne, dhammesu dhammānupassanāsatiipaṭṭhāne upaṭṭhānādhīpateyyaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ daṭṭhabbāṃ, satin-

¹ manasikāre, S.

driyassa vasena avikkhepatthēna samādhindriyaṃ datthabbaṃ . . . pe . . . paggaḥatthēna viriyindriyaṃ datthabbaṃ. Catūsu satipatthānesu satindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni datthabbāni.

19. Catūsu jhānesu samādhindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni datthabbāni ?

Paṭhamajjhāne avikkhepādhīpateyyatthēna samādhindriyaṃ datthabbaṃ, samādhindriyassa vasena dassanātthēna paññindriyaṃ datthabbaṃ . . . pe . . . upatthānatthēna satindriyaṃ datthabbaṃ; dutiyajjhāne . . . pe . . . tatiyajjhāne, catutthajjhāne avikkhepādhīpateyyatthēna samādhindriyaṃ datthabbaṃ, samādhindriyassa vasena dassanātthēna paññindriyaṃ datthabbaṃ . . . pe . . . upatthānatthēna satindriyaṃ datthabbaṃ. Catūsu jhānesu samādhindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni datthabbāni.

20. Catūsu ariyasacesu paññindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni datthabbāni ?

Dukkhe ariyasacce dassanādhīpateyyatthēna paññindriyaṃ datthabbaṃ, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhatthēna saddhindriyaṃ datthabbaṃ . . . pe . . . avikkhepatthēna samādhindriyaṃ datthabbaṃ; dukkhasamudaye ariyasacce . . . pe . . . dukkhanīrodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasacce dassanādhīpateyyatthēna paññindriyaṃ datthabbaṃ, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhatthēna saddhindriyaṃ datthabbaṃ . . . pe . . . avikkhepatthēna samādhindriyaṃ datthabbaṃ. Catūsu ariyasacesu paññindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañc' indriyāni datthabbāni.

21. Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu saddhindriyassa vasena katih' ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā datthabbā ?

Catūsu sammappadhānesu . . . pe . . . catūsu satipatthānesu . . . pe . . . catūsu jhānesu . . . pe . . . catūsu ariyasacesu paññindriyassa vasena katih' ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā datthabbā ?

Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu saddhindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā datthabbā, catūsu sammappadhānesu . . . pe . . . catūsu satipatthānesu,

catūsu jhānesu, catūsu ariyasaccesu paññindriyassa vasena vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā datṭhabbā.

22. Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu saddhindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā datṭhabbā ?

Sappurisasaṃseve sotāpattiyaṅge adhimokkhādhīpateyyatṭhena saddhindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā, saddhindriyassa vasena paggaḥatṭhena viriyindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā, upatṭhānatṭhena satindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā, avikkhepatṭhena samādhindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā, dassanatṭhena paññindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā ; saddhammasavane sotāpattiyaṅge, yonisomanasikāre sotāpattiyaṅge, dhammānuddhammapatipattiyā sotāpattiyaṅge adhimokkhādhīpateyyatṭhena saddhindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā, saddhindriyassa vasena paggaḥatṭhena viriyindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā, upatṭhānatṭhena satindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā, avikkhepatṭhena samādhindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā, dassanatṭhena paññindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā. Catūsu sotāpattiyaṅgesu saddhindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā datṭhabbā.

23. Catūsu sammappadhānesu viriyindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā datṭhabbā ?

Anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya sammappadhāne paggaḥādhīpateyyatṭhena viriyindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā, viriyindriyassa vasena upatṭhānatṭhena satindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā, avikkhepatṭhena samādhindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā, dassanatṭhena paññindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā, adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā ; uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya sammappadhāne . . . pe . . . anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya sammappadhāne . . . pe . . . uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ tṭhiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā sammappadhāne paggaḥādhīpateyyatṭhena viriyindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā, viriyindriyassa vasena upatṭhānatṭhena satindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā . . . pe . . . adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā.

Catūsu sammappadhānesu viriyindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā daṭṭhabbā.

24. Catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu satindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā daṭṭhabbā ?

Kāye kāyānupassanā satipaṭṭhāne upaṭṭhānādhīpateyyaṭṭhena satindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, satindriyassa vasena avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā . . . pe . . . paggaḥaṭṭhena viriyindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā ; vedanāsu vedanānupassanāsatiipaṭṭhāne . . . pe . . . citte cittānupassanāsatiipaṭṭhāne, dhammesu dhammānupassanāsatiipaṭṭhāne upaṭṭhānādhīpateyyaṭṭhena satindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, satindriyassa vasena avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā . . . pe . . . paggaḥaṭṭhena viriyindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā. Catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu satindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā daṭṭhabbā.

25. Catūsu jhānesu samādhindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā daṭṭhabbā ?

Paṭhamajjhāne avikkhepādhīpateyyaṭṭhena samādhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, samādhindriyassa vasena dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā . . . pe . . . upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā ; dutiyajjhāne . . . pe . . . tatiyajjhāne, catutthajjhāne avikkhepādhīpateyyaṭṭhena samādhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, samādhindriyassa vasena dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā . . . pe . . . upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā. Catūsu jhānesu samādhindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā daṭṭhabbā.

26. Catūsu ariyasacesu paññindriyassa vasena katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā daṭṭhabbā ?

Dukkhe ariyasacce dassanādhīpateyyaṭṭhena paññindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā ; dukkhasamudaye ariyasacce . . . pe . . . dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasacce dassanādhīpateyyaṭṭhena paññindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyassa cariyā daṭṭhabbā . . . pe . . .

avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyassa cariyā datṭhabbā. Catūsu ariyasaccesu paññindriyassa vasena imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ cariyā datṭhabbā.

27. Cāro¹ ca vihāro ca anubuddho hoti paṭividdho, yathā carantaṃ yathā viharantaṃ² viññū sabrahmacārī gambhīresu ṭhānesu okappeyyuṃ, addhā ayaṃ āyasmā patto vā pāpuṇissati vā.

‘Cariyā’ ti. Attha cariyāyo—iriyāpathacariyā, āyatana-cariyā, saticariyā, samādhicariyā, ñāṇacariyā, maggacariyā, patticariyā, lokuttaracariyā.³

‘Iriyāpathacariyā’ ti. Catūsu iriyāpathesu.

‘Āyatanacariyā’ ti. Chasu ajjhattikabāhiresu āyatanesu.

‘Saticariyā’ ti. Catūsu satipaṭṭhānesu.

‘Samādhicariyā’ ti. Catūsu jhānesu.

‘Ñāṇacariyā’ ti. Catūsu ariyasaccesu.

‘Maggacariyā’ ti. Catūsu ariyamaggasu.

‘Patticariyā’ ti. Catūsu sāmāññaphalesu.

‘Lokuttaracariyā’ ti. Tathāgatesu Arahantesu Sammā-sambuddhesu padesapacceka-buddhesu⁴ padesasāvakesu.⁵

Iriyāpathacariyā ca paṇidhisampannānaṃ, āyatanacariyā ca indriyesu guttadvārānaṃ, saticariyā ca appamādevihārīnaṃ, samādhicariyā ca adhiccittamanuyuttānaṃ, ñāṇacariyā ca buddhisampannānaṃ, maggacariyā ca sammāpaṭipannānaṃ,⁶ patticariyā ca adhigataphalānaṃ, lokuttaracariyā ca Tathāgatānaṃ Arahantānaṃ Sammāsambuddhānaṃ padesapacceka-buddhānaṃ⁷ padesasāvakānaṃ.⁸

Imā attha cariyāyo.

¹ katamo cāro, M. anubuddhavihāro ca (sic), S. āro ca, S₂.

² vitthāraṇtaṃ, S. vipphāraṇtaṃ, S₂.

³ lokatthacariyā, M. K.

⁴ padese, M.; padeso, K.; sappadeso, S₂; sabbadeso, S. and K. as v. l.

⁵ sappadesu sāvakesu, S. S₂, K. as v. l.

⁶ samāpattisampannānaṃ, S.

⁷ sappadeso, S. S₂.

⁸ sappadeso, S.; padeso, S₂.

Aparā pi atṭha cariyāyo.¹ Adhimuccanto saddhāya carati, paggañhanto viriyena carati, upatṭhāpento satiyā carati, avikkhepaṃ karonto samādhinā carati, pajānanto paññāya carati, vijānanto viññānacariyāya² carati. 'Evaṃ paṭipanno visesaṃ adhigacchatīti' visesacariyāya carati, 'evaṃ paṭipannassa kusalā dhammā āyāpentīti' āyatana-cariyāya carati.

Imā atṭha cariyāyo.

Aparā pi atṭha cariyāyo. Dassanacariyā ca sammādiṭṭhiyā, abhiropanacariyā ca sammāsāṅkappassa, paṭiggahacariyā ca sammāvācāya, samuṭṭhānacariyā ca sammākam-mantassa, vodānacariyā ca sammā-ājīvassa, paggahacariyā ca sammāvāyāmassa, upatṭhānacariyā ca sammāsatiyā, avikkhepacariyā ca sammāsamādhissa.

Imā atṭha cariyāyo.

28. 'Vihāro' ti. Adhimuccanto saddhāya viharati, paggañhanto viriyena viharati, upatṭhāpento satiyā viharati, avikkhepaṃ karonto samādhinā viharati, pajānanto paññāya viharati.

'Anubuddho' ti. Saddhindriyassa adhimokkhaṭṭho anubuddho hoti, viriyindriyassa paggaḥaṭṭho anubuddho hoti, satindriyassa upatṭhānaṭṭho anubuddho hoti, samādhindriyassa avikkhepaṭṭho anubuddho hoti, paññindriyassa dassanaṭṭho anubuddho hoti.

'Paṭividdho' ti. Saddhindriyassa adhimokkhaṭṭho paṭividdho hoti, viriyindriyassa paggaḥaṭṭho paṭividdho hoti, satindriyassa upatṭhānaṭṭho paṭividdho hoti, samādhindriyassa avikkhepaṭṭho paṭividdho hoti, paññindriyassa dassanaṭṭho paṭividdho hoti.

'Yathā carantan' ti. Evaṃ saddhāya carantaṃ, evaṃ viriyena carantaṃ, evaṃ satiyā carantaṃ, evaṃ samādhinā carantaṃ, evaṃ paññāya carantaṃ.

'Yathā viharantan' ti. Evaṃ saddhāya viharantaṃ, evaṃ viriyena viharantaṃ, evaṃ satiyā viharantaṃ, evaṃ samādhinā viharantaṃ, evaṃ paññāya viharantaṃ.

¹ S. omits aparā pi atṭha cariyāyo.

² viññāpena, K.; viññāṇacarati cariyā, S₂.

‘Viññū’ ti. Viññū vibhāvī medhāvī paṇḍitā buddhi-sampannā.

‘Sabrahmacārī’ ti. Ekakammaṃ¹ ekuddeso sama-sikkhatā.²

‘Gambhīresu thānesūti.’ Gambhīrāni thānāni vuccanti jhānāni³ ca vimokkhā ca samādhi⁴ ca samāpattiyo ca maggā ca phalāni ca abhiññāyo ca paṭisambhidā ca.

‘Okappeyyun’⁵ ti. Saddaheyyum⁶ adhimucceyyum.⁷

‘Addhā’ ti. Ekaṃsavacanam etaṃ, nissamaṃsavacanam etaṃ, nikkāṃkhavacanam etaṃ, advejjhavacanam etaṃ, adveḥhakavacanam etaṃ, niyogavacanam⁸ etaṃ, apaṇṇa-kavacanam etaṃ, avatthāpanavacanam etaṃ ‘addhā’ ti.

‘Āyasmā’ ti. Piyavacanam etaṃ, garuvacanam etaṃ, sagāravasappatissādhivacanam ‘āyasmā’ ti.

‘Patto vā’ ti. Adhigato.

‘Pāpuṇissati vā’ ti. Adhigamissati.

P ā r i p u ṇ ṇ a n i d ā n a ṃ.

29. Pañc’ imāni Bhikkhave indriyāni. Katamāni pañca? Saddhindriyam, viriyindriyam, satindriyam, samādhindriyam, paññindriyam. Imāni kho Bhikkhave pañc’ indriyāni. Imāni pañc’ indriyāni katih’ ākārehi datṭhabbāni? Imāni pañc’ indriyāni chah’ ākārehi. Ken’ atthena datṭhabbāni?⁹ Ādhipateyyatthena ādivisodhanatthena adhimattatthena adhiṭṭhānatthena pariyādānatthena patitṭhāpakatthena.

30. Kathaṃ ādhipateyyatthena indriyāni datṭhabbāni?

Assaddhiyam pajahato adhimokkhādhīpateyyatthena saddhindriyam datṭhabbam, saddhindriyassa vasena pagga-hatthena viriyindriyam datṭhabbam, upatṭhānatthena satin-

¹ ekaṃ kammaṃ, S.

² samasikkhātā, K.

³ jhānā, S. M.

⁴ samādhi, S. M.

⁵ ekappeyyan ti, S.

⁶ mattaheyyan ti, S. S.₂.

⁷ adhipaccayum, S. S.₂.

⁸ niyyānikavacanam, K.

⁹ M. S. S.₂. repeat these three words after katih’ ākārehi datṭhabbāni above.

driyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ; kosajjaṃ pajahato paggaḥādhīpateyyaṭṭhena viriyindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, viriyindriyassa vasena upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ . . . pe . . . ādhīpateyyaṭṭhena sadhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ; pamādaṃ pajahato upaṭṭhānādhīpateyyaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, satindriyassa vasena avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ . . . pe . . . paggaḥaṭṭhena viriyindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ; udhaccaṃ pajahato avikkhepādhīpateyyaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, samādhindriyassa vasena dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ . . . pe . . . upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ; avijjaṃ pajahato dassanādhīpateyyaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ.

Kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammavasena adhimokkhādhīpateyyaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, saddhindriyassa vasena paggaḥaṭṭhena viriyindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ; kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammavasena paggaḥādhīpateyyaṭṭhena viriyindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, viriyindriyassa vasena upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ . . . pe . . . adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ; kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammavasena upaṭṭhānādhīpateyyaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, satindriyassa vasena avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ . . . pe . . . paggaḥaṭṭhena viriyindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ; kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammavasena avikkhepādhīpateyyaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, samādhindriyassa vasena dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ . . . pe . . . upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ; kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammavasena dassanādhīpateyyaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ datṭhabbaṃ. Byāpādaṃ pajahato abyāpādasena . . . pe

. . . thīnamiddham pajahato ālokasaññāvasena . . . pe . . . sabbakilese pajahato Arahattamaggavasena adhimokkhādhipateyyatṭhena saddhindriyam datṭhabbam . . . pe . . . avikkhepatṭhena samādhindriyam datṭhabbam. Evaṃ ādhipateyyatṭhena indriyāni datṭhabbāni.

31. Kathaṃ ādivisodhanatṭhena indriyāni datṭhabbāni?

Adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyam assaddhiyam saṃvaratṭhena sīlavisuddhi saddhindriyassa ādivisodhanā, paggaḥatṭhena viriyindriyam kosajjam saṃvaratṭhena sīlavisuddhi viriyindriyassa ādivisodhanā, upatṭhānatṭhena satindriyam pamādaṃ saṃvaratṭhena sīlavisuddhi satindriyassa ādivisodhanā, avikkhepatṭhena samādhindriyam uddhaccaṃ saṃvaratṭhena sīlavisuddhi samādhindriyassa ādivisodhanā, dassanatṭhena paññindriyam avijjam saṃvaratṭhena sīlavisuddhi paññindriyassa ādivisodhanā.

Nekkhamme pañc' indriyāni kāmaccandaṃ saṃvaratṭhena sīlavisuddhi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādivisodhanā, abyāpāde pañc' indriyāni byāpādaṃ saṃvaratṭhena sīlavisuddhi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādivisodhanā, ālokasaññāya pañc' indriyāni thīnamiddham saṃvaratṭhena sīlavisuddhi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādivisodhanā, Arahattamagge pañc' indriyāni sabbakilese saṃvaratṭhena sīlavisuddhi pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ ādivisodhanā.

Evaṃ ādivisodhanatṭhena indriyāni datṭhabbāni.

32. Kathaṃ adhimattatṭhena indriyāni datṭhabbāni?

Saddhindriyassa bhāvanāya chando uppajjati, assaddhiyassa¹ pahānāya chando uppajjati, assaddhiyaparilāhassa pahānāya chando uppajjati, ditṭhekatṭhānaṃ kilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati, olārikānaṃ kilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati, aṇusahagatānaṃ kilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati, sabbakilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati,¹ chandavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyam adhimattam hoti; chandavasena pāmojjaṃ uppajjati, pāmojjasena

¹ The five following lines from *assaddhiyassa pahānāya* to *sabbakilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati* occur in S. and M. at the end of sec. 32, after *ime dve vossaggā*.

saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; pāmojjavasena pīti uppajjati, pītivasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; pītivasena passaddhi uppajjati, passaddhivasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; passaddhivasena sukhaṃ uppajjati, sukhavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; sukhavasena obhāso uppajjati, obhāsavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; obhāsavasena saṃvego uppajjati, saṃvegavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; saṃvejitvā¹ cittaṃ samādahati, samādhivasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; tathā samāhitāṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ paggaṇhāti, paggaḥavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; tathā paggaḥitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ ajjupekkhati, upekkhāvasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; upekkhāvasena nānattakilesehi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimokkhavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; vimuttattā² te dhammā ekarasā honti, ekarasatṭhena bhāvanāvasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; bhāvitattā tato³ paṇītatāre vivaṭṭanti, vivaṭṭanāvasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; vivaṭṭitattā tato vossajjanti, vossaggavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; vossajjitattā tato nirujjhanti, nirodhavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti.

Nirodhavasena dve vossaggā—pariccāgavossaggo ca pak-khandanavossaggo ca. ‘Kilese ca khandhe ca pariccajatīti’ pariccāgavossaggo, ‘nirodhanibbānadhātuyā cittaṃ pak-khandatīti’ pakkhandanavossaggo.

Nirodhavasena ime dve vossaggā.

88. Viriyindriyassa bhāvanāya chando uppajjati, kosaj-jassa pahānāya chando uppajjati, kosajjaparilāhassa pahānāya chando uppajjati, ditṭhekaṭṭhānaṃ kilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati . . . pe . . . sabbakilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati . . . pe . . . satindriyassa

¹ saṃvejetvā, K.; saṃvedhitvā, S.

² vimuttatthā, S. and K. as v. l.

³ tatho, S.; vato, M.

bhāvanāya chando uppajjati, pamādassa pahānāya chando uppajjati, pamādaparilāhassa pahānāya chando uppajjati . . . pe . . . sabbakilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati . . . pe . . . samādhindriyassa bhāvanāya chando uppajjati, uddhaccassa pahānāya chando uppajjati, uddhacca-parilāhassa pahānāya chando uppajjati . . . pe . . . sabbakilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati . . . pe . . . paññindriyassa bhāvanāya chando uppajjati, avijjāya pahānāya chando uppajjati . . . pe . . . avijjāparilāhassa pahānāya chando uppajjati . . . pe . . . sabbakilesānaṃ pahānāya chando uppajjati, chandavasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; chandavasena pāmojjaṃ uppajjati, pāmojjasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; pāmojjasena pīti uppajjati, pītivasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; pītivasena passaddhi uppajjati, passaddhivasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; passaddhivasena sukhaṃ uppajjati, sukhavasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; sukhavasena obhāso uppajjati, obhāsavasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; obhāsavasena saṃvego uppajjati, saṃvegavasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; saṃvejitvā cittaṃ samādahati, samādhivasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; tathā samāhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ paggaṇhāti, paggaṇhasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; tathā paggaṇhitaṃ cittaṃ sādhukaṃ ajjuhekkhati, upekkhavasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; upekkhavasena nānattakilesehi cittaṃ vimuccati, vimokkhavasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; vimuttattā te dhammā ekarasā honti, ekarasatṭhena bhāvanāvasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; bhāvitattā tato paṇītatare vivaṭṭanti, vivaṭṭanāvasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; vivaṭṭitattā tato vossajjanti, vossaggavasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti; vossajjitattā tato nirujjhanti, nirodhavasena paññāvasena paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti.

Nirodhavasena dve vossaggā — pariccāgavossaggo ca pakkhandanavossaggo ca. ‘Kilese ca khandhe ca paricca-

jatīti' pariccāgavossaggo, 'nirodhanibbānadhātuyā cittaṃ pakkhandatīti' pakkhandanavossaggo.

Nirodhavasena ime dve vossaggā.

Evam adhimattatthēna indriyāni datṭhabbāni.

Bhāṇavāraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

34. Kathaṃ adhiṭṭhānatthēna indriyāni datṭhabbāni?

Saddhindriyassa bhāvanāya chando uppajjati, chandavasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, chandavasena pāmojjaṃ uppajjati; pāmojjasena saddhāvasena saddhindriyaṃ adhiṭṭhāti . . . pe . . .

Evam adhiṭṭhānatthēna indriyāni datṭhabbāni.

35. Kathaṃ pariyādānatthēna indriyāni datṭhabbāni?

Adhimokkhatthēna saddhindriyaṃ assaddhiyaṃ pariyādiyati, assaddhiyaparilāhaṃ pariyādiyati; paggaḥatthēna viriyindriyaṃ kosajjaṃ pariyādiyati, kosajjaparilāhaṃ pariyādiyati; upatṭhānatthēna satindriyaṃ pamādaṃ pariyādiyati, pamādaparilāhaṃ pariyādiyati; avikkhepatthēna samādhindriyaṃ uddhaccaṃ pariyādiyati, uddhaccaparilāhaṃ pariyādiyati; dassanatthēna paññindriyaṃ avijjaṃ pariyādiyati, avijjāparilāhaṃ pariyādiyati.

Nekkhamme pañc' indriyāni kāmaccandaṃ pariyādiyanti, abyāpāde pañc' indriyāni byāpādaṃ pariyādiyanti . . . pe . . . Arahattamagge pañc' indriyāni sabbakilese pariyādiyanti.

Evam pariyādānatthēna indriyāni datṭhabbāni.

36. Kathaṃ patitṭhāpakatthēna indriyāni datṭhabbāni?

Saddho saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkhe patitṭhāpeti, sadhassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkhe patitṭhāpeti; viriyavā viriyindriyaṃ paggahe patitṭhāpeti, viriyavato viriyindriyaṃ paggahe patitṭhāpeti; satimā satindriyaṃ upatṭhāne patitṭhāpeti, satimato satindriyaṃ upatṭhāne patitṭhāpeti; samāhito samādhindriyaṃ avikkhepe patitṭhāpeti, samāhitassa samādhindriyaṃ avikkhepe patitṭhāpeti; paññavā paññindriyaṃ dassane patitṭhāpeti, paññavato paññindriyaṃ dassane patitṭhāpeti.

Yogāvacaro pañc' indriyāni nekkhamme patitṭhāpeti,

yogāvacarassa pañc' indriyāni nekkhamme patitṭhāpeti ;
 yogāvacaro pañc' indriyāni abyāpāde patitṭhāpeti, yogā-
 vacarassa pañc' indriyāni abyāpāde patitṭhāpeti ; yogā-
 vacaro pañc' indriyāni ālokasaññāya patitṭhāpeti, yogā-
 vacarassa pañc' indriyāni ālokasaññāya patitṭhāpeti ;
 yogāvacaro pañc' indriyāni avikkhepe patitṭhāpeti, yogā-
 vacarassa pañc' indriyāni avikkhepe patitṭhāpeti . . . pe
 . . . yogāvacaro pañc' indriyāni Arahattamagge patitṭhāpeti,
 yogāvacarassa pañc' indriyāni Arahattamagge patitṭhāpeti.

Evam patitṭhāpakatṭhena indriyāni datṭhabbāni.

37. Puthujjano samādhim bhāvayanto katih' ākārehi upatṭhānakusalo hoti ?

Sekho samādhim bhāvayanto katih' ākārehi upatṭhāna-
 kusalo hoti ?

Vītarāgo samādhim bhāvayanto katih' ākārehi upatṭhāna-
 kusalo hoti ?

Puthujjano samādhim bhāvayanto sattahi ākārehi upatṭ-
 ṭhānakusalo hoti.

Sekho samādhim bhāvayanto atṭhahi ākārehi upatṭhāna-
 kusalo hoti.

Vītarāgo samādhim bhāvayanto dasahi ākārehi upatṭ-
 ṭhānakusalo hoti.

38. Puthujjano samādhim bhāvayanto katamehi sattah'
 ākārehi upatṭhānakusalo hoti ?

Āvajjitattā ārammaṇūpatṭhānakusalo hoti, samathanim-
 ittūpatṭhānakusalo hoti, paggahanimittūpatṭhānakusalo
 hoti, avikkhepūpatṭhānakusalo hoti, obhāsūpatṭhānakusalo
 hoti, sampahaṃsanūpatṭhānakusalo hoti, upekkhūpatṭhāna-
 kusalo hoti. Puthujjano samādhim bhāvayanto imehi
 sattah' ākārehi upatṭhānakusalo hoti.

Sekho samādhim bhāvayanto katamehi atṭhah' ākārehi
 upatṭhānakusalo hoti ?

Āvajjitattā ārammaṇūpatṭhānakusalo hoti . . . pe . . .
 upekkhūpatṭhānakusalo hoti, ekattūpatṭhānakusalo hoti.
 Sekho samādhim bhāvayanto imehi atṭhah' ākārehi upatṭ-
 ṭhānakusalo hoti.

Vītarāgo samādhim bhāvayanto katamehi dasah' ākārehi
 upatṭhānakusalo hoti ?

Āvajjitattā ārammaṇūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti . . . pe . . . ekattūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, ñāṇūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, vimuttūpaṭṭhānakusalo¹ hoti. Vitarāgo samādhim bhāvayanto imehi dasah' ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

89. Puthujjano vipassanaṃ bhāvayanto katih' ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, katih' ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti?

Sekho vipassanaṃ bhāvayanto katih' ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, katih' ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti?

Vitarāgo vipassanaṃ bhāvayanto katih' ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, katih' ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti?

Puthujjano vipassanaṃ bhāvayanto navah' ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, navah' ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

Sekho vipassanaṃ bhāvayanto dasah' ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, dasah' ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

Vitarāgo vipassanaṃ bhāvayanto dvādasahi ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, dvādasahi ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

40. Puthujjano vipassanaṃ bhāvayanto katamehi navah' ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, katamehi navah' ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti?

Aniccato upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, niccato² anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti; dukkhato upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, sukhato anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti; anattato upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, attato anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti; khayato upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, ghanato anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti; vayato upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, āyuhanānupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti; vipariṇāmaṃ upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, dhuvato anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti; animit्तūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, nimittānupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti; appaṇihitūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, paṇidhānupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti; suññatūpaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, abhinivesānupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

Puthujjano vipassanaṃ bhāvayanto imehi navah' ākārehi upaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, imehi navah' ākārehi anupaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

Sekho vipassanaṃ bhāvayanto katamehi dasah' ākārehi

¹ cittupaṭṭhānakusalo, K.; S. omits.

² aniccato, S.

upatṭhānakusalo hoti, katamehi dasah' ākārehi anupatṭhānakusalo hoti ?

Aniccato upatṭhānakusalo hoti, niccato anupatṭhānakusalo hoti . . . pe . . . suññatūpatṭhānakusalo hoti, abhinivesānupatṭhānakusalo hoti, ñāṇūpatṭhānakusalo hoti, aññāṇānupatṭhānakusalo hoti. Sekho vipassanaṃ bhāvayanto imehi dasah' ākārehi upatṭhānakusalo hoti, imehi dasah' ākārehi anupatṭhānakusalo hoti.

Vītarāgo vipassanaṃ bhāvayanto katamehi dvādasahi ākārehi upatṭhānakusalo hoti, katamehi dvādasahi ākārehi anupatṭhānakusalo hoti ?

Aniccato upatṭhānakusalo hoti, niccato anupatṭhānakusalo hoti . . . pe . . . ñāṇūpatṭhānakusalo hoti, aññāṇānupatṭhānakusalo hoti ; visaññogūpatṭhānakusalo hoti, sañño-gānupatṭhānakusalo hoti ; nirodhūpatṭhānakusalo hoti, saṅkhārānupatṭhānakusalo hoti. Vītarāgo vipassanaṃ bhāvayanto imehi dvādasahi ākārehi upatṭhānakusalo hoti, imehi dvādasahi ākārehi anupatṭhānakusalo hoti.

Āvajjitattā ārammaṇūpatṭhānakusalavasena indriyāni samodhāneti, gocaraṇ ca pajānāti, samatthaṇ ca paṭivijjhati . . . pe . . . dhamme samodhāneti, gocaraṇ ca pajānāti, samatthaṇ ca paṭivijjhati.

41. 'Indriyāni samodhāneti.' Kathaṃ indriyāni samodhāneti ?

Adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ samodhāneti . . . pe . . . samathanimittūpatṭhānakusalavasena pagga-hanimittūpatṭhānakusalavasena avikkhepūpatṭhānakusalavasena obhāsūpatṭhānakusalavasena¹ sampahaṃsanūpatṭhānakusalavasena upekkhūpatṭhānakusalavasena ekattūpatṭhānakusalavasena ñāṇūpatṭhānakusalavasena vimuttūpatṭhānakusalavasena² aniccato upatṭhānakusalavasena niccato anupatṭhānakusalavasena dukkhato upatṭhānakusalavasena sukhato anupatṭhānakusalavasena . . . pe . . . nirodhūpatṭhānakusalavasena saṅkhārānupatṭhānakusalavasena³ indriyāni samodhāneti, gocaraṇ ca pajānāti samatthaṇ ca paṭivijjhati.

¹ K omits.

² cittūpatṭhāna,° K.

³ K. omits.

42. Catusatthiyā ākārehi tiṇṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ vasībhāvata paññā āsavānaṃ khaye ñāpaṃ. Katamesaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ? Anaññātaññassāmītindriyassa aññindriyassa aññātāvindriyassa.

Anaññātaññassāmītindriyaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati? Aññindriyaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati? Aññātāvindriyaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati?

Anaññātaññassāmītindriyaṃ ekaṃ ṭhānaṃ gacchati, sotāpattimaggaṃ. Aññindriyaṃ cha ṭhānāni gacchati, sotāpattiphalaṃ sakadāgāmimaggaṃ sakadāgāmiphalaṃ anāgāmimaggaṃ anāgāmiphalaṃ Arahattamaggaṃ. Aññātāvindriyaṃ ekaṃ ṭhānaṃ gacchati, Arahattaphalaṃ.

43. Sotāpattimaggaṃ khaṇe anaññātaññassāmītindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkhaparivāraṃ hoti, viriyindriyaṃ paggaḥaparivāraṃ hoti, satindriyaṃ upatthānaparivāraṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ avikkhepaparivāraṃ hoti, paññindriyaṃ dassanaparivāraṃ hoti, manindriyaṃ vijānana-parivāraṃ hoti, somanassindriyaṃ abhinandanaparivāraṃ¹ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāraṃ hoti. Sotāpattimaggaṃ khaṇe jātā dhammā ṭhapetvā cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbe 'va kusalā honti, sabbe 'va anāsava honti, sabbe 'va niyyānikā honti, sabbe 'va apacaya-gāmino honti, sabbe 'va lokuttarā honti, sabbe 'va nibbānārammaṇā honti. Sotāpattimaggaṃ khaṇe anaññātaññassāmītindriyassa imāni aṭṭh' indriyāni saha-jātaparivārā honti, aññamaññaparivārā honti, nissayaparivārā honti, sampayuttaparivārā honti, saha-gatā honti, saha-jātā honti, saṃsatthā honti, sampayuttā honti. Te 'va² tassa ākāra c'eva honti parivārā ca.

Sotāpattiphalaṃ khaṇe . . . pe . . . Arahattaphalakkhaṇe aññātāvindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkhaparivāraṃ hoti . . . pe . . . jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyya-parivāraṃ hoti. Arahattaphalakkhaṇe jātā dhammā sabbe 'va abyākata honti ṭhapetvā cittasamutthānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbe 'va anāsava honti, sabbe 'va lokuttarā honti, sabbe 'va nibbānārammaṇā honti. Arahattaphalakkhaṇe aññā-

¹ abhisandana°, M.; abhisanta°, S. S₂.

² ca, S. M.

tāvindriyassa imāni atṭh' indriyāni saha-jātaparivārā honti . . . pe . . . Te 'va tassa ākāra c'eva honti parivārā ca. Iti imāni atṭhakāni¹ catusatṭhi honti.

44. 'Āsavā' ti. Katame te āsavā? Kāmāsavo bhavāsavo ditṭhāsavo avijjāsavo. Katth' ete āsavā khīyanti?

Sotāpattimaggena anavaseso ditṭhāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo kāmāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo bhavāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti. Sakadāgāmimaggena olāriko kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekatṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekatṭho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti. Anāgāmimaggena anavaseso kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekatṭho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekatṭho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti. Arahattamaggena anavaseso bhavāsavo khīyati, anavaseso avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti.

Na tassa aditṭham² idh' atthi³ kiñci

atho aviññātam ajānitabbam

sabbam⁴ abhiññāsi⁵ yad atthi neyyam.⁶

Tathāgato tena samantacakkhūti.⁷

'Samantacakkhūti.' Ken' atṭhena samantacakkhu? Cuddasa Buddhañāṇāni: dukkhe ñāṇam Buddhañāṇam, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇam Buddhañāṇam . . . pe . . . anāvaranañāṇam Buddhañāṇam. Imāni cuddasa Buddhañāṇāni; imesam cuddasannam Buddhañāṇānam atṭha ñāṇāni sāvakasādhāraṇāni, cha ñāṇāni asādhāraṇāni sāvakehi.

45. 'Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhatṭho ñāto, aññāto dukkhatṭho n'atthīti' samantacakkhu, yaṁ samantacakkhu taṁ paññindriyam, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyam, paggahatṭhena viryindriyam, upatṭhānatṭhena satindriyam, avikkhepatṭhena samādhindriyam.

'Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhatṭho ditṭho vidito sacchikato

¹ atṭh' atṭhakāni, K. ; atṭhavīsatikāni, S₂.

² additṭham, M. S₂. ; adhiṭṭham, S.

³ S. omits idh' atthi.

⁴ S. omits.

⁵ abhiññatṭhi, S₂.

⁶ neyam, S₂.

⁷ Cf. I. 55, 6.

phassito paññāya, aphas-sito paññāya dukkhattho n'atthīti' samantacakkhu, yaṃ samantacakkhu taṃ paññindriyaṃ, paññindriyassa vasena adhimokkhatthēna saddhindriyaṃ . . . pe . . . avikkhepatthēna samādhindriyaṃ.

'Yāvataṃ samudayassa samudayaṭṭho . . . pe . . . yāvataṃ nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭho, yāvataṃ maggassa maggaṭṭho, yāvataṃ atthapaṭisambhidāya atthapaṭisambhidaṭṭho . . . pe . . . yāvataṃ dhammapaṭisambhidāya dhammapaṭisambhidaṭṭho, yāvataṃ niruttipaṭisambhidāya niruttipaṭisambhidaṭṭho, yāvataṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidaṭṭho, yāvataṃ indriyaparopariyatte ñāṇaṃ, yāvataṃ sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ñāṇaṃ, yāvataṃ yamakapāṭihīre ñāṇaṃ, yāvataṃ mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyaṃ ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . yāvataṃ sadevakassa lokassa samārakassa sabrahmakassa sassamaṇa-brahmaṇiyaṃ pajāya sadevamanussāya diṭṭhaṃ sutāṃ mutāṃ viññātāṃ pattāṃ pariyesitāṃ anuvicaritāṃ manasā ñātāṃ diṭṭhaṃ viditāṃ sacchikataṃ phassitāṃ paññāya, aphas-sitāṃ paññāya n'atthīti' samantacakkhu, yaṃ samanta-cakkhu taṃ paññindriyaṃ, paññindriyassa vasena adhi-mokkhatthēna saddhindriyaṃ . . . pe . . . avikkhepatthēna samādhindriyaṃ. Saddahanto paggaṇhāti paggaṇhanto saddahati, saddahanto upatthāpeti upatthāpento saddahati, saddahanto samādahati samādahanto saddahati, saddahanto pajānāti pajānanto saddahati; paggaṇhanto upatthāpeti upatthāpento paggaṇhāti, paggaṇhanto samādahati samāda-hanto paggaṇhāti, paggaṇhanto pajānāti pajānanto paggaṇhāti, paggaṇhanto saddahati saddahanto paggaṇhāti; upatthāpento samādahati samādahanto upatthāpeti . . . pe . . . upatthāpento paggaṇhāti paggaṇhanto upatthāpeti; samādahanto pajānāti pajānanto samādahati . . . pe . . . samādahanto upatthāpeti upatthāpento samādahati; pajānanto saddahati saddahanto pajānāti . . . pe . . . pajānanto samādahati samādahanto pajānāti. Saddahitattā pagga-hitāṃ pagga-hitattā saddahitaṃ, saddahitattā upatthāpitaṃ upatthāpitattā saddahitaṃ, saddahitattā samādahitaṃ samādahitattā saddahitaṃ, saddahitattā pajānitaṃ pajāni-tattā saddahitaṃ; pagga-hitattā upatthāpitaṃ upatthāpi-tattā pagga-hitattā . . . pe . . . pagga-hitattā saddahitaṃ

saddahitattā paggahitaṃ; upatthāpitattā samādahitaṃ samādahitattā upatthāpitaṃ . . . pe . . . upatthāpitattā paggahitaṃ paggahitattā upatthāpitaṃ; samādahitattā pajānitaṃ pajānitattā samādahitaṃ . . . pe . . . samādahitattā upatthāpitaṃ upatthāpitattā samādahitaṃ; pajānitattā saddahitaṃ saddahitattā pajānitaṃ . . . pe . . . pajānitattā samāhitaṃ samāhitattā pajānitaṃ. Yaṃ Buddhacakkhu taṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ, yaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ taṃ Buddhacakkhu, yena cakkhunā Tathāgato satte passati apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe tikkhindriye mudindriye svākāre dvākāre suviññāpaye duviññāpaye appekacce paralokavajjabhayadassāvino appekacce na paralokavajjabhayadassāvino.

46. ‘Apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe’ ti.¹ Saddho puggalo apparajakkho, asaddho puggalo mahārajakkho; āradhaviṛiyo puggalo apparajakkho, kusīto puggalo mahārajakkho; upatthitassati puggalo apparajakkho, mutthasati puggalo mahārajakkho; samāhito puggalo apparajakkho, asamāhito puggalo mahārajakkho; paññavā puggalo apparajakkho, duppañño puggalo mahārajakkho.

‘Tikkhindriye mudindriye’ ti. Saddho puggalo tikkhindriyo, asaddho puggalo mudindriyo . . . pe . . . paññavā puggalo tikkhindriyo, duppañño puggalo mudindriyo.

‘Svākāre dvākāre’ ti. Saddho puggalo svākāro, asaddho puggalo dvākāro . . . pe . . . paññavā puggalo svākāro, duppañño puggalo dvākāro.

‘Suviññāpaye duviññāpaye’ ti. Saddho puggalo suviññāpayo, asaddho puggalo duviññāpayo . . . pe . . . paññavā puggalo suviññāpayo, duppañño puggalo duviññāpayo.

‘Appekacce paralokavajjabhayadassāvino appekacce na paralokavajjabhayadassāvino’ ti. Saddho puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, asaddho puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī . . . pe . . . paññavā puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, duppañño puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī.

‘Loko’ ti. Khandhaloko dhātuloko āyatanaloko vipatti-

¹ Cf. I. 51, 2.

bhavaloko vipattisaṃbhavaloko sampattibhavaloko sampattisaṃbhavaloko. Eko loko : sabbe sattā āharaṭṭhitikā. Dve lokā : nāmaṇ ca rūpaṇ ca. Tayo lokā : tisso vedanā. Cattāro lokā : cattāro āhārā. Pañca lokā : pañc' upādānak-khandhā. Cha lokā : cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni. Satta lokā : satta viññāṇaṭṭhitiyo. Attha lokā : attha loka-dhammā. Nava lokā : nava sattāvāsā. Dasa lokā : das' āyatanāni. Dvādasa lokā : dvādas' āyatanāni. Atthārasa lokā : atthārasa dhātuyo.

'Vajjan' ti. Sabbe kilesā vajjā, sabbe ducceṇṇā vajjā, sabbe abhisankhārā vajjā, sabbe bhavagāmicammā vajjā. Iti imasmiṇ ca loke imasmiṇ ca vajje tibbā bhayasaññā paccupaṭṭhitā hoti, seyyathāpi ukkhittāsike vadhake. Imehi paññāsāya ākārehi imāni pañc' indriyāni jānāti passati aññāti paṭivijjhati.

Tatīyabhāṇavāraṃ niṭṭhitam.

Indriyakathā niṭṭhitā.

I

V. MAHĀVAGGE VIMOKKHAKATHĀ

PARIPUṆṆANIDĀNA

1. Tayo 'me Bhikkhave vimokkhā. Katame tayo? Suññato vimokkho, animitto vimokkho, appaṇihito vimokkho. Ime Bhikkhave tayo vimokkhā.

Api ca aṭṭhasatṭhī vimokkhā.

Suññato vimokkho, animitto vimokkho, appaṇihito vimokkho, ajjhattivutthāno vimokkho, bahiddhāvutthāno vimokkho, dubhatovutthāno vimokkho, ajjhattivutthānā cattāro vimokkhā, bahiddhāvutthānā cattāro vimokkhā, dubhatovutthānā cattāro vimokkhā, ajjhattivutthānānaṃ anulomā cattāro vimokkhā, bahiddhāvutthānānaṃ anulomā cattāro vimokkhā, dubhatovutthānānaṃ anulomā cattāro vimokkhā, ajjhattivutthānā paṭippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā, bahiddhāvutthānā paṭippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā, dubhatovutthānā paṭippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā, 'rūpi rūpāni passatīti' vimokkho, 'ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññī bahiddhā rūpāni passatīti' vimokkho, 'subhan t'eva adhimutto hotīti' vimokkho, ākāsañācāyatanasamāpattivimokkho, viññāṇācāyatanasamāpattivimokkho, ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattivimokkho, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattivimokkho, saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattivimokkho, samayavimokkho, asamayavimokkho, sāmāyiko vimokkho, asāmāyiko vimokkho, kuppo vimokkho, akuppo vimokkho, lokiyo vimokkho, lokuttaro vimokkho, sāsavo vimokkho, anāsavo vimokkho, sāmiso vimokkho, nirāmiso vimokkho, nirāmisā¹ nirāmisataro vimokkho, paṇihito vimokkho, appaṇihito vimokkho, paṇihitappaṭippassaddhivimokkho, saññutto vimokkho, visaññutto vimokkho, ekattavimokkho, nānat-

¹ S. K. omit.

tavimokkho, saññāvimokkho, ñāṇavimokkho, sītisiyā¹ vimokkho, jhānavimokkho, anupādā cittassa vimokkho.

2. Katamo suññato vimokkho? Idha bhikkhu araṇṇa-gato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suññāgāragato vā iti paṭisañ-cikkhati 'suññaṃ idaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā' ti; 'so tattha abhinivesaṃ na karotīti' suññato vimokkho. Ayaṃ suññato vimokkho.

Katamo animitto vimokkho? Idha bhikkhu araṇṇa-gato vā . . . pe . . . attaniyena vā' ti; 'so tattha nimit-taṃ na karotīti' animitto vimokkho. Ayaṃ animitto vimokkho.

Katamo appaṇihito vimokkho? Idha bhikkhu araṇṇa-gato vā . . . pe . . . attaniyena vā' ti; 'so tattha paṇid-hiṃ na karotīti' appaṇihito vimokkho.

Katamo ajjhattavutṭhāno vimokkho? Cattāri jhānāni. Ayaṃ ajjhattavutṭhāno vimokkho.

Katamo bahiddhāvutṭhāno vimokkho? Catasso arūpa-samāpattiyo. Ayaṃ bahiddhāvutṭhāno vimokkho.

Katamo dubhatovutṭhāno vimokkho? Cattāro ariya-maggā. Ayaṃ dubhatovutṭhāno vimokkho.

3. Katame ajjhattavutṭhānā cattāro vimokkhā? Paṭha-majjhānaṃ nīvaraṇehi vutṭhāti, dutiyajjhānaṃ vitakka-vicārehi vutṭhāti, tatiyajjhānaṃ pītiyā vutṭhāti, catutthaj-jhānaṃ sukhadukkhehi vutṭhāti. Ime ajjhattavutṭhānā cattāro vimokkhā.

Katame bahiddhāvutṭhānā cattāro vimokkhā? Ākāsa-nañcāyatanasamāpatti rūpasaññāya paṭighasaññāya nānat-tasaññāya vutṭhāti, viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpatti ākāsa-nāñcāyatanasaññāya vutṭhāti, ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpatti viññāṇañcāyatanasaññāya vutṭhāti, nevasaññānāsaññāya-tanasamāpatti ākiñcaññāyatanasaññāya vutṭhāti. Ime bahiddhāvutṭhānā cattāro vimokkhā.

Katame dubhatovutṭhānā cattāro vimokkhā?

Sotāpattimaggo sakkāyadiṭṭhivicikicchāsīlabbataparā-māsā diṭṭhānusayā vicikicchānusayā vutṭhāti, tadanuvat-takakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sab-

¹ sātisiyā, S.

banimittehi vuṭṭhāti; sakadāgāmimaggo olārikā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā olārikā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; anāgāmimaggo aṇusahagatā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā aṇusahagatā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; Arahattamaggo rūparāgā arūparāgā mānā uddhaccā avijjāya mānānusayā bhavarāgānusayā avijjānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti. Ime dubhatovuṭṭhānā cattāro vimokkhā.

4. Katame ajjhattivuṭṭhānānaṃ anulomā cattāro vimokkhā? Paṭhamajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhañ ca cittekaggatā ca, duttiyajjhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyajjhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhañ ca cittekaggatā ca. Ime ajjhattivuṭṭhānānaṃ anulomā cattāro vimokkhā.

Katame bahiddhāvuṭṭhānānaṃ anulomā cattāro vimokkhā? Ākāsañcāyatanaśamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhañ ca cittekaggatā ca, viññānañcāyatanaśamāpattiṃ . . . pe . . . ākiñcaññāyatanaśamāpattiṃ . . . pe . . . nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaśamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhañ ca cittekaggatā ca. Ime bahiddhāvuṭṭhānānaṃ anulomā cattāro vimokkhā.

Katame dubhatovuṭṭhānānaṃ anulomā cattāro vimokkhā? Sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya aniccānupassanā dukkhānupassanā anattānupassanā, sakadāgāmimaggaṃ . . . pe . . . anāgāmimaggaṃ Arahattamaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya aniccānupassanā dukkhānupassanā anattānupassanā. Ime dubhatovuṭṭhānānaṃ anulomā cattāro vimokkhā.

5. Katame ajjhattivuṭṭhānā paṭippassaddhi¹ cattāro vimokkhā? Paṭhamajjhānassa paṭilābho vā vipāko vā, duttiyajjhānassa . . . pe . . . tatiyajjhānassa . . . pe . . .

¹ ajjhattivuṭṭhānāpaṭippassaddhi, S. M.

catutthajjhānassa paṭilābho vā vipāko vā. Ime ajjhat-tavutṭhānā paṭippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā.

Katame bahiddhāvutṭhānā paṭippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā? Ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattiyā paṭilābho vā vipāko vā, viññānañcāyatanasamāpattiyā . . . pe . . . ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā . . . pe . . . nevasaññānāsaññāyatana-samāpattiyā paṭilābho vā vipāko vā. Ime bahiddhāvutṭhānā paṭippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā.

Katame dubhatovutṭhānā paṭippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā? Sotāpattimaggassa sotāpattiphalaṃ, sakadāgāmi-maggassa sakadāgāmiphalaṃ, anāgāmi-maggassa anāgāmi-phalaṃ, Arahattamaggassa Arahattaphalaṃ. Ime dubhatovutṭhānā paṭippassaddhī cattāro vimokkhā.

6. Kathaṃ 'rūpī¹ rūpāni passatīti' vimokkho? Idh' ekacco ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ nilanimittaṃ² manasikaroti, nilasaññaṃ paṭilabhati; so taṃ nimittaṃ suggahitaṃ karoti, sūpadhāritaṃ³ upadhāreti, svāvattikaṃ avatthāpeti; so taṃ nimittaṃ suggahitaṃ katvā, sūpadhāritaṃ upadhāritvā, svāvattikaṃ avatthāpetvā, bahiddhā nilanimitte cittaṃ upasaṃharati, nilasaññaṃ paṭilabhati; so taṃ nimittaṃ suggahitaṃ karoti, sūpadhāritaṃ upadhāreti, svāvattikaṃ avatthāpeti; so taṃ nimittaṃ suggahitaṃ katvā, sūpadhāritaṃ upadhāritvā svāvattikaṃ avatthāpetvā, āsevati bhāveti bahulikaroti. Tassa evaṃ hoti—'Ajjhattaṃ ca bahiddhā ca ubhayaṃ idaṃ rūpaṃ' ti, rūpasaññaṃ hoti.

Idh' ekacco ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ pītanimittaṃ . . . pe . . . lohitanimittaṃ . . . pe . . . odātanimittaṃ manasikaroti, odātasāññaṃ paṭilabhati; so taṃ nimittaṃ suggahitaṃ karoti . . . pe . . . bahulikaroti. Tassa evaṃ hoti—'Ajjhattaṃ ca bahiddhā ca ubhayaṃ idaṃ rūpaṃ' ti, rūpasaññaṃ hoti. Evaṃ 'rūpī rūpāni passatīti' vimokkho.

7. Kathaṃ 'ajjhattaṃ arūpasaññaṃ bahiddhā rūpāni passatīti' vimokkho? Idh' ekacco ajjhattaṃ paccattaṃ

¹ rūpaṃ, S. S₂.

² nilapītaṃ, S. S₂.

³ sudhāritaṃ, S.

nīlanimittam na manasikāroti, nīlasaññaṃ na paṭilabhati, bahiddhā nīlanimutte cittaṃ upasaṃharati, nīlasaññaṃ paṭilabhati; so taṃ nimittam suggahitaṃ karoti, sūpadhāritaṃ upadhāreti . . . pe . . . bahulikaroti. Tassa evaṃ hoti—‘Ajjhattam arūpaṃ¹ bahiddhā rūpaṃ idan’ ti rūpassaññi hoti. Idh’ ekacco ajjhataṃ paccattaṃ pītanimittam . . . pe . . . lohitanimittam . . . pe . . . odātanimittam na manasikaroti, odātasaññaṃ na paṭilabhati, bahiddhā odātanimutte cittaṃ upasaṃharati, odātasaññaṃ paṭilabhati; so taṃ nimittam suggahitaṃ karoti . . . pe . . . bahulikaroti. Tassa evaṃ hoti—‘Ajjhattam arūpaṃ² bahiddhā rūpaṃ idan’ ti, rūpassaññi hoti. Evaṃ ‘ajjhataṃ arūpassaññi bahiddhā rūpaṃ passatīti’ vimokkho.

8. Kathaṃ ‘subhan t’eva adhimatto³ hotīti’ vimokkho?

Idha bhikkhu mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati, tathā dutiyaṃ, tathā tatiyaṃ, tathā catutthaṃ. Iti uddham adho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbat-tatāya sabbāvantam lokam mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjhena pharitvā viharati, mettāya bhāvitattā sattā appaṭikūlā honti; karuṇāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ . . . pe . . . karuṇāya bhāvitattā sattā appaṭikūlā honti; muditāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ . . . pe . . . muditāya bhāvitattā sattā appaṭikūlā honti; upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ . . . pe . . . upekkhāya bhāvitattā sattā appaṭikūlā honti. Evaṃ ‘subhan t’eva adhimutto hotīti’ vimokkho.

9. Katamo ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattivimokkho?

Idha bhikkhu sabbaso rūpassaññaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññaṃ amanasikārā ‘ananto ākāso’ ti ākāsānañcāyatanam upasampajja viharati.

Ayaṃ ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattivimokkho.

Katamo viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattivimokkho?

Idha bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsānañcāyatanam samatik-

¹ arūpassaññi, S. S₂. K.

² arūpassaññi, S. ; but S₂. and K. have arūpaṃ.

³ adhimokkho, S.

kamma 'anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ' ti viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattivimokkho.

Katamo ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattivimokkho?

Iddha bhikkhu sabbaso viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma 'n' atthi kiñcīti' ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattivimokkho.

Katamo nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattivimokkho?

Idha bhikkhu sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanam samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattivimokkho.

Katamo saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattivimokkho?

Idha bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattivimokkho.

10. Katamo samayavimokkho? Cattāri jhānāni catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo. Ayaṃ samayavimokkho.

Katamo asamayavimokkho? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni nibbānaṃ ca. Ayaṃ asamayavimokkho.

Katamo sāmāyiko vimokkho? Cattāri jhānāni catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo. Ayaṃ sāmāyiko vimokkho.

Katamo asāmāyiko vimokkho? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni nibbānaṃ ca. Ayaṃ asāmāyiko vimokkho.

Katamo kuppo vimokkho? Cattāri jhānāni catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo. Ayaṃ kuppo vimokkho.

Katamo akuppo vimokkho? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni nibbānaṃ ca. Ayaṃ akuppo vimokkho.

Katamo lokiyo vimokkho? Cattāri jhānāni catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo. Ayaṃ lokiyo vimokkho.

Katamo lokuttaro vimokkho? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni nibbānaṃ ca. Ayaṃ lokuttaro vimokkho.

Katamo sāsavo vimokkho? Cattāri jhānāni catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo. Ayaṃ sāsavo vimokkho.

Katamo anāsavo vimokkho? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā

cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni nibbānañ ca. Ayañ anāsavo vimokkho.

11. Katamo sāmiso vimokkho? Rūpappaṭisaññutto vimokkho. Ayañ sāmiso vimokkho.

Katamo nirāmiso vimokkho? Arūpappaṭisaññutto vimokkho. Ayañ nirāmiso vimokkho.

Katamo nirāmisā nirāmisataro vimokkho¹? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni nibbānañ ca. Ayañ nirāmisā nirāmisataro² vimokkho.

Katamo paṇihito vimokkho? Cattāri jhānāni catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo. Ayañ paṇihito vimokkho.

Katamo appaṇihito vimokkho? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni nibbānañ ca. Ayañ appaṇihito vimokkho.

Katamo paṇihitappaṭippassaddhivimokkho? Paṭhamajjhānassa paṭilābho vā vipāko vā . . . pe . . . nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā paṭilābho vā vipāko vā. Ayañ paṇihitappaṭippassaddhivimokkho.;

Katamo saññutto vimokkho? Cattāri jhānāni catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo. Ayañ saññutto vimokkho.

Katamo visaññutto vimokkho? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni nibbānañ ca. Ayañ visaññutto vimokkho.

Katamo ekattavimokkho? Cattāro ca ariyamaggā cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni nibbānañ ca. Ayañ ekattavimokkho.

Katamo nānattavimokkho? Cattāri jhānāni catasso ca arūpasamāpattiyo. Ayañ nānattavimokkho.

12. Katamo saññāvimokkho?

Siyā eko saññāvimokkho dasa saññāvimokkhā honti, dasa saññāvimokkhā eko saññāvimokkho hoti vatthuvasena pariyāyena.

‘Siyā’ ti. Kathaṇ ca siyā?

‘Aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato saññāya mucatīti’

¹ nirāmiso vicāro vimokkho, S.; nirāmiso nirāmissaro vā vimokkho, S₂; nirāmisataro vimokkho, K.

² nirāmiso nirāmisavaro, S.; S₂. and K. as above.

saññāvimokkho, 'dukkhānupassanāñāṇaṃ sukhato saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho, 'anattānupassanāñāṇaṃ attato saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho, 'nibbidānupassanāñāṇaṃ nandiyā saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho, 'virāgānupassanāñāṇaṃ rāgato saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho, 'nirodhānupassanāñāṇaṃ samudayato saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho, 'paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇaṃ ādānato saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho, 'animittānupassanāñāṇaṃ nimittato saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho, 'appanīhitānupassanāñāṇaṃ paṇidhiyā saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho, 'suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ abhinivesato saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho.

Evam siyā eko saññāvimokkho dasa saññāvimokkhā honti, dasa saññāvimokkhā eko saññāvimokkho hoti vatthuvāsena pariyāyena.

'Rūpe aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho . . . pe . . . 'rūpe suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ abhinivesato saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho . . . pe . . . 'vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya, saṅkhāresu, viññāṇe, cakkhusmiṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ abhinivesato saññāya muccatīti' saññāvimokkho. Evam siyā eko saññāvimokkho dasa saññāvimokkhā honti, dasa saññāvimokkhā eko saññāvimokkho hoti vatthuvāsena pariyāyena.

Ayaṃ saññāvimokkho.

13. Katamo ñāṇavimokkho?

Siyā eko ñāṇavimokkho dasa ñāṇavimokkhā honti, dasa ñāṇavimokkhā eko ñāṇavimokkho hoti vatthuvāsena pariyāyena.

'Siyā' ti. Kathaṃ ca siyā?

'Aniccānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ niccato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti' ñāṇavimokkho, 'dukkhānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ sukhato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti' ñāṇavimokkho, 'anattānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ attato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti' ñāṇavimokkho, 'nibbidānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇaṃ nandiyā sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti' ñāṇavimokkho, 'virāgānupassanā yathā-

bhūtaṃ nāṇaṃ rāgato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti' nāṇa-vimokkho, 'nirodhānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ nāṇaṃ samu-dayato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti' nāṇavimokkho, 'paṭi-nissaggānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ nāṇaṃ ādānato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti' nāṇavimokkho, 'animit्तānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ nāṇaṃ nimittato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti' nāṇavimokkho, 'appaṇihitānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ nāṇaṃ paṇidhiyā sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti' nāṇavimokkho, 'suññātānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ nāṇaṃ abhinivesato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti' nāṇavimokkho.

Evam siyā eko nāṇavimokkho dasa nāṇavimokkhā honti, dasa nāṇavimokkhā eko nāṇavimokkho hoti vatthuvaseṇa pariāyena.

'Rūpe aniccānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ nāṇaṃ niccato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti' nāṇavimokkho . . . pe . . . 'rūpe suññātānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ nāṇaṃ abhinivesato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti' nāṇavimokkho . . . pe . . . 'vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya, saṅkhāresu, viññāṇe, cakkhusmiṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe aniccānupassanā . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe suññātānupassanā yathābhūtaṃ nāṇaṃ abhinivesato sammohā aññāṇā muccatīti' nāṇa-vimokkho. Evam siyā eko nāṇavimokkho dasa nāṇavi-mokkhā honti, dasa nāṇavimokkhā eko nāṇavimokkho hoti vatthuvaseṇa pariāyena. Ayaṃ nāṇavimokkho.

14. Katamo sītisiyāvimokkho ?¹

Siyā eko sītisiyāvimokkho dasa sītisiyāvimokkhā² honti, dasa sītisiyāvimokkhā eko sītisiyāvimokkho hoti vatthu-vasena pariāyena.

'Siyā' ti. Kathaṃ ca siyā ?

'Aniccānupassanā anuttaraṃ sītibhāvaṃ nāṇaṃ niccato santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti' sītisiyāvimokkho, 'duk-khānupassanā anuttaraṃ sītibhāvaṃ nāṇaṃ sukhatō santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti' sītisiyāvimokkho, 'ana-tānupassanā anuttaraṃ sītibhāvaṃ nāṇaṃ attato santā-papaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti' sītisiyāvimokkho, 'nibbid-

¹ siyāvimokkho, S. ; satiyāvimokkho, S₂.

² sātisiyāvimokkhā, S₂.

ānupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ nandiyā santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti' sītisiyāvimokkho, 'virāgānupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ rāgato santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti', sītisiyāvimokkho, 'nirodhānupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ samudayato santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti' sītisiyāvimokkho, 'paṭinissaggānupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ ādanato santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti' sītisiyāvimokkho, 'animittanupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ nimittato santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti' sītisiyāvimokkho, 'appaṇihitānupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ paṇidhiyā santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti' sītisiyāvimokkho, 'suññātānupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ abhinivesato santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti' sītisiyāvimokkho.

Evam siyā eko sītisiyāvimokkho dasa sītisiyāvimokkhā honti, dasa sītisiyāvimokkhā eko sītisiyāvimokkho hoti vatthivasena pariyāyena.

'Rūpe aniccānupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ niccato santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti' sītisiyāvimokkho . . . pe . . . vedanāya . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe aniccānupassanā . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe suññātānupassanā anuttaram sītibhāvaṃ ñāṇaṃ niccato santāpapaṇiḷāhadarathā muccatīti' sītisiyāvimokkho.

Evam siyā eko sītisiyāvimokkho¹ dasa sītisiyāvimokkhā honti, dasa sītisiyāvimokkhā eko sītisiyāvimokkho hoti vatthivasena pariyāyena.

Ayam sītisiyāvimokkho.

15. Katamo jhānavimokkho?

'Nekkhammaṃ jhāyatīti'² jhānaṃ, 'kāmacchandaṃ jhāpetīti'³ jhānaṃ; 'jhāyanto muccatīti' jhānavimokkho, 'jhāpento muccatīti' jhānavimokkho; 'jhāyantīti' dhammā, 'jhāpetīti' kilese, 'jhāte ca jhāpe ca'⁴ jānātīti' jhānavimokkho.

¹ sītisiyāvimokkho, S. S₂.

² jāyatīti, S₂. K.

³ S₂. has jāpetīti corrected to jhāpetīti.

⁴ varāne ca jāpe, S₂.; varāne jāpe, S.; jhāte ca jhāpe ca, M.; jāte ca jhāpe ca, K.

‘Abyāpādo jhāyatīti’ jhānaṃ, ‘byāpādaṃ jhāpetīti’ jhānaṃ; ‘jhāyanto muccatīti’ jhānavimokkho, ‘jhāpento muccatīti’ jhānavimokkho; ‘jhāyantīti’ dhammā, ‘jhāpetīti’ kilese, ‘jhāte ca jhāpe ca jānātīti’¹ jhānavimokkho.

‘Ālokasaññā jhāyatīti’ jhānaṃ, ‘thīnamiddhaṃ jhāpetīti’ jhānaṃ ‘avikkhepo jhāyatīti’ jhānaṃ, ‘uddhaccaṃ jhāpetīti’ jhānaṃ, ‘dhammavavatthānaṃ jhāyatīti’ jhānaṃ, ‘vicikicchāṃ jhāpetīti’ jhānaṃ, ‘ñāṇaṃ jhāyatīti’ jhānaṃ, ‘avijjāṃ jhāpetīti’ jhānaṃ, ‘pāmojjaṃ jhāyatīti’ jhānaṃ, ‘aratiṃ jhāpetīti’ jhānaṃ, ‘paṭhamajjhānaṃ jhāyatīti’ jhānaṃ, ‘nīvaraṇe jhāpetīti’ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘Arahattamaggo jhāyatīti’ jhānaṃ, ‘sabbakilese jhāpetīti’ jhānaṃ; ‘jhāyanto muccatīti’ jhānavimokkho, ‘jhāpento muccatīti’ jhānavimokkho; ‘jhāyantīti’ dhammā, ‘jhāpetīti’ kilese, ‘jhāte ca jhāpe’² ca jānātīti’ jhānavimokkho.

Ayaṃ jhānavimokkho.

16. Katamo anupādā cittassa vimokkho?

Siyā eko anupādā cittassa vimokkho dasa anupādā cittassa vimokkhā honti, dasa anupādā cittassa vimokkhā eko anupādā cittassa vimokkho hoti vatthuvaseṇa pari-yāyena.

‘Siyā’ ti. Kathaṃ ca siyā?

‘Aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato upādānā muccatīti’ anupādā cittassa vimokkho, ‘dukkhānupassanāñāṇaṃ sukhato upādānā muccatīti’ anupādā cittassa vimokkho, ‘anattānupassanāñāṇaṃ attato upādānā muccatīti’ anupādā cittassa vimokkho, ‘nibbidānupassanāñāṇaṃ nandiyā upādānā muccatīti’ anupādā cittassa vimokkho, ‘virāgānupassanāñāṇaṃ rāgato upādānā muccatīti’ anupādā cittassa vimokkho, ‘nirodhānupassanāñāṇaṃ samudayato upādānā muccatīti’ anupādā cittassa vimokkho, ‘paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇaṃ ādānato upādānā muccatīti’ anupādā cittassa vimokkho, ‘animittānupassanāñāṇaṃ nimittato upādānā muccatīti’ anupādā cittassa vimokkho, ‘appaṇi-

¹ jhāne ca, S.; jhāne ca jhāpe ca, S₂.

² cāte jhāpe, S. S₂.

hitānupassanāñāṇaṃ paṇidhiyā upādānā muccatīti' anupādā cittassa vimokkho, 'suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ abhinivesato upādānā muccatīti' anupādā cittassa vimokkho.

Evam siyā eko anupādā cittassa vimokkho dasa anupādā cittassa vimokkhā honti, dasa anupādā cittassa vimokkhā eko anupādā cittassa vimokkho hoti vatthuvaseṇa pari-yāyena.

'Rūpe aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato upādānā muccatīti' anupādā cittassa vimokkho . . . pe . . . vedanāya . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ abhinivesato upādānā muccatīti' anupādā cittassa vimokkho.

Evam siyā eko anupādā cittassa vimokkho dasa anupādā cittassa vimokkhā honti, dasa anupādā cittassa vimokkhā eko anupādā cittassa vimokkho hoti vatthuvaseṇa pari-yāyena.

17. Aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ katih' upādānehi muccati? Dukkhanupassanāñāṇaṃ katih' upādānehi muccati? Anattānupassanāñāṇaṃ katih' upādānehi muccati? Nibbidānupassanāñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . virāgānupassanāñāṇaṃ, nirodhānupassanāñāṇaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇaṃ, animittānupassanāñāṇaṃ, appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ, suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ katih' upādānehi muccati?

Aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ tih' upādānehi muccati, dukkhanupassanāñāṇaṃ ekupādānā muccati, anattānupassanāñāṇaṃ tih' upādānehi muccati, nibbidānupassanāñāṇaṃ ekupādānā muccati, virāgānupassanāñāṇaṃ ekupādānā muccati, nirodhānupassanāñāṇaṃ catuh' upādānehi muccati, paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇaṃ catuh' upādānehi muccati, animittānupassanāñāṇaṃ tih' upādānehi muccati, appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ ekupādānā muccati, suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ tih' upādānehi muccati.

18. Aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ katamehi tih' upādānehi muccati? Ditthūpādānā sīlabbatūpādānā attavādūpādānā. Aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ imehi tih' upādānehi muccati.

Dukkhanupassanāñāṇaṃ katamā ekupādānā muccati?

Kāmūpādānā. Dukkhanupassanāñāṇaṃ imā¹ ekūpādānā muccati.

Anattānupassanāñāṇaṃ katamehi tih' upādānehi muccati? Diṭṭhūpādānā sīlabbatūpādānā attavādūpādānā. Anattānupassanāñāṇaṃ imehi tih' upādānehi muccati.

Nibbidānupassanāñāṇaṃ katamā ekūpādānā muccati? Kāmūpādānā. Nibbidānupassanāñāṇaṃ imā ekūpādānā muccati.

Virāgānupassanāñāṇaṃ katamā ekūpādānā muccati? Kāmūpādānā. Virāgānupassanāñāṇaṃ imā ekūpādānā muccati.

Nirodhānupassanāñāṇaṃ katamehi catūh' upādānehi muccati? Kāmūpādānā diṭṭhūpādānā sīlabbatūpādānā attavādūpādānā. Nirodhānupassanāñāṇaṃ imehi catūh' upādānehi muccati.

Paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇaṃ katamehi catūh' upādānehi muccati? Kāmūpādānā diṭṭhūpādānā sīlabbatūpādānā attavādūpādānā. Paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇaṃ imehi catūh' upādānehi muccati.

Animittānupassanāñāṇaṃ katamehi tih' upādānehi muccati? Kāmūpādānā diṭṭhūpādānā sīlabbatūpādānā attavādūpādānā. Animittānupassanāñāṇaṃ tih' upādānehi muccati.

Appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ katamā ekūpādānā muccati? Kāmūpādānā. Appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ imā ekūpādānā muccati.

Suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ katamehi tih' upādānehi muccati? Diṭṭhūpādānā sīlabbatūpādānā attavādūpādānā. Suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ imehi tih' upādānehi muccati.

Yaṇ ca aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ yaṇ ca anattānupassanāñāṇaṃ yaṇ ca animittānupassanāñāṇaṃ yaṇ ca suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ, imāni cattāri ñāṇāni tih' upādānehi muccanti—diṭṭhūpādānā sīlabbatūpādānā attavādūpādānā.

Yaṇ ca dukkhānupassanāñāṇaṃ yaṇ ca nibbidānupassanāñāṇaṃ yaṇ ca virāgānupassanāñāṇaṃ yaṇ ca appaṇi-

hitānupassanāñāṇaṃ, imāni cattāri ñāṇāni ekupādānā muccanti—kāṃupādānā.

Yaṇ ca nirodhānupassanāñāṇaṃ yaṇ ca paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇaṃ, imāni dve ñāṇāni catūh' upādānehi muccanti—kāṃupādānā dīṭṭhupādānā sīlabbatupādānā attavādupādānā.

Ayaṃ anupādā¹ cittassa vimokkho.

Vimokkhakathāya paṭhamabhāṇavāraṃ.

19. Tīni kho paṇ' imāni vimokkhamukhāni lokaniyyānāya saṃvattanti. Sabbasaṅkhāre paricchedaparivattumato² samanupassanatāya animittāya ca dhātuyā cittasampakkhandanatāya,³ sabbasaṅkhāresu manosamuttejanatāya appanīhitāya ca dhātuyā cittasampakkhandanatāya, sabbadhamme parato samanupassanatāya suññatāya ca dhātuyā cittasampakkhandanatāya.⁴ Imāni tīni vimokkhamukhāni lokaniyyānāya saṃvattanti.

20. Aniccato manasikaroto kathaṃ saṅkhārā upaṭṭhahanti?⁵ Dukkhatō manasikaroto kathaṃ saṅkhārā upaṭṭhahanti? Anattato manasikaroto kathaṃ saṅkhārā upaṭṭhahanti?

Aniccato manasikaroto khayato saṅkhārā upaṭṭhahanti. Dukkhatō manasikaroto bhayato saṅkhārā upaṭṭhahanti. Anattato manasikaroto suññato saṅkhārā upaṭṭhahanti.

Aniccato manasikaroto kimbahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti? Dukkhatō manasikaroto kimbahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti? Anattato manasikaroto kimbahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti?

Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulaṃ cittaṃ

¹ anupādānā, K.; S. and S₂. omiṭ.

² °parivatthumato, S. S₂. and K. as v.l.

³ cittasamakkhandhanatāya, S. S₂.

⁴ cittassa pakkhandanatāya, S₂.; cittasampakkhandanatāya, S.

⁵ upaṭṭhanti, M. K.

hoti. Dukkhatō manasikaroto passaddhibahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti. Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti.

Aniccato manasikaronto adhimokkhabahulo katamindriyaṃ paṭilabhati? Dukkhatō manasikaronto passaddhibahulo katamindriyaṃ paṭilabhati? Anattato manasikaronto vedabahulo katamindriyaṃ paṭilabhati?

Aniccato manasikaronto adhimokkhabahulo saddhindriyaṃ paṭilabhati. Dukkhatō manasikaronto passaddhibahulo samādhindriyaṃ paṭilabhati. Anattato manasikaronto vedabahulo paññindriyaṃ paṭilabhati.

21. Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa katamindriyaṃ āhipateyyaṃ hoti? Bhāvanāya kat' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Ken' atthena bhāvanā? Ko bhāveti?

Dukkhatō manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa katamindriyaṃ āhipateyyaṃ hoti? Bhāvanāya kat' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Ken' atthena bhāvanā? Ko bhāveti?

Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa katamindriyaṃ āhipateyyaṃ hoti? Bhāvanāya kat' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Ken' atthena bhāvanā? Ko bhāveti?

Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa saddhindriyaṃ āhipateyyaṃ hoti. Bhāvanāya cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasatthena bhāvanā. Yo sammāpaṭipanno, so bhāveti; n'atthi micchāpaṭipannassa indriyabhāvanā.

Dukkhatō manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa samādhindriyaṃ āhipateyyaṃ hoti. Bhāvanāya cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā

honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasatthēna bhāvanā. Yo sammāpatipanno, so bhāveti; n'atthi micchāpatipannassa indriyabhāvanā.

Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa paññindriyaṃ ādhipateyyaṃ hoti. Bhāvanāya cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasatthēna bhāvanā. Yo sammāpatipanno, so bhāveti; n'atthi micchāpatipannassa indriyabhāvanā.

22. Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa katam-indriyaṃ ādhipateyyaṃ hoti? Bhāvanāya kat' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Paṭivedhakāle katamindriyaṃ ādhipateyyaṃ hoti? Paṭivedhāya kat' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Ken' atthēna bhāvanā? Ken' atthēna paṭivedho?

Dukkhatō manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa katamindriyaṃ ādhipateyyaṃ hoti? Bhāvanāya kat' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Paṭivedhakāle katamindriyaṃ ādhipateyyaṃ hoti? Paṭivedhāya kat' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Ken' atthēna bhāvanā? Ken' atthēna paṭivedho?

Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa katamindriyaṃ ādhipateyyaṃ hoti? Bhāvanāya kat' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Paṭivedhakāle katamindriyaṃ ādhipateyyaṃ hoti? Paṭivedhāya kat' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Ken' atthēna bhāvanā? Ken' atthēna paṭivedho?

Aniccatō manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa saddhindriyaṃ ādhipateyyaṃ hoti. Bhāvanāya cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭivedhakāle paññindriyaṃ ādhipateyyaṃ hoti; paṭivedhāya cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, dassanattṭhena paṭivedho. Evaṃ paṭivijjhanto pi bhāveti, bhāvento pi paṭivijjhati.

Dukkhatō manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa samādhindriyaṃ ādhipateyyaṃ hoti. Bhāvanāya cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭivedhakāle paññindriyaṃ ādhipateyyaṃ hoti; paṭivedhāya cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, dassanattṭhena paṭivedho. Evaṃ paṭivijjhanto pi bhāveti, bhāvento pi paṭivijjhati.

Anattatō manasikaroto vedabahulassa paññindriyaṃ ādhipateyyaṃ hoti. Bhāvanāya cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭivedhakāle paññindriyaṃ ādhipateyyaṃ hoti; paṭivedhāya cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, dassanattṭhena paṭivedho. Evaṃ paṭivijjhanto pi bhāveti, bhāvento pi paṭivijjhati.

23. Aniccatō manasikaroto katamindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti? Katamindriyassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto¹ hoti?

Dukkhatō manasikaroto katamindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti? Katamindriyassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti?

Anattatō manasikaroto katamindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti? Katamindriyassa adhimattattā diṭṭhippatto hoti?

¹ saddhādhimutto, K.

Aniccato manasikaroto saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, saddhindriyassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto hoti.

Dukkhato manasikaroto samādhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, samādhindriyassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti.

Anattato manasikaroto paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, paññindriyassa adhimattattā diṭṭhippatto hoti.

24. 'Saddahanto vimutto'¹ ti saddhāvimutto, 'phuṭṭhattā sacchikarotīti' kāyasakkhī, 'diṭṭhattā patto' ti diṭṭhippatto: 'saddahanto vimuccatīti'² saddhāvimutto; 'jhānaphassaṃ paṭhamam phusati, pacchā nirodham nibbānaṃ sacchikarotīti' kāyasakkhī; 'dukkhā saṅkhārā, sukho nirodho ti ñātaṃ'³ hoti diṭṭham viditaṃ sacchikataṃ phassitaṃ paññāyāti' diṭṭhippatto. Yo cāyaṃ puggalo saddhāvimutto, yo ca kāyasakkhī, yo ca diṭṭhippatto, siyā ime tayo puggalā saddhāvimuttā pi kāyasakkhī pi diṭṭhippattā pi vatthivasena pariyāyena.

'Siyā' ti. Kathaṃ ca siyā?

Aniccato manasikaroto saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, saddhindriyassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto hoti; dukkhato manasikaroto saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, saddhindriyassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto hoti; anattato manasikaroto saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, saddhindriyassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto hoti.

Evam ime tayo puggalā saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimuttā.

Dukkhato manasikaroto samādhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, samādhindriyassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti; anattato manasikaroto samādhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, samādhindriyassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti; aniccato manasikaroto samādhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, samādhindriyassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti.

Evam ime tayo puggalā samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī.

Anattato manasikaroto paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, paññindriyassa adhimattattā diṭṭhippatto hoti; aniccato

¹ adhimutto, K.

² adhimuccatīti, K.

³ ñāṇaṃ, S. K.

manasikaroto paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, paññindriyassa adhimattattā diṭṭhippatto hoti; dukkhato manasikaroto paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, paññindriyassa adhimattattā diṭṭhippatto hoti.

Evam ime tayo puggalā paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippattā. Yo cāyaṃ puggalo saddhāvimutto yo ca kāyasakkhī yo ca diṭṭhippatto, siyā ime tayo puggalā saddhāvimuttā pi kāyasakkhī pi diṭṭhippattā pi vatthivasena pariyāyena.

Yo cāyaṃ puggalo saddhāvimutto yo ca kāyasakkhī yo ca diṭṭhippatto, siyā ime tayo puggalā, añño yeva saddhāvimutto, añño kāyasakkhī, añño diṭṭhippatto.

‘Siyā’ ti. Kathaṃ ca siyā?

Aniccato manasikaroto saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, saddhindriyassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto hoti; dukkhato manasikaroto samādhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, samādhindriyassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti; anattato manasikaroto paññindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, paññindriyassa adhimattattā diṭṭhippatto hoti.

Yo cāyaṃ puggalo saddhāvimutto yo ca kāyasakkhī yo ca diṭṭhippatto, evam siyā ime tayo puggalā saddhāvimuttā pi kāyasakkhī pi diṭṭhippattā pi vatthivasena pariyāyena, añño yeva saddhāvimutto añño kāyasakkhī añño diṭṭhippatto.

25. Aniccato manasikaroto saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, saddhindriyassa adhimattattā sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilabhati; tena vuccati saddhānusārī: cattār’ indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, saha jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; saddhindriyassa vasena catunnaṃ indriyānaṃ bhāvanā hoti. Ye hi keci saddhindriyassa vasena sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilabhanti, sabbe te saddhānusārino.

Aniccato manasikaroto saddhindriyaṃ adhimattaṃ hoti, saddhindriyassa adhimattattā sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikataṃ hoti; tena vuccati saddhāvimutto: cattār’ indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, saha jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; saddhindriyassa vasena cattār’ indriyāni bhāvitāni honti

subhāvitāni. Ye hi keci¹ saddhindriyassa vasena sotāpattiphalam sacchikatā, sabbe te saddhāvimuttā.

Aniccato manasikaroto saddhindriyam adhimattam hoti, saddhindriyassa adhimattattā sakadāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilabhati . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmiphalam sacchikataṃ hoti, anāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilabhati, anāgāmiphalam sacchikataṃ hoti, Arahattamaggaṃ paṭilabhati, Arahattaphalam sacchikataṃ hoti; tena vuccati saddhāvimutto: cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti . . . pe . . . sampayuttapaccayā honti; saddhindriyassa vasena cattār' indriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni. Ye hi keci saddhindriyassa vasena Arahattam sacchikatā, sabbe te saddhāvimuttā.

26. Dukkato manasikaroto samādhindriyam adhimattam hoti, samādhindriyassa adhimattattā sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilabhati; tena vuccati kāyasakkhī: cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; samādhindriyassa vasena catunnam indriyānam bhāvanā hoti. Ye hi keci samādhindriyassa vasena sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilabhanti, sabbe te kāyasakkhī.

Dukkato manasikaroto samādhindriyam adhimattam hoti, samādhindriyassa adhimattattā sotāpattiphalam sacchikataṃ hoti . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilabhati, sakadāgāmiphalam sacchikataṃ hoti, anāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilabhati, anāgāmiphalam sacchikataṃ hoti, Arahattamaggaṃ paṭilabhati, Arahattaphalam sacchikataṃ hoti; tena vuccati kāyasakkhī: cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti . . . pe . . . sampayuttapaccayā honti; samādhindriyassa vasena cattār' indriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni. Ye hi keci samādhindriyassa vasena Arahattam sacchikatā, sabbe te kāyasakkhī.

27. Anattato manasikaroto paññindriyam adhimattam hoti, paññindriyassa adhimattattā sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilabhati; tena vuccati dhāmmānusārī: cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti;

¹ yo hi koci, S.

paññindriyassa vasena catunnam indriyānam bhāvanā hoti. Ye hi keci paññindriyassa vasena sotāpattimaggam paṭilabhanti, sabbe te dhammānusārino.

Anattato manasikaroto paññindriyam adhimattam hoti, paññindriyassa adhimattattā sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikataṃ hoti; tena vuccati diṭṭhippatto: cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paññindriyassa vasena cattār' indriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni. Ye hi keci paññindriyassa vasena sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikatā, sabbe te diṭṭhipattā.

Anattato manasikaroto paññindriyam adhimattam hoti, paññindriyassa adhimattattā sakadāgāmimaggam paṭilabhāti . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmiphalaṃ sacchikataṃ hoti, anāgāmimaggam paṭilabhāti, anāgāmiphalaṃ sacchikataṃ hoti, Arahattamaggam paṭilabhāti, Arahattaphalaṃ sacchikataṃ hoti; tena vuccati diṭṭhippatto: cattār' indriyāni tadanvayāni honti . . . pe . . . sampayuttapaccayā honti; paññindriyassa vasena cattār' indriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni. Ye hi keci paññindriyassa vasena Arahattam sacchikatā, sabbe te diṭṭhipattā.

28. Ye hi keci nekkhammam¹ bhāvitā vā bhāventi vā bhāvissanti vā, adhigatā vā adhigacchanti vā adhigamissanti vā, pattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā, paṭiladdhā vā paṭilabhanti vā paṭilabhissanti vā, paṭividdhā vā paṭivijjhanti vā paṭivijjhissanti vā, sacchikatā vā sacchikaronti vā sacchikarissanti vā, phassitā vā phassanti vā phassissanti vā, vasippattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā, pāramippattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā, vesārajappattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā; sabbe te saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhipattā.

29. Ye hi keci abyāpādam . . . pe . . . ālokasaññam, avikkhepaṃ, dhammavavatthānam, ñāṇam, pāmojjaṃ, paṭhamajjhānam, dutiyajjhānam, tatiyajjhānam, catutthajjhānam, ākāsaṇaṇcāyatana-samāpattiṃ, viññāṇaṇcāyatana-

¹ nikkhammam, S. M.

samāpattiṃ, ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiṃ, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiṃ, aniccānupassanaṃ, dukkhānupassanaṃ, anattānupassanaṃ, nibbidānupassanaṃ, virāgānupassanaṃ, nirodhānupassanaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassanaṃ, khayānupassanaṃ, vayānupassanaṃ, vipariṇāmānupassanaṃ, animittānupassanaṃ, appaṇihitānupassanaṃ, suññātānupassanaṃ, adhipaññādharmavipassanaṃ, yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ, ādīnavānupassanaṃ, paṭisaṅkhānupassanaṃ, vivaṭṭanānupassanaṃ, sotāpattimaggaṃ, sakadāgāmi-maggaṃ, anāgāmi-maggaṃ, Arahatta-maggaṃ ; ye hi keci cattāro satipatṭhāne, cattāro sammappadhāne, cattāro iddhipāde, pañc' indriyāni, pañca balāni, satta bojjhaṅge, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ ; ye hi keci aṭṭha vimokkhe bhāvitā vā bhāventi vā bhāvissanti vā, adhigatā vā adhigacchanti vā adhigamissanti vā, pattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā, paṭiladdhā vā paṭilabhanti vā paṭilabhissanti vā, paṭividdhā vā paṭivijjhanti vā paṭivijjhissanti vā, sacchikatā vā sacchikaronti vā sacchikarissanti vā, phassitā vā phassanti vā phassissanti vā, vasippattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā, pāramippattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā, vesārajappattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā ; sabbe te saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippattā.

30. Ye hi keci catasso paṭisambhidā pattā vā pāpuṇanti vā pāpuṇissanti vā . . . pe . . . sabbe te saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippattā.

Ye hi keci tisso vijjā paṭividdhā vā paṭivijjhanti vā paṭivijjhissanti vā . . . pe . . . sabbe te saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippattā.

Ye hi keci tisso sikkhā sikkhitā vā sikkhanti vā sikkhisanti vā, sacchikatā vā sacchikaronti vā sacchikarissanti vā . . . pe . . . sabbe te saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippattā.

Ye hi keci dukkhaṃ pariṇānanti, samudayaṃ pajahanti, nirodhaṃ sacchikaronti, maggaṃ bhāventi, sabbe te saddh-

indriyassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippattā.

31. Katih' ākārehi saccapaṭivedho hoti? Katih' ākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhati?

Catūh' ākārehi saccapaṭivedho hoti. Catūh' ākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhati.

Dukkhasaccam pariññāpaṭivedham paṭivijjhati, samudayasaccam pahānapaṭivedham paṭivijjhati, nirodhasaccam sacchikiriyāpaṭivedham paṭivijjhati, maggasaccam bhāvanāpaṭivedham paṭivijjhati.

Imehi catūh' ākārehi saccapaṭivedho hoti; imehi catūh' ākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhanto saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimutto, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippatto.

Katih' ākārehi saccapaṭivedho hoti? Katih' ākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhati?

Navah' ākārehi saccapaṭivedho hoti. Navah' ākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhati.

Dukkhasaccam pariññāpaṭivedham paṭivijjhati, samudayasaccam pahānapaṭivedham paṭivijjhati, nirodhasaccam sacchikiriyāpaṭivedham paṭivijjhati, maggasaccam bhāvanāpaṭivedham paṭivijjhati, abhiññāpaṭivedho¹ ca sabbadhammānam, pariññāpaṭivedho ca sabbasaṅkhārānam, pahānapaṭivedho ca sabbākusalānam,² bhāvanāpaṭivedho ca catunnam maggānam, sacchikiriyāpaṭivedho ca nirodhassa. Imehi navah' ākārehi saccapaṭivedho hoti, imehi navah' ākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhanto saddhindriyassa vasena saddhāvimutto, samādhindriyassa vasena kāyasakkhī, paññindriyassa vasena diṭṭhippatto.

D u t i y a b h ā ṇ a v ā r a ṃ .

¹ After maggasaccam bhāvanāpaṭivedham paṭivijjhati, K. reads maggasaccam bhāvanāpaṭivedho ca, sabbadhammānam pariññāpaṭivedho ca, sabbasaṅkhārānam pahānapaṭivedho ca, sabbākusalānam bhāvanāpaṭivedho ca, catunnam maggānam sacchikiriyāpaṭivedho ca nirodhassa. Imehi, etc.

² sabbākusalānam. S. S₂.

32. Aniccato manasikaroto kathaṃ saṅkhārā upatṭhahanti? Dukkhatō manasikaroto kathaṃ saṅkhārā upatṭhahanti? Anattato manasikaroto kathaṃ saṅkhārā upatṭhahanti?

Aniccato manasikaroto khayato saṅkhārā upatṭhahanti. Dukkhatō manasikaroto bhayato saṅkhārā upatṭhahanti. Anattato manasikaroto suññato saṅkhārā upatṭhahanti.

Aniccato manasikaroto kiṃbahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti? Dukkhatō manasikaroto kiṃbahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti? Anattato manasikaroto kiṃbahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti?

Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti. Dukkhatō manasikaroto passaddhibahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti. Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulaṃ cittaṃ hoti.

Aniccato manasikaronto adhimokkhabahulo katamaṃ vimokkhaṃ paṭilabhati? Dukkhatō manasikaronto passaddhibahulo katamaṃ vimokkhaṃ paṭilabhati? Anattato manasikaronto vedabahulo katamaṃ vimokkhaṃ paṭilabhati?

Aniccato manasikaronto adhimokkhabahulo animittavimokkhaṃ paṭilabhati. Dukkhatō manasikaronto passaddhibahulo appaṇihitavimokkhaṃ paṭilabhati. Anattato manasikaronto vedabahulo suññatavimokkhaṃ paṭilabhati.

33. Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa katamo vimokkho āhipateyyo hoti? Bhāvanāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Ken' atṭhena bhāvanā? Ko bhāveti?

Dukkhatō manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa katamo vimokkho āhipateyyo hoti? Bhāvanāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Ken' atṭhena bhāvanā? Ko bhāveti?

Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa katamo vimokkho āhipateyyo hoti? Bhāvanāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti,

nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Ken' atthēna bhāvanā? Ko bhāveti?

Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa animitto vimokkho ādhīpateyyo hoti. Bhāvanāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasatthēna bhāvanā. Yo sammāpaṭipanno, so bhāveti; n'atthi micchāpaṭipannassa vimokkha-bhāvanā.

Dukkato manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa appaṇihito vimokkho ādhīpateyyo hoti. Bhāvanāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasatthēna bhāvanā. Yo sammāpaṭipanno, so bhāveti; n'atthi micchāpaṭipannassa vimokkha-bhāvanā.

Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa suññato vimokkho ādhīpateyyo hoti. Bhāvanāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Ekarasatthēna bhāvanā. Yo sammāpaṭipanno, so bhāveti; n'atthi micchāpaṭipannassa vimokkhabhāvanā.

34. Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa katamo vimokkho ādhīpateyyo hoti? Bhāvanāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Paṭivedhakāle katamo vimokkho ādhīpateyyo hoti? Paṭivedhāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti . . . pe . . . ekarasā honti? Ken' atthēna bhāvanā? Ken' atthēna paṭivedho?

Dukkato manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa katamo vimokkho ādhīpateyyo hoti? Bhāvanāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Paṭivedhakāle katamo vimokkho ādhīpateyyo hoti? Paṭivedhāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti . . . pe . . . ekarasā honti? Ken' atthēna bhāvanā? Ken' atthēna paṭivedho?

Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa katamo vimokkho ādhīpateyyo hoti? Bhāvanāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti? Paṭivedhakāle katamo vimokkho ādhīpateyyo hoti? Paṭivedhāya kati vimokkhā tadanvayā honti . . . pe . . . ekarasā honti? Ken' atthēna bhāvanā? Ken' atthēna paṭivedho?

Aniccato manasikaroto adhimokkhabahulassa animitto vimokkho ādhīpateyyo hoti. Bhāvanāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Paṭivedhakāle animitto vimokkho ādhīpateyyo hoti. Paṭivedhāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti . . . pe . . . ekarasā honti. Ekarasatthēna bhāvanā, dassanatthēna paṭivedho. Evañ paṭivijjhanto pi bhāveti, bhāvento pi paṭivijjhati.

Dukkhato manasikaroto passaddhibahulassa appanīhito vimokkho ādhīpateyyo hoti. Bhāvanāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Paṭivedhakāle appanīhito vimokkho ādhīpateyyo hoti. Paṭivedhāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti . . . pe . . . ekarasā honti. Ekarasatthēna bhāvanā, dassanatthēna paṭivedho. Evañ paṭivijjhanto pi bhāveti, bhāvento pi paṭivijjhati.

Anattato manasikaroto vedabahulassa suññato vimokkho ādhīpateyyo hoti. Bhāvanāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti, saha-jātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti, ekarasā honti. Paṭivedhakāle suññato vimokkho ādhīpateyyo hoti. Paṭivedhāya dve vimokkhā tadanvayā honti . . . pe . . . ekarasā honti. Ekarasatthēna bhāvanā, dassanatthēna paṭivedho. Evañ paṭivijjhanto pi bhāveti, bhāvento pi paṭivijjhati.

35. Aniccato manasikaroto katamo vimokkho adhimatto hoti? Katamavimokkhasa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto¹

¹ saddhādhimutto, K. throughout.

hoti? Dukkhatō manasikaroto katamo vimokkho adhimatto hoti? Katamavimokkhassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti? Anattato manasikaroto katamo vimokkho adhimatto hoti? Katamavimokkhassa adhimattattā diṭṭhippatto hoti?

Aniccato manasikaroto animitto vimokkho adhimatto hoti, animittavimokkhassa adhimattattā saddhāvimutto hoti; dukkhato manasikaroto appaṇihito vimokkho adhimatto hoti, appaṇihitavimokkhassa adhimattattā kāyasakkhī hoti; anattato manasikaroto suññato vimokkho adhimatto hoti, suññatavimokkhassa adhimattattā diṭṭhippatto hoti.

36. ‘Saddahanto vimutto’ ti saddhāvimutto, ‘phuṭṭhattā sacchikarotīti’ kāyasakkhī, ‘diṭṭhattā patto’ ti diṭṭhippatto: ‘saddahanto vimuccatīti’ saddhāvimutto; ‘jhāna-phassaṃ paṭhamam phusati, pacchā nirodham nibbānam sacchikarotīti’ kāyasakkhī; ‘dukkhā saṅkhārā sukho nirodho ti ñātaṃ¹ hoti diṭṭham viditaṃ sacchikataṃ phassitaṃ paññāyāti’ diṭṭhippatto.

Ye hi keci nekkhammaṃ bhāvitā vā bhāventi vā bhāvisanti vā . . . pe . . . sabbe te animittavimokkhassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, appaṇihitavimokkhassa vasena kāyasakkhī, suññatavimokkhassa vasena diṭṭhippatā.

Ye hi keci abyāpādaṃ . . . pe . . . ālokasaññaṃ, avikkhepaṃ . . . pe . . . ye hi keci dukkhaṃ pariṇānanti, samudayaṃ pajahanti, nirodhaṃ sacchikaronti, maggaṃ bhāventi; sabbe te animittavimokkhassa vasena saddhāvimuttā, appaṇihitavimokkhassa vasena kāyasakkhī, suññatavimokkhassa vasena diṭṭhippatā.

37. Katih’ ākārehi saccapaṭivedho hoti? Katih’ ākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhati?

Catūh’ ākārehi saccapaṭivedho hoti. Catūh’ ākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhati.

Dukkhasaccaṃ pariññāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati, samudayasaccaṃ pahānapaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati, nirodhasaccaṃ

¹ viññātaṃ, M.; ñānaṃ, K.

sacchikiriyaṭṭavedhaṃ paṭivijjhati, maggasaccaṃ bhāva-nāṭṭavedhaṃ paṭivijjhati.

Imehi catūh' ākārehi saccapaṭivedho hoti ; imehi catūh' ākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhanto animittavimokkhassa vasena saddhāvimutto, appaṇihitavimokkhassa vasena kāyasakkhī, suññatavimokkhassa vasena diṭṭhippatto.

Katih' ākārehi saccapaṭivedho hoti? Katih' ākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhati?

Navah' ākārehi saccapaṭivedho hoti. Navah' ākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhati.

Dukkhasaccaṃ pariññāṭṭavedhaṃ paṭivijjhati, samudayasaccaṃ pahānapaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati . . . pe . . . sacchikiriyaṭṭavedho ca nirodhassa. Imehi navah' ākārehi saccapaṭivedho hoti, imehi navah' ākārehi saccāni paṭivijjhanto animittavimokkhassa vasena saddhāvimutto, appaṇihitavimokkhassa vasena kāyasakkhī, suññatavimokkhassa vasena diṭṭhippatto.

88. Aniccato manasikaronto katame dhamme yathābhūtaṃ jānāti¹ passati? Kathaṃ sammādassanaṃ hoti? Kathaṃ tadanvayena sabbe saṅkhārā aniccato sudiṭṭhā honti? Kattha kaṅkhā pahīyati?²

Dukkato manasikaronto katame dhamme yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati? Kathaṃ sammādassanaṃ hoti? Kathaṃ tadanvayena sabbe saṅkhārā dukkato sudiṭṭhā honti? Kattha kaṅkhā pahīyati?

Anattato manasikaronto katame dhamme yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati? Kathaṃ sammādassanaṃ hoti? Kathaṃ tadanvayena sabbe saṅkhārā anattato sudiṭṭhā honti? Kattha kaṅkhā pahīyati?

Aniccato manasikaronto nimittaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati. Tena vuccati sammādassanaṃ. Evaṃ tadanvayena sabbe saṅkhārā aniccato sudiṭṭhā honti. Ettha kaṅkhā³ pahīyati.

Dukkato manasikaronto pavattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passati. Tena vuccati sammādassanaṃ. Evaṃ tadan-

¹ pajānāti, K.

² saṅkhārā paṭiyati, S. S₂.

³ saṅkhā, S₂, M.

vayena sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhato sudiṭṭhā honti. Ettha kaṅkhā pahīyati.

Anattato manasikaronto nimittaṇ ca pavattaṇ ca yathābhūtaṇ jānāti passati. Tena vuccati sammādassanaṇ. Evaṇ tadanvayena sabbe saṅkhārā anattato sudiṭṭhā honti. Ettha kaṅkhā pahīyati.

Yaṇ ca yathābhūtaṇ ñāṇaṇ yaṇ ca sammādassanaṇ yā ca kaṅkhāvitaraṇā, ime dhammā nānatthā¹ c'eva nānābyañjanā ca? Udāhu ekatthā,² byañjanam eva nānan ti? Yaṇ ca yathābhūtaṇ ñāṇaṇ yaṇ ca sammādassanaṇ yā ca kaṅkhāvitaraṇā, ime dhammā ekatthā, byañjanam eva nānaṇ.

39. Aniccato manasikaroto kiṇ bhayato upaṭṭhāti? Dukkhatto manasikaroto kiṇ bhayato upaṭṭhāti? Anattato manasikaroto kiṇ bhayato upaṭṭhāti?

Aniccato manasikaroto nimittaṇ bhayato upaṭṭhāti. Dukkhatto manasikaroto pavattaṇ bhayato upaṭṭhāti. Anattato manasikaroto nimittaṇ ca pavattaṇ ca bhayato upaṭṭhāti.

Yā ca bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā yaṇ ca ādinave ñāṇaṇ yā ca nibbidā, ime dhammā nānatthā c'eva nānābyañjanā ca? Udāhu ekatthā, byañjanam eva nānan ti? Yā ca bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā yaṇ ca ādinave ñāṇaṇ yā ca nibbidā, ime dhammā ekatthā, byañjanam eva nānaṇ.

Yā ca anattānupassanā yā ca suññātānupassanā, ime dhammā nānatthā c'eva nānābyañjanā ca? Udāhu ekatthā, byañjanam eva nānan ti? Yā ca anattānupassanā yā ca suññātānupassanā, ime dhammā ekatthā, byañjanam eva nānaṇ.

40. Aniccato manasikaroto kiṇ paṭisaṅkhā ñāṇaṇ uppajjati? Dukkhatto manasikaroto kiṇ paṭisaṅkhā ñāṇaṇ uppajjati? Anattato manasikaroto kiṇ paṭisaṅkhā ñāṇaṇ uppajjati?

Aniccato manasikaroto nimittaṇ paṭisaṅkhā ñāṇaṇ uppajjati. Dukkhatto manasikaroto pavattaṇ paṭisaṅkhā

¹ nanattā, S. S₂., and K. as v.l.

² ekattā, S. S₂., and K. as v.l.

ñāṇaṃ uppajjati. Anattato manasikaroto nimittaṃ ca pavattaṃ ca paṭisaṅkhā ñāṇaṃ uppajjati.

Yā ca muñcitūkamyatā¹ yā ca paṭisaṅkhānupassanā yā ca saṅkhārūpekkhā, ime dhammā nānatthā c'eva nānābyañjanā ca? Udāhu ekatthā, byañjanam eva nānan ti? Yā ca muñcitūkamyatā yā ca paṭisaṅkhānupassanā yā ca saṅkhārūpekkhā, ime dhammā ekatthā, byañjanam eva nānaṃ.

Aniccato manasikaroto kuto cittaṃ vuṭṭhāti? Kattha cittaṃ pakkhandati?

Dukkato manasikaroto kuto cittaṃ vuṭṭhāti? Kattha cittaṃ pakkhandati?

Anattato manasikaroto kuto cittaṃ vuṭṭhāti? Kattha cittaṃ pakkhandati?

Aniccato manasikaroto nimittā cittaṃ vuṭṭhāti, animitte cittaṃ pakkhandati.

Dukkato manasikaroto pavattā cittaṃ vuṭṭhāti, appavatte cittaṃ pakkhandati.

Anattato manasikaroto nimittā ca pavattā ca cittaṃ vuṭṭhāti, animitte appavatte nirodhanibbānadhātuyā cittaṃ pakkhandati.

Yā ca bahiddhāvutṭhānavivattāne paññā ye ca gotrabhūddhammā, ime dhammā nānatthā c'eva nānābyañjanā ca? Udāhu ekatthā, byañjanam eva nānan ti? Yā ca bahiddhāvutṭhānavivattāne paññā ye ca gotrabhūddhammā, ime dhammā ekatthā, byañjanam eva nānaṃ.

Aniccato manasikaronto katamena vimokkhena vimuccati? Dukkato manasikaronto katamena vimokkhena vimuccati? Anattato manasikaronto katamena vimokkhena vimuccati?

Aniccato manasikaronto animittavimokkhena vimuccati. Dukkato manasikaronto appaṇihitavimokkhena vimuccati. Anattato manasikaronto suññatavimokkhena vimuccati.

Yā ca dubhatovutṭhānavivattāne paññā yaṃ ca magge

¹ muñcitūkampanā, S.

ñāṇaṃ, ime dhammā nānatthā c'eva nānābyañjanā ca ?
Udāhu ekatthā, byañjanam eva nānan ti ?

Yā ca dubhatovutthānavivaṭṭane paññā yañ ca magge
ñāṇaṃ, ime dhammā ekatthā, byañjanam eva nānaṃ.

41. Katih' ākārehi tayo vimokkhā nānākhaṇe honti ?
Katih' ākārehi tayo vimokkhā ekakkhaṇe honti ?

Catūh' ākārehi tayo vimokkhā nānākhaṇe honti. Sattah'
ākārehi tayo vimokkhā ekakkhaṇe honti.

Katamehi catūh' ākārehi tayo vimokkhā nānākhaṇe
honti ? Ādhipateyyatṭhena adhiṭṭhānatṭhena abhinīhārat-
ṭhena niyyānatṭhena.

Kathaṃ ādhipateyyatṭhena tayo vimokkhā nānākhaṇe
honti ?

Aniccato manasikaroto animitto vimokkho ādhipateyyo
hoti, dukkhato manasikaroto appaṇihito vimokkho ādhipa-
teyyo hoti, anattato manasikaroto suññato vimokkho
ādhipateyyo hoti.

Evam ādhipateyyatṭhena tayo vimokkhā nānākhaṇe
honti.

Kathaṃ adhiṭṭhānatṭhena tayo vimokkhā nānākhaṇe
honti ?

Aniccato manasikaronto animittavimokkhassa vasena
cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, dukkhato manasikaronto appaṇihita-
vimokkhassa vasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, anattato manasika-
ronto suññatavimokkhassa vasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti.

Evam adhiṭṭhānatṭhena tayo vimokkhā nānākhaṇe
honti.

Kathaṃ abhinīhāratṭhena tayo vimokkhā nānākhaṇe
honti ?

Aniccato manasikaronto animittavimokkhassa vasena
cittaṃ abhinīharati, dukkhato manasikaronto appaṇihita-
vimokkhassa vasena cittaṃ abhinīharati, anattato mana-
sikaronto suññatavimokkhassa vasena cittaṃ abhinīha-
rati.

Evam abhinīhāratṭhena tayo vimokkhā nānākhaṇe
honti.

Kathaṃ niyyānatṭhena tayo vimokkhā nānākhaṇe honti ?

Aniccato manasikaronto animittavimokkhassa vasena

nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ niyyāti, dukkhato manasikaronto appaṇihitavimokkhassa vasena nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ niyyāti, anattato manasikaronto suññatavimokkhassa vasena nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ niyyāti.

Evam niyyānatthēna tayo vimokkhā nānākhāṇe honti.

Imehi catūh' ākārehi tayo vimokkhā nānākhāṇe honti.

42. Katamehi sattah' ākārehi tayo vimokkhā ekakkhāṇe honti?

Samodhānatthēna adhigamanatthēna¹ paṭilābhatthēna paṭivedhatthēna sacchikiriyatthēna phassanatthēna² abhisamayatthēna.

Kathaṃ samodhānatthēna adhigamanatthēna¹ paṭilābhatthēna paṭivedhatthēna sacchikiriyatthēna phassanatthēna² abhisamayatthēna tayo vimokkhā ekakkhāṇe honti?

'Aniccato manasikaronto nimittā muccatīti' animitto vimokkho, 'yato muccati tattha na paṇidahatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'yattha na paṇidahati tena suñño' ti³ suññato vimokkho, 'yena suñño tena⁴ nimittēna animitto' ti animitto vimokkho.

Evam samodhānatthēna adhigamanatthēna paṭilābhatthēna paṭivedhatthēna sacchikiriyatthēna phassanatthēna abhisamayatthēna tayo vimokkhā ekakkhāṇe honti.

'Dukkhato manasikaronto paṇidhiyā muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'yattha na paṇidahati tena suñño' ti suññato vimokkho, 'yena suñño⁵ tena nimittēna animitto' ti animitto vimokkho, 'yena nimittēna animitto tattha na paṇidahatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho.

Evam samodhānatthēna adhigamanatthēna paṭilābhatthēna paṭivedhatthēna sacchikiriyatthēna phassanatthēna abhisamayatthēna tayo vimokkhā ekakkhāṇe⁶ honti.

¹ adhigamatthēna, K.

² passanatthēna, S. S₂.

³ suññati, S.

⁴ yena suññatena, S. S₂. K.

⁵ S. has yena suñño here.

⁶ S. omits from here to middle of sec. 45, and inserts the whole passage in sec. 2 of the following Gatikathā!

‘Anattato manasikaronto abhinivesā muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho, ‘yena suñño tena nimittena animitto’ ti animitto vimokkho, ‘yena nimittena animitto tattha na paṇidabatīti’ appaṇihito vimokkho, ‘yattha na paṇidahati tena suñño’ ti suññato vimokkho.

Evaṃ samodhānatthēna adhigamanatthēna paṭilābhatthēna paṭivedhatthēna sacchikiriyatthēna phassanatthēna abhisamayatthēna tayo vimokkhā ekakkhaṇe honti.

Imehi sattah’ ākārehi tayo vimokkhā ekakkhaṇe honti.

43. Atthi vimokkho, atthi mukhaṃ, atthi vimokkha-mukhaṃ, atthi vimokkhapaccanīkaṃ, atthi vimokkhā-nulomaṃ, atthi vimokkhavivattaṇā, atthi vimokkhabhāvanā, atthi vimokkhapatippassaddhi.

Katamo vimokkho? Suññato vimokkho, animitto vimokkho, appaṇihito vimokkho.

Katamo suññato vimokkho?

‘Aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato abhinivesā muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho, ‘dukkhānupassanāñāṇaṃ sukhato abhinivesā muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho, ‘anattānupassanāñāṇaṃ attato abhinivesā muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho, ‘nibbidānupassanāñāṇaṃ nandiyā abhinivesā muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho, ‘virāgānupassanāñāṇaṃ rāgato abhinivesā muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho, ‘nirodhānupassanāñāṇaṃ samudayato abhinivesā muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho, ‘paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇaṃ ādānato abhinivesā muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho, ‘animittānupassanāñāṇaṃ nimittato abhinivesā muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho, ‘appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ paṇidhiyā abhinivesā muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho, ‘suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ sabbābhinivesehi muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho.

‘Rūpe aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato abhinivesā muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho . . . pe . . . ‘rupe suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ sabbābhinivesehi muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho, ‘vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya saṅkhāresu viññāṇe cakkhusmiṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato abhinivesā muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho . . . pe . . . ‘jarāmarañe suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ sabbābhinivesehi muccatīti’ suññato vimokkho.

Ayaṃ suññato vimokkho.

44. Katamo animitto vimokkho?

‘Aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato nimittā muccatīti’ animitto vimokkho, ‘dukkhānupassanāñāṇaṃ sukhato nimittā muccatīti’ animitto vimokkho, ‘anattānupassanāñāṇaṃ attato nimittā muccatīti’ animitto vimokkho, nibbidānupassanāñāṇaṃ nandiyā nimittā muccatīti’ animitto vimokkho, ‘virāgānupassanāñāṇaṃ rāgato nimittā muccatīti’ animitto vimokkho, ‘nirodhānupassanāñāṇaṃ samudayato nimittā muccatīti’ animitto vimokkho, ‘paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇaṃ ādānato nimittā muccatīti’ animitto vimokkho, ‘animittānupassanāñāṇaṃ sabbanimित्तेhi muccatīti’ animitto vimokkho, ‘appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ paṇidhiyā nimittā muccatīti’ animitto vimokkho, ‘suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ abhinivesato nimittā muccatīti’ animitto vimokkho.

‘Rūpe aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato nimittā muccatīti’ animitto vimokkho . . . pe . . . ‘rūpe animittānupassanāñāṇaṃ sabbanimित्तेhi muccatīti’ animitto vimokkho, ‘rūpe appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ paṇidhiyā nimittā muccatīti’ animitto vimokkho, ‘rūpe suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ abhinivesato nimittā muccatīti’ animitto vimokkho, ‘vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya saṅkhāresu viññāṇe cakkhusmiṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato nimittā muccatīti’ animitto vimokkho . . . pe . . . ‘jarāmarañe animittānupassanāñāṇaṃ sabbanimित्तेhi muccatīti’ animitto vimokkho, ‘jarāmarañe appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ paṇidhiyā nimittā muccatīti’ animitto vimokkho, ‘jarāmarañe suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ abhinivesato nimittā muccatīti’ animitto vimokkho.

Ayaṃ animitto vimokkho.

45. Katamo appaṇihito vimokkho?

‘Aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato paṇidhiyā muccatīti appaṇihito vimokkho, ‘dukkhānupassanāñāṇaṃ sukhato paṇidhiyā muccatīti’ appaṇihito vimokkho, ‘anattānupassanāñāṇaṃ attato paṇidhiyā muccatīti’ appaṇihito vimokkho, ‘nibbidānupassanāñāṇaṃ nandiyā paṇidhiyā

muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'virāgānupassanāñāṇaṃ rāgato paṇidhiyā muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'nirodhānupassanāñāṇaṃ samudayato paṇidhiyā muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'paṭinissaggānupassanāñāṇaṃ ādānato paṇidhiyā muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'animittanupassanāñāṇaṃ nimittato muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ sabbapaṇidhihi muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ abhinivesato paṇidhiyā muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho.

'Rūpe aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato paṇidhiyā muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho . . . pe . . . 'rūpe animittanupassanāñāṇaṃ nimittato muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'rūpe appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ sabbapaṇidhihi muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'rūpe suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ abhinivesato paṇidhiyā muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya saṅkhāresu viññāṇe cakkhusmim . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe aniccānupassanāñāṇaṃ niccato paṇidhiyā muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho . . . pe . . . 'jarāmarañe animittanupassanāñāṇaṃ nimittato muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'jarāmarañe appaṇihitānupassanāñāṇaṃ sabbapaṇidhihi muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho, 'jarāmarañe suññatānupassanāñāṇaṃ abhinivesato paṇidhiyā muccatīti' appaṇihito vimokkho.

Ayaṃ vimokkho.

46. Katamaṃ mukhaṃ?¹ Ye tattha jātā anavajjā² kusalā bodhipakkhiyā dhammā. Idaṃ mukhaṃ.

Katamaṃ vimokkhamukhaṃ? Yaṃ tesaṃ³ dhammānaṃ ārammaṇaṃ nirodho nibbānaṃ. Idaṃ vimokkhamukhaṃ.

Katamaṃ vimokkhapaccanikaṃ? Tīṇi akusalamūlāni vimokkhapaccanikāni, tīṇi duccaritāni vimokkhapaccanikāni, sabbe pi akusalā dhammā vimokkhapaccanikā. Idaṃ vimokkhapaccanikaṃ.

¹ sukhaṃ, S₂.

² avijjā, S. S₂.

³ tesantesaṃ, K.

Katamaṃ vimokkhānulomaṃ? Tīṇi kusalamūlāni vimokkhānulomāni, tiṇi sucaritāni vimokkhānulomāni, sabbe pi kusalā dhammā vimokkhānulomā. Idaṃ vimokkhānulomaṃ.

47. Katamo vimokkhavivaṭṭo? Saññāvivavaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo ñānavivaṭṭo vimokkhavivaṭṭo saccavivaṭṭo.

‘Saññānanto vivavaṭṭatīti’ saññāvivavaṭṭo, ‘cetayanto vivavaṭṭatīti’ cetovivaṭṭo, ‘vijānanto vivavaṭṭatīti’ cittavivaṭṭo, ‘ñānaṃ karonto vivavaṭṭatīti’ ñānavivaṭṭo, ‘vossajjanto vivavaṭṭatīti’ vimokkhavivaṭṭo, ‘tathatṭhena¹ vivavaṭṭatīti’ saccavimokkho.

Yattha saññāvivavaṭṭo tattha cetovivaṭṭo, yattha cetovivaṭṭo tattha saññāvivavaṭṭo; yattha saññāvivavaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo tattha cittavivaṭṭo, yattha cittavivaṭṭo tattha saññāvivavaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo; yattha saññāvivavaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo tattha ñānavivaṭṭo, yattha ñānavivaṭṭo tattha saññāvivavaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo; yattha saññāvivavaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo ñānavivaṭṭo tattha vimokkhavivaṭṭo, yattha vimokkhavivaṭṭo tattha saññāvivavaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo ñānavivaṭṭo; yattha saññāvivavaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo ñānavivaṭṭo vimokkhavivaṭṭo tattha saccavivaṭṭo, yattha saccavivaṭṭo tattha saññāvivavaṭṭo cetovivaṭṭo cittavivaṭṭo ñānavivaṭṭo vimokkhavivaṭṭo.

Ayaṃ vimokkhavivaṭṭo.

48. Katamā vimokkhabhāvanā? Paṭhamassa jhānassa āsevanā bhāvanā bahulikammaṃ, dutiyassa jhānassa āsevanā bhāvanā bahulikammaṃ, tatiyassa jhānassa āsevanā bhāvanā bahulikammaṃ, catutthassa jhānassa āsevanā bhāvanā bahulikammaṃ, ākāsañācāyatana-samāpattiyā āsevanā bhāvanā bahulikammaṃ, viññānañcāyatana-samāpattiyā . . . pe . . . ākiñcaññāyatana-samāpattiyā . . . pe . . . nevasaññānāsaññāyatana-samāpattiyā āsevanā bhāvanā bahulikammaṃ, sotāpattimagassa āsevanā bhāvanā bahulikammaṃ, sakadāgāmi-maggassa . . . pe . . . anāgāmi-maggassa . . . pe . . . Arahatta-maggassa āsevanā bhāvanā bahulikammaṃ.

¹ tathatṭhe, K.

Ayaṃ vimokkhabhāvanā.

Katamā vimokkhapaṭippassaddhi? Paṭhamassa jhānassa paṭilābho vā vipāko vā, dutiyassa jhānassa paṭilābho vā vipāko vā, tatiyassa jhānassa paṭilābho vā vipāko vā, catutthassa jhānassa paṭilābho vā vipāko vā, ākāśānañcāyatanasamāpattiyā . . . pe . . . viññānañcāyatanasamāpattiyā . . . pe . . . ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiyā . . . pe . . . neva-saññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiyā paṭilābho vā vipāko vā, sotāpattimaggassa sotāpattiphalaṃ, sakadāgāmimaggassa sakadāgāmiphalaṃ, anāgāmimaggassa anāgāmiphalaṃ, Arahattamaggassa Arahattaphalaṃ.

Ayaṃ vimokkhapaṭippassaddhīti.¹

Tat i ya b h ā ṇ a v ā r a ṃ

V i m o k k h a k a t h ā.

¹ °paṭipassaddhi, S.

I

VI. MAHĀVAGGE GATIKATHĀ

1. GATISAMPATTIYĀ ñāṇasampayutte katināṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti¹ hoti? Khattiyamahāsālānaṃ brahmaṇa-mahāsālānaṃ gahapatimahāsālānaṃ kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ ñāṇasampayutte katināṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti? Rūpāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ katināṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti? Arūpāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ katināṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti?

Gatisampattiyaṃ ñāṇasampayutte aṭṭhannaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti. Khattiyamahāsālānaṃ brahmaṇa-mahāsālānaṃ gahapatimahāsālānaṃ kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ ñāṇasampayutte aṭṭhannaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti. Rūpāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti. Arūpāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti.

2. Gatisampattiyaṃ ñāṇasampayutte katamesaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti? Kusalakammassa javanakkhaṇe tayo hetū kusalā, tasmim̐ khāṇe jātacetanāya saha-jātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā² pi saṅkhārā. Nikantikkhaṇe dve hetū akusalā, tasmim̐ khāṇe jātacetanāya saha-jātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati akusalamūlapaccayā³ pi saṅkhārā. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo hetū abyākatā, tasmim̐ khāṇe jātacetanāya saha-jātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññānaṃ viññānapaccayā pi nāmarūpaṃ.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pañcakkhandhā saha-jātapaccayā honti,

¹ uppatti, S. S₂.

² kusalapaccayā, S₂.; kusalā paccayā, S.

³ akusalamūla°, S. S₂.

aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe cattāro mahābhūtā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo jīvitasaṅkhārā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe nāmañ ca rūpañ ca sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime cuddasa dhammā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe cattāro khandhā arūpino sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe pañc' indriyāni sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo hetū sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe nāmañ ca viññāṇaṇ ca sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime cuddasa dhammā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime atṭhaviṣati dhammā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti.

Gatisampattiyaṃ ṇāṇasampayutte imesaṃ atṭhannaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti.

3. Khattiyamahāsālānaṃ brahmaṇamahāsālānaṃ gahapati mahāsālānaṃ kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ ṇāṇasampayutte katamesaṃ atṭhannaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti? Kusalakammasa javanakkhaṇe tayo hetū kusalā, tasmim khāṇe jātacetanāya sahaajātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā pi saṅkhārā. Nikantikkhaṇe dve hetū akusalā, tasmim khāṇe jātacetanāya sahaajātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati akusalamūlapaccayā pi saṅkhārā. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo hetū abyākatā, tasmim khāṇe jātacetanāya

sahajātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaṃ viññāpapaccayā pi nāmarūpaṃ.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pañcakkhandhā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe cattāro mahābhūtā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo jīvitasāṅkhārā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe nāmañ ca rūpañ ca sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime cuddasa dhammā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe cattāro khandhā arūpino sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe pañc' indriyāni sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo hetū sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe nāmañ ca viññāṇaṃ ca sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime cuddasa dhammā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime atthavīsati dhammā sahaajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti.

Khattiyamahāsālānaṃ brahmaṇamahāsālānaṃ gahapati-mahāsālānaṃ kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ ñāṇasampayutte imesaṃ atthannaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti.

4. Rūpāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ katamesaṃ atthannaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti?

Kusalakammassa javanakkhaṇe tayo hetū kusalā . . . pe. . . . Rūpāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ imesaṃ atthannaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti.

Arūpāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ katamesaṃ atthannaṃ hetū-

naṃ paccayā upapatti hoti? Kusalakummassa javanak-
khaṇe tayo hetū kusalā, tasmim̐ Khaṇe jātacetanāya
sahajātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā pi
saṅkhārā. Nikantikkhaṇe dve hetū akusalā, tasmim̐ Khaṇe
jātacetanāya sahajātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati akusala-
mūlapaccayā pi saṅkhārā. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo hetū
abyākatā, tasmim̐ Khaṇe jātacetanāya sahajātapaccayā
honti; tena vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaṃ viñ-
ñāṇapaccayā pi nāmarūpaṃ.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe cattāro khandhā arūpino sahajāta-
paccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā
honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe pañc'
indriyāni sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti,
nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisan-
dhikkhaṇe tayo hetū sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamañña-
paccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā
honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe nāmañ ca viññāṇañ ca sahajāta-
paccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā
honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime
cuddasa dhammā sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamañña-
paccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā
honti.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime atṭhavīsati dhammā sahajāta-
paccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā
honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti.

Arūpavacarānaṃ devānaṃ imesaṃ atṭhannaṃ hetūnaṃ
paccayā upapatti hoti.

5. Gatisampattiyaṃ ñānavippayutte katinaṃ hetūnaṃ
paccayā upapatti hoti? Khattiyamahāsālānaṃ brahmaṇa-
mahāsālānaṃ gahapatimahāsālānaṃ kāmāvacarānaṃ devā-
naṃ ñānavippayutte katinaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti
hoti? Rūpāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ katinaṃ hetūnaṃ pac-
cayā upapatti hoti? Arūpāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ katinaṃ
hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti?

Gatisampattiyaṃ ñānavippayutte channaṃ hetūnaṃ pac-
cayā upapatti hoti. Khattiyamahāsālānaṃ brahmaṇa-
mahāsālānaṃ gahapatimahāsālānaṃ kāmāvacarānaṃ devā-
naṃ ñānavippayutte channaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti

hoti. Rūpāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ channaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti. Arūpāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ channaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti.

6. Gatīsampattiyaṃ ñāṇavippayutte katamesaṃ channaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti? Kusalakammassa javanakkhaṇe dve hetū kusalā, tasmim̐ khaṇe jātacetanāya saha-jātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā pi saṅkhārā. Nikantikkhaṇe dve hetū akusalā, tasmim̐ khaṇe jātacetanāya sahajātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati akusalamūlapaccayā pi saṅkhārā. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe dve hetū abyākatā, tasmim̐ khaṇe jātacetanāya sahajātapaccayā honti; tena vuccati nāmarūpapaccayā pi viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā pi nāmarūpaṃ.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe pañcakkhandhā sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe cattāro mahābhūtā sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe tayo jīvitasaṅkhārā sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe nāmañ ca rūpañ ca sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime cuddasa dhammā sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe cattāro dhammā arūpino sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe cattār' indriyāni sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe dve hetū sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti; paṭisandhikkhaṇe nāmañ ca viññāṇaṃ ca sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti. Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime dvādasa dhammā sahajātapaccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, sampayuttapaccayā honti.

Paṭisandhikkhaṇe ime chabbīsati dhammā sahaajāta-paccayā honti, aññamaññapaccayā honti, nissayapaccayā honti, vippayuttapaccayā honti.

Gatisampattiyaṃ ñāṇavippayutte imesaṃ channaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti.

Khattiyamahāsālānaṃ brahmaṇamahāsālānaṃ gahapati-mahāsālānaṃ kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ ñāṇavippayutte katamesaṃ channaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti ?

Kusalakammassa javanakkhaṇe dve hetū kusalā, tasmim̐ khaṇe jātacetanāya sahaajātapaccayā honti ; tena vuccati kusalamūlapaccayā pi saṅkhārā . . . pe Khattiya-mahāsālānaṃ brahmaṇamahāsālānaṃ gahapatimahāsālānaṃ kāmāvacarānaṃ devānaṃ ñāṇavippayutte imesaṃ channaṃ hetūnaṃ paccayā upapatti hoti.

Gatikathā samattā.

I

VII. MAHĀVAGGE KAMMAKATHĀ

1. AHOSI kammaṃ ahosi kammavipāko, ahosi kammaṃ nāhosi kammavipāko, ahosi kammaṃ atthi kammavipāko, ahosi kammaṃ n'atthi kammavipāko, ahosi kammaṃ bhavissati kammavipāko, ahosi kammaṃ na bhavissati kammavipāko; atthi kammaṃ atthi kammavipāko, atthi kammaṃ n'atthi kammavipāko, atthi kammaṃ bhavissati kammavipāko, atthi kammaṃ na bhavissati kammavipāko; bhavissati kammaṃ bhavissati kammavipāko, bhavissati kammaṃ na bhavissati kammavipāko.

Ahosi kusalaṃ kammaṃ ahosi kusalassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi kusalaṃ kammaṃ nāhosi kusalassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi kusalaṃ kammaṃ atthi kusalassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi kusalaṃ kammaṃ n'atthi kusalassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi kusalaṃ kammaṃ bhavissati kusalassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi kusalaṃ kammaṃ na bhavissati kusalassa kammassa vipāko; atthi kusalaṃ kammaṃ atthi kusalassa kammassa vipāko, atthi kusalaṃ kammaṃ n'atthi kusalassa kammassa vipāko, atthi kusalaṃ kammaṃ bhavissati kusalassa kammassa vipāko, atthi kusalaṃ kammaṃ na bhavissati kusalassa kammassa vipāko; bhavissati kusalaṃ kammaṃ bhavissati kusalassa kammassa vipāko, bhavissati kusalaṃ kammaṃ na bhavissati kusalassa kammassa vipāko.

Ahosi akusalaṃ kammaṃ ahosi akusalassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi akusalaṃ kammaṃ nāhosi akusalassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi akusalaṃ kammaṃ atthi akusalassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi akusalaṃ kammaṃ n'atthi akusalassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi akusalaṃ kammaṃ bhavissati akusalassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi akusalaṃ kammaṃ na bhavissati akusalassa kammassa vipāko; atthi

akusalāṃ kammaṃ atthi akusalassa kammassa vipāko, atthi akusalāṃ kammaṃ n'atthi akusalassa kammassa vipāko, atthi akusalāṃ kammaṃ bhavissati akusalassa kammassa vipāko, atthi akusalāṃ kammaṃ na bhavissati akusalassa kammassa vipāko; bhavissati akusalāṃ kammaṃ bhavissati akusalassa kammassa vipāko, bhavissati akusalāṃ kammaṃ na bhavissati akusalassa kammassa vipāko.

2. Ahosi sāvajjaṃ kammaṃ . . . pe . . . ahosi anavajjaṃ kammaṃ . . . pe . . . ahosi kaṇhaṃ kammaṃ . . . pe . . . ahosi sukkaṃ kammaṃ . . . pe . . . ahosi sukhudrayaṃ kammaṃ . . . pe . . . ahosi dukkhudrayaṃ kammaṃ . . . pe . . . ahosi sukhavipākaṃ kammaṃ . . . pe . . . ahosi dukkhavipākaṃ kammaṃ ahosi dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi dukkhavipākaṃ kammaṃ nāhosi dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi dukkhavipākaṃ kammaṃ atthi dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi dukkhavipākaṃ kammaṃ n'atthi dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi dukkhavipākaṃ kammaṃ bhavissati dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko, ahosi dukkhavipākaṃ kammaṃ na bhavissati dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko; atthi dukkhavipākaṃ kammaṃ atthi dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko, atthi dukkhavipākaṃ kammaṃ n'atthi dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko, atthi dukkhavipākaṃ kammaṃ bhavissati dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko, atthi dukkhavipākaṃ kammaṃ na bhavissati dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko; bhavissati dukkhavipākaṃ kammaṃ bhavissati dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko, bhavissati dukkhavipākaṃ kammaṃ na bhavissati dukkhavipākassa kammassa vipāko ti.

K a m m a k a t h ā.

I

VIII. MAHĀVAGGE VIPALLĀSAKATHĀ

PARIPUṆṆANIDĀNĀNI

1. CATTĀRO 'me Bhikkhave saññāvipallāsā cittavipallāsā diṭṭhivipallāsā. Katame cattāro ?

Anicce Bhikkhave 'niccan' ti saññāvipallāso cittavipallāso diṭṭhivipallāso, dukkhe Bhikkhave 'sukhan' ti saññāvipallāso cittavipallāso diṭṭhivipallāso, anattani Bhikkhave 'attā' ti saññāvipallāso cittavipallāso diṭṭhivipallāso, asubhe Bhikkhave 'subhan' ti saññāvipallāso cittavipallāso diṭṭhivipallāso.

Ime kho Bhikkhave cattāro saññāvipallāsā cittavipallāsā diṭṭhivipallāsā.

2. Cattāro 'me Bhikkhave na-saññāvipallāsā na-cittavipallāsā na-diṭṭhivipallāsā. Katame cattāro ?

Anicce Bhikkhave 'aniccan' ti na-saññāvipallāso na-cittavipallāso na-diṭṭhivipallāso, dukkhe Bhikkhave 'dukkhan' ti na-saññāvipallāso na-cittavipallāso na-diṭṭhivipallāso, anattani Bhikkhave 'anattā' ti na-saññāvipallāso na-cittavipallāso na-diṭṭhivipallāso, asubhe Bhikkhave 'asubhan' ti na-saññāvipallāso na-cittavipallāso na-diṭṭhivipallāso.

Ime kho Bhikkhave cattāro na-saññāvipallāsā na-cittavipallāsā na-diṭṭhivipallāsā.

Anicce niccasaññino¹ dukkhe ca dukkhasaññino
anattani ca 'attā' ti² asubhe subhasaññino,
micchādiṭṭhiḡatā³ sattā⁴ khittacittā visaññino

¹ aniccasaññino, S. S₂.

² anattani ca attasaññino, K.; nattāti anantanīti, S.;
anattāni anattānīti, S₂.

³ micchādiṭṭhiḡatā, S. S₂. M. K.

⁴ pattā, S. S₂. M.

te yogayuttā Mārassa ayogakkhemagāmino¹
sattā gacchanti saṁsāraṁ² jātimaraṇagāmino,
yadā ca Buddhā lokasmiṁ uppajjanti pabhaṅkarā,
te imaṁ dhammaṁ pakāsentī dukkhūpasamagāminaṁ,
tesaṁ sutvāna sappaññā sacittaṁ paccaladdhuṁ te,³
aniccaṁ aniccato dakkhuṁ⁴ dukkhamaddakkhuṁ duk-
khato⁵

anattani 'anattā' ti⁶ asubhaṁ asubhataddasum⁷
sammādiṭṭhisamādānā sabbadukkhā upaccagun ti.⁸

Ime cattāro vipallāsā diṭṭhisampannessa puggalassa
pahinā appahinā ti. Keci⁹ pahinā, keci appahinā. Anicce
'niccan' ti saññāvipallāso cittavipallāso diṭṭhivipallāso
pahino;¹⁰ dukkhe 'sukhan' ti saññā uppajjati, cittaṁ
uppajjati, diṭṭhivipallāso pahino; anattani 'attā' ti saññā-
vipallāso cittavipallāso diṭṭhivipallāso pahino; asubhe
'subhan' ti saññā uppajjati, cittaṁ uppajjati, diṭṭhi-
vipallāso pahino.

Dvīsu vatthūsu cha vipallāsā pahinā; dvīsu vatthūsu
dve vipallāsā pahinā, cattāro vipallāsā appahinā;¹¹ catūsu¹²
vatthūsu attha vipallāsā pahinā, cattāro vipallāsā appa-
hinā ti.

Vipallāsakathā.

¹ ayogakkhemino janā, M. K.; ayogakkhemassa gāmino, S. S₂. and K. as v.l.

² saṁsārā, S.

³ sagittaladdhake, S. S₂.

⁴ aniccaṁ aniccavā cakkhuṁ, S.; aniccaṁ aniccā cakkhuṁ, S₂.

⁵ dukkhasamuddakato, S. S₂.

⁶ anattāni anattānīti, S. S₂.; anattaṁ ca anattato, K.

⁷ asubhavādasam, S.; asubhavādayam, S₂.; °taddasum, M. K.

⁸ uppajjagun ti, M.; uppajjan ti, S. and K. as v.l.; uppajjanti, S₂.

⁹ ke pahinā ko ca appahinā, S. S₂. ¹⁰ bahino, S. S₂.

¹¹ pahinā, S. S₂.

¹² K. has appahinā ca catūsu.

I

IX. MAGGAKATHĀ

1. 'Maggo' ti. Ken' atthena maggo ?¹

Sotāpattimaggaikkhane dassanaatthena sammāditthi micchāditthiyā pahānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, saha-jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, kilesānaṃ pariyādānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, paṭivedhādivisodhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa adhiṭṭhānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, viśesādhigamāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, uttaripaṭivedhāya² maggo c'eva hetu ca, saccābhisamayāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, nirodhe patitṭhāpanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca ; abhiropanaatthena³ sammāsāṅkappo micchāsāṅkappassa pahānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, saha-jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, kilesānaṃ pariyādānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, paṭivedhādivisodhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa adhiṭṭhānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, viśesādhigamāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, uttaripaṭivedhāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, saccābhisamayāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, nirodhe patitṭhāpanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca ; pariggaḥaṭṭhena sammāvācā micchāvācāya pahānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, saha-jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, kilesānaṃ pariyādānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, paṭivedhādivisodhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa adhiṭṭhānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, viśesādhigamāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, uttaripaṭivedhāya maggo c'eva hetu ca,

¹ Maggo kena maggo, S. S₂.

² uttarim paṭivedhāya, K. ; S. omits the whole clause.

³ abhiniropanaatthena, K.

saccābhisamayāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, nirodhe patitṭhāpanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca ; samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammā-kammanto micchākammantassa pahānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, saha-jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, kilesānaṃ pariyādānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, paṭivedhādivisodhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa adhiṭṭhānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, visesādhigamāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, uttaripaṭivedhāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, saccābhisamayāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, nirodhe patitṭhāpanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca ; vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājīvo micchā-ājivassa pahānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca . . . pe . . . pag-gahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmassa pahānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca . . . pe . . . uppatṭhānaṭṭhena sam-māsati micchāsatiyā pahānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi micchāsamādhissa pahānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, saha-jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, kilesānaṃ pariyādānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, paṭivedhādivisodhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa adhiṭṭhānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, visesādhigamāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, uttaripaṭivedhāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, saccābhisamayāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, nirodhe patitṭhāpanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca.

2. Sakadāgāmimagga-kkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammā-ditṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi olāri-kassa kāmarāgasaññojanassa paṭighasaññojanassa olāri-kassa kāmarāgānusayassa paṭighānusayassa pahānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, saha-jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, kilesānaṃ pariyādānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, paṭivedhādivisodhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa adhiṭṭhānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa vodānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, visesādhigamāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, uttaripaṭivedhāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, saccābhisamayāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, nirodhe patitṭhāpanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca.

Anāgāmimagga-kkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammāditṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi aṇusahagatassa

kāmarāgasaññojanassa paṭighasaññojanassa aṇusahagata-
tassa kāmarāgānusayassa paṭighānusayassa pahānāya
maggo c'eva hetu ca, saha-jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ upattham-
bhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, kilesānaṃ pariyādānāya
maggo c'eva hetu ca, paṭivedhādivisodhanāya maggo c'eva
hetu ca, cittassa adhiṭṭhānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa
vodānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, viśesādhigamāya maggo
c'eva hetu ca, uttaripaṭivedhāya maggo c'eva hetu ca,
saccābhisamayāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, nirodhe paṭiṭṭhā-
panāya maggo c'eva hetu ca.

Arahattamaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi . . .
pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamaḍhi rūparāgassa arū-
parāgassa mānassa uddhaccaṇṇa avijjāya mānānusayassa
bhavarāgānusayassa¹ avijjānusayassa pahānāya maggo
c'eva hetu ca, saha-jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanāya
maggo c'eva hetu ca, kilesānaṃ pariyādānāya maggo c'eva
hetu ca, paṭivedhādivisodhanāya maggo c'eva hetu ca,
cittassa adhiṭṭhānāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, cittassa vodā-
nāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, viśesādhigamāya maggo c'eva
hetu ca, uttaripaṭivedhāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, sacc-
ābhisamayāya maggo c'eva hetu ca, nirodhe paṭiṭṭhāpanāya
maggo c'eva hetu ca.

3. Dassanamaggo sammādiṭṭhi, abhiropanamaggo sam-
māsaṅkappo, pariggahamaggo sammāvācā, vodānamaggo
sammā-ājīvo, paggahamaggo sammāvāyāmo, upaṭṭhāna-
maggo sammāsaṭi, avikkhepamaggo sammāsamaḍhi;
upaṭṭhanamaggo satisambojjhaṅgo, pavicayamaggo dha-
namavicayasambojjhaṅgo, paggahamaggo viriyasam-
bojjhaṅgo, pharaṇamaggo pītisambojjhaṅgo, upasamamaggo
passaddhisambojjhaṅgo, avikkhepamaggo samādhisam-
bojjhaṅgo, paṭisaṅkhānamaggo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo;
assaddhiye akampiyamaggo saddhābalaṃ, kosajje akam-
piyamaggo viriyabalaṃ, pamāde, akampiyamaggo sati-
balaṃ, uddhacce akampiyamaggo samādhibalaṃ, avijjāya
akampiyamaggo paññābalaṃ; adhimokkhamaggo sad-
dhindriyaṃ, paggahamaggo viriyindriyaṃ, upaṭṭhāna-

¹ rāgānusayassa, K.

maggo satindriyaṃ, avikkhepamaggo samādhindriyaṃ, dassanamaggo paññindriyaṃ. Ādhipateyyatthēna indriyaṃ¹ maggo, akampiyatthēna balaṃ² maggo, niyyānatthēna bojjaṅgo³ maggo; hetutthēna maggo, upatthānatthēna satipatthānā maggo, padahatthēna⁴ sammappadhānā maggo, ijghanatthēna iddhipādā maggo, tathatthēna saccāni⁵ maggo, avikkhepatthēna samatho maggo, anupassanatthēna vipassanā maggo, ekarasatthēna samathavipassanā maggo, anativattanatthēna yuganandhā⁶ maggo; samvaratthēna silavisuddhi maggo, avikkhepatthēna citta-visuddhi maggo, dassanatthēna ditthivisuddhi maggo; muttatthēna vimokkho maggo, paṭivedhatthēna vijjā maggo, pariccāgatthēna vimutti maggo, samucchedatthēna khaye ñāṇaṃ maggo; chando mūlatthēna maggo, manasikāro samutthānatthēna maggo, phasso samodhānatthēna maggo, vedanā samosaraṇatthēna maggo, samādhī samukhatthēna maggo, sati ādhipateyyatthēna maggo, paññā taduttaratthēna⁷ maggo, vimutti sārattthēna maggo, amato-gadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānatthēna maggo ti.

M a g g a k a t h ā.

¹ indriyā, M.

² balā, M.

³ bojjaṅgā, M.

⁴ padahanatthēna, K.

saccā, S. S.₂ K.

⁶ yuganaddhā, K.

⁷ tatuttaratthēna, S. M.

I

X. MAHĀVAGGE MAṆḌAPEYYAKATHĀ

1. MAṆḌAPEYYAṂ idaṃ Bhikkhave brahmacariyaṃ satthari¹ sammukkhībhūte.² Tividho³ maṇḍo satthari⁴ sammukkhībhūte — desanāmaṇḍo paṭiggahamaṇḍo brahmacariyamaṇḍo.

Katamo desanāmaṇḍo?

Catunnaṃ ariyasaccānaṃ ācikkhanā desanā paññapanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānikammaṃ,⁵ catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ . . . pe . . . catunnaṃ sammappadhānaṃ, catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ, pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ, pañcannaṃ balānaṃ, sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ, ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa ācikkhanā desanā paññapanā paṭṭhapanā vivaraṇā vibhajanā uttānikammaṃ. Ayaṃ desanāmaṇḍo.

Katamo paṭiggahamaṇḍo?

Bhikkhū bhikkhuniyo upāsakā upāsikāyo devā maṇussā, ye va paṇ' aññe pi keci viññātāro.

Ayaṃ paṭiggahamaṇḍo.

Katamo brahmacariyamaṇḍo?

Ayaṃ eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ — sam-māditṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvacaṃ sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ brahmacariyamaṇḍo.

2. 'Adhimokkhamāṇḍo saddhindriyaṃ assaddhiyaṃ kasaṭo, assaddhiyaṃ kasaṭaṃ chaḍḍetvā saddhindriyassa

¹ satthā, M. ; sattā, S. ; satta, S₂.

² samukkhībhūto, S. S₂. M.

³ tivatta, M. ; tivimodhā, S₂.

⁴ satthari, S. S₂. M.

⁵ uttānikammaṃ, K.

adhimokkhamandaṃ pivatīti'¹ maṇḍapeyyaṃ; 'pagga-hamaṇḍo viriyindriyaṃ kosajjaṃ kasato, kosajjaṃ kasataṃ chaddetvā viriyindriyassa pagga-hamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍapeyyaṃ; 'upaṭṭhānamandaṃ satindriyaṃ pamādo kasato, pamādaṃ kasataṃ chaddetvā satindriyassa upaṭṭhānamandaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍapeyyaṃ; 'avikkhepamaṇḍo samādhindriyaṃ uddhaccaṃ kasato, uddhaccaṃ kasataṃ chaddetvā samādhindriyassa avikkhepamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍapeyyaṃ; 'dassanamaṇḍo paññindriyaṃ avijjā kasato, avijjaṃ kasataṃ chaddetvā paññindriyassa dassanamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍapeyyaṃ.

'Assaddhiye akampiyamaṇḍo saddhābalaṃ assaddhiyaṃ kasato, assaddhiyaṃ kasataṃ chaddetvā saddhābalaṃ assaddhiye akampiyamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍapeyyaṃ; 'kosajje akampiyamaṇḍo viriyabalaṃ kosajjaṃ kasato, kosajjaṃ kasataṃ chaddetvā viriyabalaṃ kosajje akampiyamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍapeyyaṃ; 'pamāde akampiyamaṇḍo satibalaṃ pamādo kasato, pamādaṃ kasataṃ chaddetvā satibalaṃ pamāde akampiyamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍapeyyaṃ; 'uddhacce akampiyamaṇḍo samādhibalaṃ uddhaccaṃ kasato, uddhaccaṃ kasataṃ chaddetvā samādhibalaṃ uddhacce akampiyamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍapeyyaṃ; 'avijjāya akampiyamaṇḍo paññābalaṃ avijjā kasato, avijjaṃ kasataṃ chaddetvā paññābalaṃ avijjāya akampiyamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍapeyyaṃ.

'Upaṭṭhānamandaṃ satisambojjhaṅgo pamādo kasato, pamādaṃ kasataṃ chaddetvā satisambojjhaṅgassa upaṭṭhānamandaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍapeyyaṃ; pavicayamaṇḍo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo avijjā kasato, avijjaṃ kasataṃ chaddetvā dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa pavicayamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍapeyyaṃ; 'pagga-hamaṇḍo viriyasambojjhaṅgo kosajjaṃ kasato, kosajjaṃ kasataṃ chaddetvā viriyasambojjhaṅgassa pagga-hamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍapeyyaṃ; 'pharaṇamaṇḍo pītisambojjhaṅgo parilāho kasato, parilāhaṃ kasataṃ chaddetvā pītisambojjhaṅgassa pharaṇamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍapeyyaṃ; 'upasamamaṇḍo

¹ pivatīti, S. M.

passaddhisambojjhaṅgo dutṭhullaṃ kasato, dutṭhullaṃ kasataṃ chaḍḍetvā passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa upasama-
maṇḍaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍapeyyaṃ; 'avikkhepamaṇḍo samā-
dhisambojjhaṅgo uddhaccaṃ kasato, uddhaccaṃ kasataṃ
chaḍḍetvā samādhisambojjhaṅgassa avikkhepamaṇḍaṃ
pivatīti' maṇḍapeyyaṃ; 'paṭisaṅkhānamandaṃ¹ upekkhā-
sambojjhaṅgo appaṭisaṅkhānaṃ² kasato, appaṭisaṅkhānaṃ
kasataṃ chaḍḍetvā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa paṭisaṅ-
khānamandaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍapeyyaṃ; 'dassanamaṇḍo
sammāditṭhi micchāditṭhi kasato, micchāditṭhiṃ kasataṃ
chaḍḍetvā sammāditṭhiyā dassanamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍa-
peyyaṃ; 'abhiropanamaṇḍo sammāsaṅkappo micchāsaṅ-
kappo kasato, micchāsaṅkappaṃ kasataṃ chaḍḍetvā sam-
māsaṅkappassa abhiropanamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍa-
peyyaṃ; 'pariggahamaṇḍo sammāvācā micchāvācā kasato,
micchāvācaṃ kasataṃ chaḍḍetvā sammāvācāya parigga-
hamandaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍapeyyaṃ; 'samutṭhānamandaṃ
sammākammanto micchākammanto kasato, micchākam-
mantaṃ kasataṃ chaḍḍetvā sammākammantassa samuṭ-
ṭhānamandaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍapeyyaṃ; 'vodānamandaṃ
sammā-ājīvo micchā-ājīvo kasato, micchā-ājīvaṃ kasataṃ
chaḍḍetvā sammā-ājīvassa vodānamandaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍa-
peyyaṃ; 'paggahamaṇḍo sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmo
kasato, micchāvāyāmaṃ kasataṃ chaḍḍetvā sammāvāyā-
massa paggahamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti' maṇḍapeyyaṃ; 'upaṭṭhā-
namaṇḍo sammāsati micchāsati kasato, micchāsatiṃ
kasataṃ chaḍḍetvā sammāsatiyā upaṭṭhānamandaṃ piva-
tīti' maṇḍapeyyaṃ; 'avikkhepamaṇḍo sammāsamādhi
micchāsamādhi kasato, micchāsamādhiṃ kasataṃ chaḍ-
ḍetvā sammāsamādhissa avikkhepamaṇḍaṃ pivatīti'
maṇḍapeyyaṃ.

3. Atthi maṇḍo, atthi peyyaṃ, atthi kasato.³

Adhimokkhamandaṃ saddhindriyaṃ assaddhiyaṃ kasato,
yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ;
paggahamaṇḍo viriyindriyaṃ kosajjaṃ kasato, yo tattha

¹ paṭisaṅkhāpanamaṇḍo, S.

² appaṭisaṅkhā, M.

³ adhimandaṃ adhipateyyaṃ adhikasato adhikasataṃ, S.

attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ ; upatthā-
namaṇḍo satindriyaṃ pamādo kaṣaṭo, yo tattha attharaso
dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ ; avikkhepamaṇḍo
samādhindriyaṃ uddhaccaṃ kaṣaṭo, yo tattha attharaso
dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ ; dassanamaṇḍo
paññindriyaṃ avijjā kaṣaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dham-
maraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ.

Assaddhiye akampiyamaṇḍo saddhābalaṃ assaddhiyaṃ
kaṣaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ
peyyaṃ ; kosajje akampiyamaṇḍo viriyabalaṃ kosajjaṃ
kaṣaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ
peyyaṃ ; pamāde akampiyamaṇḍo satibalaṃ pamādo
kaṣaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ
peyyaṃ ; uddhacce akampiyamaṇḍo samādhibalaṃ uddha-
ccaṃ kaṣaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso,
idaṃ peyyaṃ ; avijjāya akampiyamaṇḍo paññābalaṃ avijjā
kaṣaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ
peyyaṃ.

Upatthānamaṇḍo satisambojjhaṅgo pamādo kaṣaṭo, yo
tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ ;
pavicayamaṇḍo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo avijjā kaṣaṭo,
yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ ;
paggahamaṇḍo viriyasambojjhaṅgo kosajjaṃ kaṣaṭo, yo
tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ ;
pharaṇamaṇḍo pītisambojjhaṅgo parilāho kaṣaṭo, yo tattha
attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ ; upasa-
mamaṇḍo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo duṭṭhullaṃ kaṣaṭo, yo
tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ ;
avikkhepamaṇḍo samādhisambojjhaṅgo uddhaccaṃ kaṣaṭo,
yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ ;
paṭisaṅkhānamaṇḍo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo appaṭisaṅ-
khānaṃ kaṣaṭo, yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimut-
tiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ.

Dassanamaṇḍo sammādiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi kaṣaṭo, yo
tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ ;
abhiropanamaṇḍo sammāsaṅkappo micchāsaṅkappo kaṣaṭo,
yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ ;
pariggahamaṇḍo sammāvācā micchāvācā kaṣaṭo, yo tattha

attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ ; samuṭ-
 ṭhānaṃaṇḍo sammākammanto micchākammanto kasato,
 yo tattha attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ ;
 vodānaṃaṇḍo sammā-ājīvo micchā-ājīvo kasato, yo tattha
 attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ ; pagga-
 haṃaṇḍo sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmo kasato, yo tattha
 attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ ; upaṭ-
 ṭhānaṃaṇḍo sammāsati micchāsati kasato, yo tattha
 attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ ; avikkhe-
 paṃaṇḍo sammāsamādhī micchāsamādhī kasato, yo tattha
 attharaso dhammaraso vimuttiraso, idaṃ peyyaṃ.

4. Dassanaṃaṇḍo sammādiṭṭhi, abhiropanaṃaṇḍo sam-
 māsaṅkappo, pariggahaṃaṇḍo sammāvācā, samuṭṭhāna-
 ṃaṇḍo sammākammanto, vodānaṃaṇḍo sammā-ājīvo,
 paggaṃaṇḍo sammāvāyāmo, upaṭṭhānaṃaṇḍo sammā-
 sati, avikkhepaṃaṇḍo sammāsamādhī ; upaṭṭhānaṃaṇḍo
 satisambojjhaṅgo, pavicayaṃaṇḍo dhammavicayasamboj-
 jhaṅgo, paggaṃaṇḍo viriyasambojjhaṅgo, pharaṇaṃaṇḍo
 pītisambojjhaṅgo, upasaṃaṇḍo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo,
 avikkhepaṃaṇḍo samādhisambojjhaṅgo, paṭisaṅkhāna-
 ṃaṇḍo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo ; assaddhiye akampiyamaṇḍo
 saddhābalaṃ, kosajje akampiyamaṇḍo viriyabalaṃ, pamāde
 akampiyamaṇḍo satibalaṃ, uddhacce akampiyamaṇḍo
 samādhibalaṃ, avijjāya akampiyamaṇḍo paññābalaṃ ;
 adhimokkhaṃaṇḍo saddhindriyaṃ, paggaṃaṇḍo viriyin-
 driyaṃ, upaṭṭhānaṃaṇḍo satindriyaṃ, avikkhepaṃaṇḍo
 samādhindriyaṃ, dassanaṃaṇḍo paññindriyaṃ.

Ādhipateyyaṭṭhena indriyaṃ¹ maṇḍo, akampiyaṭṭhena
 balaṃ maṇḍo, niyyānaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgo maṇḍo, hetuṭṭhena
 maggo maṇḍo, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satipaṭṭhānā maṇḍo, pada-
 hanatṭhena sammappadhānā maṇḍo, ijjanatṭhena iddhi-
 pādā maṇḍo ; avikkhepaṭṭhena samatho maṇḍo, anupas-
 sanatṭhena vipassanā maṇḍo, ekaṛasaṭṭhena samathavi-
 passanā maṇḍo, anativattanatṭhena yuganandhā maṇḍo ;
 saṃvaraṭṭhena silavisuddhi maṇḍo, avikkhepaṭṭhena citta-
 visuddhi maṇḍo, dassanaṭṭhena diṭṭhivisuddhi maṇḍo ;

¹ indriyā, M.

muttatṭhena vimokkho maṇḍo, paṭivedhatṭhena vijjā maṇḍo, pariccāgaṭṭhena vimutti maṇḍo, samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ maṇḍo, paṭipassaddhatṭhena anuppāde ñāṇaṃ maṇḍo. Chando mūlaṭṭhena maṇḍo, manasikāro saruṭṭhānaṭṭhena maṇḍo, phasso samodhānaṭṭhena¹ maṇḍo, vedanā samosaraṇaṭṭhena maṇḍo, samādhi pamukhaṭṭhena maṇḍo, sati ādhipateyyaṭṭhena maṇḍo, pañña taduttaraṭṭhena maṇḍo, vimutti saraṭṭhena maṇḍo, amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena maṇḍo ti.

Maṇḍapeyyakathā niṭṭhitā.

Bhāṇavāraṃ.

Mahāvaggo paṭhamo.

Tassa vaggassa udānaṃ bhavati.

Nāṇa diṭṭhi ca assāsā
Indriya vimokkha pañcamā
Gati kamma vipallāsā
Maggo maṇḍena te dasā² ti.

Esanikāyavarō³ ṭhapito asamo paṭhamo⁴ pavaro varo ca vaggo⁵ ti.

¹ samotanaṭṭhena, M.

² terasā, M.

³ esanikāyavasena, M.

⁴ M. omits.

⁵ varamaggo, K.

II

YUGANANDHAVAGGO

I. YUGANANDHAKATHĀ

1. Evaṃ me sutam.

Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Ānando Kosambiyaṃ viharati Ghosītārāme. Tatra kho āyasmā Ānando bhikkhū āman-
tesi. 'Āvuso Bhikkhave'¹ ti. 'Āvuso' ti kho te bhikkhū
āyasmato Ānandassa paccassosum. Āyasmā Ānando etad
avoca—'Yo hi koci āvuso bhikkhu vā bhikkhunī vā mama
santike Arahattapattim'² byākaroti, sabbaso catūhi maggehi
etesam vā aññatarena. Katamehi catūhi?

Idh' āvuso bhikkhu samathapubbaṅgamaṃ vipassanaṃ
bhāveti, tassa samathapubbaṅgamaṃ vipassanaṃ bhāvayato
maggo sañjāyati. So taṃ maggaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahu-
likaroti, tassa taṃ maggaṃ āsevato bhāvayato bahulikaroto
saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantihonti.

Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu vipassanāpubbaṅgamaṃ
samathaṃ bhāveti, tassa vipassanāpubbaṅgamaṃ samathaṃ
bhāvayato maggo sañjāyati. So taṃ maggaṃ āsevati
bhāveti bahulikaroti; tassa taṃ maggaṃ āsevato bhāvayato
bahulikaroto saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantihonti.³

Puna ca param āvuso bhikkhu samathavipassanaṃ yuga-
nandhaṃ⁴ bhāveti, tassa samathavipassanaṃ yuganandhaṃ
bhāvayato maggo sañjāyati. So taṃ maggaṃ āsevati
bhāveti bahulikaroti; tassa taṃ maggaṃ āsevato bhāva-

¹ K. omits Bhikkhave.

² arahattapattam, S. M.; arahattapattam, S.; ara-
hattam, K.

³ byantihonti, M. K.

⁴ yuganaddham, K., with yuganandham as v.l.

yato bahulīkaroto saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byanti-honti.

Puna ca paraṃ āvuso bhikkhuno dhammuddhaccaviggahitaṃ mānaṃ¹ hoti. So āvuso samayo, yaṃ taṃ cittaṃ ajjhattaṃ ñeva santitṭhāti sannisiḍati, ekodī hoti samādhīyati; tassa maggo sañjāyati. So taṃ maggaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulīkaroti, tassa taṃ maggaṃ āsevato bhāvayato bahulīkaroto saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byanti-honti. Yo hi koci āvuso bhikkhu vā bhikkhunī vā mama santike Arahattapattiṃ² byākaroti, sabbaso imehi catūhi maggehi etesaṃ vā aññatarenāti.

2. Kathaṃ samathapubbaṅgamaṃ vipassanaṃ bhāveti? Nekkhammavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, tattha jāte dhamme aniccato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, dukkhato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā. Iti paṭhamāṃ samatho, pacchā vipassanā; tena vuccati—samathapubbaṅgamaṃ vipassanaṃ bhāveti.

‘Bhavetīti.’ Catasso bhāvanā: tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

‘Maggo sañjāyatīti.’ Kathaṃ maggo sañjāyati? Dasanaṭṭhena sammāditṭhi maggo sañjāyati, abhiropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappo maggo sañjāyati, pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācā maggo sañjāyati, samutṭhānaṭṭhena sammākamanto maggo sañjāyati, vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājīvo maggo sañjāyati, paggaḥaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo maggo sañjāyati, upaṭṭhanaṭṭhena sammāsati maggo sañjāyati, avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamaḍhi maggo sañjāyati. Evaṃ maggo sañjāyati.

‘So taṃ maggaṃ āsevati bhāveti bahulīkarotīti.’

‘Āsevatīti.’ Kathaṃ āsevati? Āvajjanto āsevati, jānanto āsevati, passanto āsevati, paccavekkhanto āsevati,

¹ dhammuddhaccāviggahitamānaṃ, K.; °viggāhikamānaṃ, S.₂; °viggāhitamāna, S.

² arahattaṃ, S. S.₂.

cittam adhiṭṭhahanto āsevati; saddhāya adhimuccanto āsevati, viriyam paggaṇhanto āsevati, satim upaṭṭhapento āsevati, cittam samādahanto āsevati, paññāya pajānanto āsevati; abhiññeyyam abhijānanto āsevati, pariññeyyam parijānanto āsevati, pahātabbam pajahanto āsevati, bhāvetabbam bhāvento āsevati, sacchikātabbam sacchikaronto āsevati. Evaṃ āsevati.

‘Bhāvetīti.’ Katham bhāveti? Āvajjanto bhāveti, jānanto bhāveti, passanto bhāveti, paccavekkhanto bhāveti, cittam adhiṭṭhahanto bhāveti; saddhāya adhimuccanto bhāveti, viriyam paggaṇhanto bhāveti, satim upaṭṭhapento bhāveti, cittam samādahanto bhāveti, paññāya pajānanto bhāveti; abhiññeyyam abhijānanto bhāveti, pariññeyyam parijānanto bhāveti, pahātabbam pajahanto bhāveti, bhāvetabbam bhāvento bhāveti, sacchikātabbam sacchikaronto bhāveti. Evaṃ bhāveti.

‘Bahulikarotīti.’ Katham bahulikaroti? Āvajjanto bahulikaroti, jānanto bahulikaroti, passanto bahulikaroti, paccavekkhanto bahulikaroti, cittam adhiṭṭhahanto bahulikaroti; saddhāya adhimuccanto bahulikaroti, viriyam paggaṇhanto bahulikaroti, satim upaṭṭhapento bahulikaroti, cittam samādahanto bahulikaroti, paññāya pajānanto bahulikaroti; abhiññeyyam abhijānanto bahulikaroti, pariññeyyam parijānanto bahulikaroti, pahātabbam pajahanto bahulikaroti, bhāvetabbam bhāvento bahulikaroti, sacchikātabbam sacchikaronto bahulikaroti. Evaṃ bahulikaroti.

‘Tassa taṃ maggaṃ āsevato bhāvayato bahulikaroto saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantihontīti.’ Katham saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantihonti?

Sotāpattimaggena sakkāyaditṭhi vicikicchā silabbata-parāmāso, imāni tīṇi saññojanāni pahīyanti; ditṭhānusayo vickicchānusayo, ime dve anusayā byantihonti.

Sakadāgāṃmimaggena oḷārikam kāmarāgasaññojanam paṭighasaññojanam, imāni dve saññojanāni pahīyanti, oḷāriko kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo, ime dve anusayā byantihonti.

Anāgāṃmimaggena anusahagataṃ kāmarāgasaññojanam

paṭighasaññojanam, imāni dve saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusahagato kāmarāganusayo paṭighānusayo, ime dve anusayā byantihonti. Arahattamaggena rūparāgo arūparāgo māno uddhaccaṃ avijjā—imāni pañca saññojanāni pahīyanti, mānānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo—ime tayo anusayā byantihonti. Evaṃ saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantihonti.

3. Abyāpādasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, ālokaśāññāvasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi . . . pe . . . paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, tattha jāte dhamme aniccato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, dukkhato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā. Iti paṭhamam samatho, pacchā vipassanā; tena vuccati—samathapubbaṅgamam vipassanam bhāveti.

‘Bhāvetīti.’ Catasso bhāvanā: tattha jātānam dhammānam anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānam ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

‘Maggo sañjāyati.’ Katham maggo sañjāyati? Dasanaṭṭhena sammāditṭhi maggo sañjāyati, abhiropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappo maggo sañjāyati . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi maggo sañjāyati. Evaṃ maggo sañjāyati.

‘So tam maggam āsevati bhāveti bahulīkarotīti.’ ‘Āsevatīti.’ Katham āsevati? Āvajjanto āsevati, jānanto āsevati . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbam sacchikaronto āsevati. Evaṃ āsevati.

‘Bhāvetīti.’ Katham bhāveti? Āvajjanto bhāveti, jānanto bhāveti . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbam sacchikaronto bhāveti. Evaṃ bhāveti.

‘Bahulīkarotīti.’ Katham bahulīkaroti? Āvajjanto bahulīkaroti, jānanto bahulīkaroti . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbam sacchikaronto bahulīkaroti. Evaṃ bahulīkaroti.

‘Tassa tam maggam āsevato bhāvayato bahulīkaroto saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantihontīti.’ Katham saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantihonti?

Sotāpattimaggena sakkāyadiṭṭhi vicikicchā sīlabbata-parāmāso, imāni tīni saññojanāni pahiyanti; diṭṭhānusayo vicikicchānusayo, ime dve anusayā byantihonti.

Sakadāgāmmimaggena olārikaṃ kāmarāgasaññojanaṃ paṭighasaññojanaṃ, imāni dve saññojanāni pahiyanti, olāriko kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo, ime dve anusayā byantihonti.

Anāgāmmimaggena aṇusahagataṃ kāmarāgasaññojanaṃ paṭighasaññojanaṃ, imāni dve saññojanāni pahiyanti, aṇusahagato kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo, ime dve anusayā byantihonti. Arahattamaggena rūparāgo arūparāgo māno uddhaccaṃ avijjā—imāni pañca saññojanāni pahiyanti, mānānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo—ime tayo anusayā byantihonti. Evaṃ saññojanāni pahiyanti, anusayā byantihonti.

Evaṃ samathapubbaṅgamaṃ vipassanaṃ bhāveti.

4. Kathaṃ vipassanāpubbaṅgamaṃ samathaṃ bhāveti? Aniccato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, dukkhato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā; tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ ca vossaggārammaṇatā¹ cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi. Iti paṭhamāṃ vipassanā pacchā samatho; tena vuccati—vipassanāpubbaṅgamaṃ samathaṃ bhāveti.

‘Bhāvetīti.’ Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā . . . pe . . . ‘Maggo sañjāyati.’

Kathaṃ maggo sañjāyati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ maggo sañjāyati . . . pe . . . Evaṃ saññojanāni pahiyanti, anusayā byantihonti.

Rūpaṃ aniccato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, rūpaṃ dukkhato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, rūpaṃ anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā; tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ ca vossaggārammaṇatā¹ cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi. Iti paṭhamāṃ vipassanā pacchā samatho; tena vuccati—vipassanāpubbaṅgamaṃ samathaṃ bhāveti.

‘Bhāvetīti.’ Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . Evaṃ saññojanāni pahiyanti, anusayā byantihonti. Vedanaṃ,

¹ vosakkārammaṇatā, S. S.₂; vavassaggārammaṇatā, M.

saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaranaṃ aniccato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, jarāmaranaṃ dukkhato . . . pe . . . anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā; tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ ca vossaggāramanapatā cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi. Iti paṭhamā vipassanā, pacchā samatho; tena vuccati—vipassanā-pubbaṅgamaṃ samathaṃ bhāveti.

‘Bhāvetīti.’ Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . Evaṃ saññojanāni pahiyanti, anusayā byantihonti.

Evaṃ vipassanāpubbaṅgamaṃ samathaṃ bhāveti.

5. Kathaṃ samathavipassanaṃ yuganandhaṃ bhāveti? Soḷasaḥi ākārehi samathavipassanaṃ yuganandhaṃ bhāveti—ārammaṇaṭṭhena gocaratṭhena pahānaṭṭhena pariccāgaṭṭhena vuṭṭhānaṭṭhena vivaṭṭanaṭṭhena santatṭhena paṇītaṭṭhena vimuttaṭṭhena anāsavaṭṭhena taraṇaṭṭhena animittaṭṭhena appaṇihitaṭṭhena suññataṭṭhena ekarasatṭhena anativattanaṭṭhena yuganandhaṭṭhena.¹

Kathaṃ ārammaṇaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandhaṃ bhāveti? Uddhaccaṃ pajahato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi nirodhārammaṇo, avijjaṃ pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā nirodhārammaṇā. Iti ārammaṇaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññaṃaññaṃ nātivattantīti;² tena vuccati—ārammaṇaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandhaṃ bhāveti.

‘Bhāvetīti.’ Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . Evaṃ saññojanāni pahiyanti, anusayā byantihonti.

Evaṃ ārammaṇaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandhaṃ bhāveti.

Kathaṃ gocaratṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandhaṃ bhāveti? Uddhaccaṃ pajahato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi nirodhagocaro, avijjaṃ pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā nirodhagocarā. Iti gocaratṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññaṃaññaṃ

¹ All MSS. and K. agree in giving seventeen ways instead of sixteen, and in omitting the detailed treatment of the last three.

² nātivattanti, S. S.

nātivattantīti; tena vuccati — gocaratt̥hena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandhaṃ bhāveti.

6. Kathaṃ pahānat̥hena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandhaṃ bhāveti? Uddhaccasahagatakilese ca khandhe ca pajahato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī nirodhagocarō, avijjāsahagatakilese ca khandhe ca pajahato anupassanat̥hena vipassanā nirodhagocarā. Iti pahānat̥hena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti; tena vuccati—pahānat̥hena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandhaṃ bhāveti.

Kathaṃ pariccāgat̥hena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandhaṃ bhāveti? Uddhaccasahagatakilese ca khandhe ca pariccajato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī nirodhagocarō, avijjāsahagatakilese ca khandhe ca pariccajato anupassanat̥hena vipassanā nirodhagocarā. Iti pariccāgat̥hena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti; tena vuccati—pariccāgat̥hena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandhaṃ bhāveti.

Kathaṃ vuṭṭhānat̥hena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandhaṃ bhāveti? Uddhaccasahagatakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhahato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī nirodhagocarō, avijjāsahagatakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhahato anupassanat̥hena vipassanā nirodhagocarā. Iti vuṭṭhānat̥hena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti; tena vuccati —vuṭṭhānat̥hena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandhaṃ bhāveti.

Kathaṃ vivat̥tanat̥hena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandhaṃ bhāveti? Uddhaccasahagatakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vivat̥tato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī nirodhagocarō, avijjāsahagatakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vivat̥tato anupassanat̥hena vipassanā nirodhagocarā. Iti vivat̥tanat̥hena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti; tena vuccati—vivat̥tanat̥hena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandhaṃ bhāveti.

7. Kathaṃ santat̥hena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandhaṃ bhāveti? Uddhaccaṃ pajahato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī santo hoti nirodhagocarō, avijjaṃ

pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā santā hoti nirodhagocarā. Iti santatṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti; tena vuccati—santatṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandham bhāveti.

Katham paṇītatṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandham bhāveti? Uddhaccaṃ pajahato cittassa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhi paṇīto hoti nirodhagocarō, avijjaṃ pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā paṇītā hoti nirodhagocarā. Iti paṇītatṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti; tena vuccati—paṇītatṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandham bhāveti.

Katham vimuttatṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandham bhāveti? Uddhaccaṃ pajahato cittassa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhi vimutto hoti nirodhagocarō, avijjaṃ pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā vimuttā hoti nirodhagocarā; iti rāgavirāgā cetovimutti, avijjāvirāgā paññāvimutti. Iti vimuttatṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti; tena vuccati—vimuttatṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandham bhāveti.

8. Katham anāsavaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandham bhāveti? Uddhaccaṃ pajahato cittassa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhi kāmāsavena anāsavo hoti nirodhagocarō, avijjaṃ pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā avijjāsavena anāsavā hoti nirodhagocarā. Iti anāsavaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti; tena vuccati—anāsavaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandham bhāveti.

Katham taraṇatṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandham bhāveti? Uddhaccasahagatakilesehi ca khandhehi ca tarato cittassa ekaggaṭā avikkhepo samādhi nirodhagocarō, avijjāsahagatakilesehi ca khandhehi ca tarato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā nirodhagocarā. Iti taraṇatṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti; tena vuccati—taraṇatṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandham bhāveti.

Katham animittatṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganand-

dham bhāveti? Uddhaccaṃ pajahato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi sabbanimittehi animitto hoti nirodhagocaro, avijjāṃ pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā sabbanimittehi animittā hoti nirodhagocarā. Iti animittaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti; tena vuccati—animittaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandham bhāveti.

Katham appaṇihitaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandham bhāveti? Uddhaccaṃ pajahato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi sabbapaṇidhi appaṇihito hoti nirodhagocaro, avijjāṃ pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā sabbapaṇidhi appaṇihitā hoti nirodhagocarā. Iti appaṇihitaṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti; tena vuccati—appaṇihitaṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandham bhāveti.

Katham suññataṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandham bhāveti? Uddhaccaṃ pajahato cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi sabbābhinevesehi suñño hoti nirodhagocaro, avijjāṃ pajahato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā sabbābhinevesehi suñña hoti nirodhagocarā. Iti suññataṭṭhena samathavipassanā ekarasā honti, yuganandhā honti, aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti; tena vuccati—suññataṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandham bhāveti.

‘Bhāvetīti.’ Catasso bhāvanā: tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekasattaṭṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā . . . pe . . . maggo sañjāyatīti. Katham maggo sañjāyati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ maggo sañjāyati . . . pe . . . Evaṃ saññojanāni pahiyanti, anusayā byantihonti. Evaṃ suññataṭṭhena samathavipassanaṃ yuganandham bhāveti. Imehi soḷasaḥi ākārehi samathavipassanaṃ yuganandham bhāveti. Evaṃ samathavipassanaṃ yuganandham bhāveti.

9. Katham dhammuddhaccaviggahitaṃ mānaṃ¹ hoti? Aniccato manasikaroto obhāso uppajjati.

¹ dhammuddhaccaṃ viggamānaṃ, S.

‘Obhāso dhammo’ ti obhāsaṃ āpajjati,¹ tato vikkhepo uddhaccaṃ,² tena² uddhaccena viggahitamānaso aniccato upatṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, dukkhato upatṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, anattato upatṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti; tena vuccati—dhammuddhacca-viggahitamānaso³ hoti. So samayo,⁴ yaṃ taṃ cittaṃ ajjhattaṇ ñeva santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodi hoti samādhīyati; tassa maggo sañjāyatīti. Kathaṃ maggo sañjāyati? . . . pe. . . . Evaṃ maggo sañjāyati . . . pe. . . . Evaṃ saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantihonti.

Aniccato manasikaroto ñāṇaṃ uppajjati, pīti uppajjati, passaddhi uppajjati, sukhaṃ uppajjati, adhimokkho uppajjati, paggaḥo⁵ uppajjati, upatṭhānaṃ uppajjati, upekkhā uppajjati, nikanti uppajjati. ‘Nikanti dhammo’ ti nikantiṃ⁶ āpajjati,⁷ tato vikkhepo uddhaccaṃ, tena uddhaccena viggahitamānaso aniccato upatṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, dukkhato upatṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, anattato upatṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti; tena vuccati—dhammuddhaccaviggahitamānaso hoti. So samayo, yaṃ taṃ cittaṃ ajjhattaṇ ñeva santiṭṭhati sannisīdati ekodi hoti samādhīyati; tassa maggo sañjāyatīti. Kathaṃ maggo sañjāyati? . . . pe. . . . Evaṃ maggo sañjāyati . . . pe. . . . Evaṃ saññojanāni pahīyanti, anusayā byantihonti.

Dukkhato manasikaroto . . . pe . . . anattato manasikaroto obhāso uppajjati, ñāṇaṃ uppajjati, pīti uppajjati, passaddhi uppajjati, sukhaṃ uppajjati, adhimokkho uppajjati, paggaḥo uppajjati, upatṭhānaṃ uppajjati, upekkhā uppajjati, nikanti uppajjati. ‘Nikanti dhammo’ ti nikantiṃ āpajjati, tato vikkhepo uddhaccaṃ, tena uddhaccena viggahitamānaso anattato upatṭhānaṃ aniccato upatṭhānaṃ dukkhato upatṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappa-

¹ apaccatīti, S. ; aniccati, S₂. ; āvajjati, K.

² uddhaccantena, K.

³ °mānaso, S. S₂. M. ; °mānasaṃ, K.

⁴ So mayo, S. S₂.

⁵ paggaḥo, K.

⁶ nikanti, S. S₂. M.

⁷ āvajjati, S. S₂. K.

jānāti; tena vuccati — dhammuddhaccaviggahitamānaso hoti . . . pe Evaṃ saññojanāni pahiyanti, anusayā byantihonti.

10. Rūpaṃ aniccato manasikaroto . . . pe . . . rūpaṃ dukkhato manasikaroto . . . pe . . . rūpaṃ anattato manasikaroto, vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaraññaṃ aniccato manasikaroto, jarāmaraññaṃ dukkhato manasikaroto, jarāmaraññaṃ anattato manasikaroto obhāso uppajjati, ñāṇaṃ uppajjati . . . pe . . . nikanti uppajjati. 'Nikanti dhammo' ti nikantiṃ āpajjati, tato vikkhepo uddhaccaṃ, tena uddhaccena viggahitamānaso jarāmaraññaṃ anattato upatṭhānaṃ, jarāmaraññaṃ aniccato upatṭhānaṃ, jarāmaraññaṃ dukkhato upatṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti; tena vuccati — dhammuddhaccaviggahitamānaso hoti. So samayo . . . pe Evaṃ saññojanāni pahiyanti, anusayā byantihonti. Evaṃ dhammuddhaccaviggahitaṃ mānasaṃ hoti.

Obhāse c'eva ñāṇe ca
 pītiyā ca vikampati
 passaddhiyā sukhe c'eva
 yehi cittaṃ pavedhati
 adhimokkhe ca paggāhe
 upatṭhāne ca kampati¹
 upekkhāvajjanāya² c'eva
 upekkhāya³ ca nikantiyā.
 Imāni dasa ṭhānāni⁴
 paññāy' yassa paricita
 dhammuddhaccakusalo hoti
 na ca sammohaṃ gacchati.⁵
 Vikkhipati⁶ c'eva kilissati⁷ ca
 cavati cittabhāvanā

¹ pakampati, S. ; vikampati, K ; kampati, S₂.

² upekkhāvajjānā, S. S₂.

³ ṭhāpekāya, S. ; ṭhāpekkhāya, S₂.

⁴ dassatāna, S. S₂.

⁵ sammohagacchati, K.

⁶ vikkhipati, S. ; vikkhipam eva, S₂. ; vikampati, K.

⁷ kilisati, S. S₂.

vikkhipati kilissati
 bhāvanā parihāyati,
 visujjhati¹ na² kilissati
 bhāvanā na² parihāyati³
 na ca vikkhipati⁴ cittaṃ
 na⁵ kilissati na cavati bhāvanā.⁶
 Imehi catūhi ṭhānehi
 cittasaṅkhepavikkhepaṃ⁷
 avikkhepaṃ viggahitaṃ
 dasaṭṭhānehi pajānātīti.

Y u g a n a n d h a k a t h ā.

¹ vikkhipati, S. S₂. M. ; text, K.

² S. S₂. omit na. ³ pariyāyatīti, S. S₂.

⁴ vikkhipate, M. K. ; vikkhippavo, S. S₂.

⁵ S. S₂. omit na. ⁶ cittabhāvanā, S. S₂. M.

⁷ From here to the end the following are the MS. readings : cittassa saṅkhepavikkhapavigahitaṃ dasa ṭhāne sampajānātīti, M. ; cittassa saṅkhepaviggahita ānā sampajānātīti, S. ; cittassa saṅkhepavikkhepa āvikkhepanā samyojjānātīti, S₂. ; cittassa saṅkhepaṃ vikkhepaṃ viggahitaṃ dasaṭṭhānehi sampajānātīti, K.

II

II. YUGANANDHAVAGGE SACCAKATHA

PARIPUṆṆAKATHĀNIDĀNAM¹

1. CATTĀR' imāni Bhikkhave tathāni avitathāni anaññathāni. Katamāni cattāri?

'Idam dukkhan' ti Bhikkhave tatham etam avitatham etam anaññatham etam, 'ayam dukkhasamudayo' ti tatham etam avitatham etam anaññatham etam, 'ayam dukkhanirodho' ti tatham etam avitatham etam anaññatham etam, 'ayam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā' ti tatham etam avitatham etam anaññatham etam.

Imāni kho Bhikkhave cattāri tathāni avitathāni anaññathāni.

2. Katham dukkham tathaṭṭhena² saccam? Cattāro dukkhassa dukkhatṭhā tathā avitathā anaññathā; dukkhassa pīlanatṭho³ saṅkhatatṭho santāpatṭho⁴ vipariṇāmatṭho. Ime cattāro dukkhassa dukkhatṭhā tathā avitathā anaññathā.

Evam dukkham tathaṭṭhena saccam.

Katham samudayo tathaṭṭhena saccam? Cattāro samudayassa samudayatṭhā tathā avitathā anaññathā; samudayassa āyuhanatṭho nidānatṭho saññogatṭho palibodhatṭho.⁵ Ime cattāro samudayassa samudayatṭhā tathā avitathā anaññathā.

Evam samudayo tathaṭṭhena saccam.

Katham nirodho tathaṭṭhena saccam? Cattāro niro-

¹ °nidāni, S. S₂; nidānāni, M.

² tathena, S. ³ mitṭhatṭho, S. S₂.

⁴ patṭho, S₂; S. omits.

⁵ bahulibodhatṭho, S.; bahulikatatṭho, S₂.

dhassa nirodhatthā tathā avitathā anaññathā : nirodhassa nissaraṇattho vivekattho¹ asaṅkhataṭṭho amatattho. Ime cattāro nirodhassa nirodhatthā tathā avitathā anaññathā.

Evam nirodho tathatthena saccam.

Katham maggo tathatthena saccam? Cattāro maggassa maggaṭṭhā tathā avitathā anaññathā : maggassa niyyānattho hetuttho² dassanaṭṭho ādhipeyyattho. Ime cattāro maggassa maggaṭṭhā tathā avitathā anaññathā.

Evam maggo tathatthena saccam.

3. Katih' ākārehi cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni? Catūh' ākārehi cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni; tathatthena anattatthena saccatthena paṭivedhatthena. Imehi catūh' ākārehi cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. 'Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitam, taṃ ekattam; ekattam ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti' cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni.

Katham tathatthena cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni? Catūh' ākārehi tathatthena cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni; dukkhassa dukkhattho tathattho, samudayassa samudayattho tathattho, nirodhassa nirodhattho tathattho, maggassa maggaṭṭho tathattho. Imehi catūh' ākārehi tathatthena cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. 'Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitam, taṃ ekattam; ekattam ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti' cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni.

Katham anattatthena cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni? Catūh' ākārehi anattatthena cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni: dukkhassa dukkhattho anattattho, samudayassa samudayattho anattattho, nirodhassa nirodhattho anattattho, maggassa maggaṭṭho anattattho. Imehi catūh' ākārehi anattatthena cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. 'Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitam, taṃ ekattam; ekattam ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti' cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni.

Katham saccatthena cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni? Catūh' ākārehi saccatthena cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni: dukkhassa dukkhattho saccattho, samudayassa samudayattho saccattho, nirodhassa nirodhattho saccattho, mag-

¹ vitonatttho, S. S₂.

² hetattho, S₂. K.

gassa maggaṭṭho saccaṭṭho. Imehi catūh' ākārehi saccaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. 'Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ, taṃ ekattaṃ; ekattaṃ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti' cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni.

Kathaṃ paṭivedhaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni? Catūh' ākārehi paṭivedhaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni: dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭho paṭivedhaṭṭho, samudayassa samudayaṭṭho paṭivedhaṭṭho, nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭho paṭivedhaṭṭho, maggassa maggaṭṭho paṭivedhaṭṭho. Imehi catūh' ākārehi paṭivedhaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. 'Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ, taṃ ekattaṃ; ekattaṃ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti' cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni.

4. Kathaṃ cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni? Yaṃ aniccaṃ, taṃ dukkhaṃ; yaṃ aniccaṃ ca dukkhaṃ ca, taṃ anattā; yaṃ aniccaṃ ca dukkhaṃ ca anattā ca, taṃ tathaṃ; yaṃ aniccaṃ ca dukkhaṃ ca anattā ca tathaṃ ca, taṃ saccam; yaṃ aniccaṃ ca dukkhaṃ ca anattā ca tathaṃ ca saccaṃ ca, taṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ. 'Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ, taṃ ekattaṃ; ekattaṃ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti' cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni.

Katīh' ākārehi cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni? Navah' ākārehi cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni: tathaṭṭhena anattaṭṭhena saccaṭṭhena paṭivedhaṭṭhena abhiññatṭhena pariññatṭhena pahānatṭhena bhāvanatṭhena sacchikiriyatṭhena. Imehi navah' ākārehi cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. 'Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ, taṃ ekattaṃ; ekattaṃ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti' cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni.

5. Kathaṃ tathaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni? Navah' ākārehi tathaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni: dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, samudayassa samudayaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, maggassa maggaṭṭho tathaṭṭho, abhiññāya abhiññatṭho tathaṭṭho, pariññāya pariññatṭho tathaṭṭho, pahānassa pahānatṭho tathaṭṭho, bhāvanāya bhāvanatṭho tathaṭṭho, sacchikiriyāya sacchikiriyatṭho tathaṭṭho. Imehi navah' ākārehi tathaṭṭhena cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. 'Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ, taṃ ekattaṃ; ekattaṃ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti' cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni.

Katham anattatthēna . . . pe . . . saccatthēna . . . pe . . . paṭivedhatthēna cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni? Navah' ākārehi paṭivedhatthēna cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni: dukkhassa dukkhattho paṭivedhattho, samudayassa samudayattho paṭivedhattho, nirodhassa nirodhattho paṭivedhattho, maggassa maggattho paṭivedhattho, abhiññāya abhiññattho paṭivedhattho, pariññāya pariññattho paṭivedhattho, pahānassa pahānattho paṭivedhattho, bhāvanāya bhāvanattho paṭivedhattho, sacchikiriyaṃ sacchikiriyattho paṭivedhattho. Imehi navah' ākārehi paṭivedhatthēna cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. 'Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ, taṃ ekattaṃ; ekattaṃ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti' cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni.

6. Katih' ākārehi cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni? Dvādasahi ākārehi cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni; tathatthēna anattatthēna saccatthēna paṭivedhatthēna abhijānanatthēna¹ parijānanatthēna² dhammatthēna tathatthēna³ ñātatthēna sacchikiriyatthēna phassanatthēna⁴ abhisamayatthēna. Imehi dvādasahi ākārehi cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. 'Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ, taṃ ekattaṃ; ekattaṃ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti' cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni.

Katham tathatthēna cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni? Solāsahi ākārehi tathatthēna cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni: dukkhassa pīḷanattho saṅkhatattho santāpattho vipariṇāmattho tathattho,⁵ samudayassa āyuhanattho nidānattho saññogattho palibodhattho tathattho, nirodhassa nissaranattho vivekattho asaṅkhatattho amatattho tathattho, maggassa niyyānattho hetuttho dassanattho ādhipateyyattho tathattho. Imehi solāsahi ākārehi tathatthēna cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. 'Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ, taṃ ekattaṃ; ekattaṃ ekena ñāṇena paṭivijjhatīti' cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni.

¹ abhijānanatthēna, M. S., ² parijānanatthēna, S. S., M.

³ S. S., omit tathatthēna, which thus occurs twice in the list. (?) *tatvatthēna*.

⁴ passanatthēna, M.

⁵ tataattho, S. S., always.

Katham anattatthēna . . . pe . . . saccatthēna paṭive-dhatthēna abhijānanaṭṭhēna parijānanaṭṭhēna dhammaṭṭhēna tathatthēna¹ nātaṭṭhēna sacchikiriyatthēna phassaṇatthēna abhisamayatthēna cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni? Soḷasahi ākārehi abhisamayatthēna cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni: dukkhassa pīḷanaṭṭho saṅkhatattho santāpaṭṭho vipariṇāmattho abhisamayattho, samudayassa āyuhanaṭṭho nidānaṭṭho saññogāttho palibodhattho abhisamayattho, nirodhassa nissaraṇattho vivekattho asaṅkhatattho amataṭṭho abhisamayattho, maggassa niyyānattho hetuttho dassanaṭṭho ādhipateyyattho abhisamayattho. Imehi soḷasahi ākārehi abhisamayatthēna cattāri saccāni ekasaṅgahitāni. 'Yaṃ ekasaṅgahitaṃ, taṃ ekattaṃ; ekattaṃ ekena nāṇena paṭivijjhatīti' cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni.

7. Saccānaṃ² kati lakkhaṇāni? Saccānaṃ dve lakkhaṇāni: saṅkhatalakkhaṇaṃ ca asaṅkhatalakkhaṇaṃ ca. Saccānaṃ imāni dve lakkhaṇāni.

Saccānaṃ kati lakkhaṇāni? Saccānaṃ cha lakkhaṇāni: saṅkhatānaṃ saccānaṃ uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ṭhitānaṃ³ aññathattaṃ paññāyati; asaṅkhatassa saccassa na uppādo paññāyati, na vayo paññāyati, na ṭhitassa⁴ aññathattaṃ paññāyati. Saccānaṃ imāni cha lakkhaṇāni.

Saccānaṃ kati lakkhaṇāni? Saccānaṃ dvādasā lakkhaṇāni: dukkhasaccassa uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ṭhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyati; samudayasaccassa uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ṭhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyati; maggasaccassa uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ṭhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyati; nirodhasaccassa na uppādo paññāyati, na vayo paññāyati, na ṭhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyati. Saccānaṃ imāni dvādasā lakkhaṇāni.

8. Catunnaṃ saccānaṃ kati kusalā, kati akusalā, kati abyākatā? Samudayasaccaṃ akusalaṃ, maggasaccaṃ

¹ tatatthēna, S₂.; tathatthēna, S.

² saccāni, S. S₂.

³ paññāyatītikānaṃ, S. S₂.

⁴ titassa, S.

kusalam, nirodhasaccam abyākatam, dukkhasaccam siyā kusalam siyā akusalam siyā abyākatam. Tīṇi¹ saccāni ekasaccena saṅgahitāni, ekam saccam tīhi saccehi saṅgahitam vatthuvaseṇa pariyāyena.

‘Siyā’ ti. Kathaṇ ca siyā? Yam dukkhasaccam akusalam samudayasaccam akusalam, evam akusalatṭhena dve saccāni ekasaccena saṅgahitāni: ekasaccam dvihi saccehi saṅgahitam. Yam dukkhasaccam kusalam maggasaccam kusalam, evam kusalatṭhena dve saccāni ekasaccena saṅgahitāni: ekam saccam dvihi saccehi saṅgahitam. Yam dukkhasaccam abyākatam nirodhasaccam abyākatam, evam abyākatatṭhena dve saccāni ekasaccena saṅgahitāni: ekasaccam dvihi saccehi saṅgahitam. Evam siyā. Tīṇi saccāni ekasaccena saṅgahitāni, ekasaccam tīhi saccehi saṅgahitam vatthuvaseṇa pariyāyenaṭi.

9. Pubbe me Bhikkhave sambodhā² anabhisambuddhasa Bodhisattass’ eva sato etad ahosi—‘Ko nu kho rūpassa assādo, ko ādinavo, kiṃ nissaraṇam? Ko vedanāya assādo, ko ādinavo, kiṃ nissaraṇam? Ko saññāya assādo, ko ādinavo, kiṃ nissaraṇam? Ko saṅkhārāṇam assādo, ko ādinavo, kiṃ nissaraṇam? Ko viññāṇassa assādo, ko ādinavo, kiṃ nissaraṇam’ ti? Tassa mayham Bhikkhave etad ahosi—‘Yam kho rūpam paṭicca uppajjati sukham somanassam, ayam rūpassa assādo; yam rūpam aniccam dukkham³ vipariṇāmadhammam, ayam rūpassa ādinavo; yo rūpasmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānam, idam rūpassa nissaraṇam. Yam vedanam paṭicca . . . pe . . . yam saññam paṭicca, yam saṅkhāre paṭicca, yam viññānam paṭicca uppajjati sukham somanassam, ayam viññāṇassa assādo; yam viññāṇam aniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam, ayam viññāṇassa ādinavo; yo viññāṇasmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānam, idam viññāṇassa nissaraṇam.

10. Yāva kīvaṇ cāham⁴ Bhikkhave imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānam evam assādaṇ ca assādato ādinavaṇ

¹ S. S₂. M. insert siyā before tīpi.

² sambodhānam, S.

³ aniccam tam dukkham, S. M.

⁴ cāyam, S. S₂.

ca ādinavato nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ nabbhaññāsiṃ,¹ neva tāvāhaṃ² Bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho³ paccaññāsiṃ. Yato ca khvāhaṃ Bhikkhave imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ evaṃ assādaṃ ca assādato ādinavaṃ ca ādinavato nissaraṇaṃ ca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ nabbhaññāsiṃ, athāhaṃ Bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiṃ pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho paccaññāsiṃ. Nāpaṇ ca pana me dassanaṃ udapādi 'akuppā me cetovimutti, ayaṃ antimā jāti, natth' idāni punabbhavo' ti.

11. 'Yaṃ rūpaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ rūpassa assādo' ti pahānapaṭivedho samudaya-saccaṃ; 'yaṃ rūpaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāma-dhammaṃ, ayaṃ rūpassa ādinavo' ti pariññāpaṭivedho dukkhasaccaṃ; 'yo rūpasmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ' ti sacchikiriyāpaṭivedho nirodhasaccaṃ; yā imesu tisu ṭhānesu diṭṭhi saṅkappo vācā kammando ājivo vāyāmo sati samādhi bhāvanāpaṭivedho maggasaccaṃ. 'Yaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ saññaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ saṅkhāre paṭicca, yaṃ viññānaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ viññānassa assādo' ti pahānapaṭivedho samudaya-saccaṃ; 'yaṃ viññānaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāma-dhammaṃ, ayaṃ viññānassa ādinavo' ti pariññāpaṭivedho dukkhasaccaṃ; 'yo viññānasmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ viññānassa nissaraṇaṃ' ti sacchikiriyāpaṭivedho nirodhasaccaṃ; yā imesu tisu ṭhānesu diṭṭhi saṅkappo vācā kammando ājivo vāyāmo sati samādhi bhāvanāpaṭivedho maggasaccaṃ.

12. 'Saccan' ti.⁴ Katih' ākārehi saccaṃ? Tih' ākā-

¹ nabbhaññāsi, S. S. M.

² tāvaṃ, S. S.

³ abhisambodhiṃ, S.; abhisambuddho ti, S. M.

⁴ K. omits saccan ti.

rehi saccam: esanatthena pariggahatthena paṭivedhatthena.

Katham esanatthena saccam? 'Jarāmarapaṃ kiṃ-nidānaṃ kiṃ-samudayaṃ kiṃ-jātikaṃ kiṃ-pabbavaṃ?' ti evaṃ esanatthena saccam. 'Jarāmarapaṃ jātiniidānaṃ jātisamudayaṃ jātijātikaṃ jātipabbavaṃ' ti evaṃ pariggahatthena saccam. Jarāmarapaṃ ca pajānāti, jarāmarapa-samudayaṃ ca pajānāti, jarāmarapanirodhaṃ ca pajānāti, jarāmarapanirodhagāminipaṭipadaṃ ca pajānāti. Evaṃ paṭivedhatthena saccam.

'Jāti kiṃ-nidānā kiṃ-samudayā kiṃ-jātikā kiṃ-pabbavā?' ti evaṃ esanatthena saccam. 'Jāti bhavanidānā bhavasamudayā bhavajātikā bhavapabbavā' ti evaṃ pariggahatthena saccam.

Jātiṃ ca pajānāti, jātisamudayaṃ ca pajānāti, jātinirodhaṃ ca pajānāti, jātinirodhagāminipaṭipadaṃ ca pajānāti. Evaṃ paṭivedhatthena saccam.

'Bhavo kiṃ-nidāno kiṃ-samudayo kiṃ-jātiko kiṃ-pabbavo?' ti evaṃ esanatthena saccam. 'Bhavo upādāna-nidāno upādānasamudayo upādānajātiko upādānapabbavo' ti evaṃ pariggahatthena saccam. Bhavaṃ ca pajānāti, bhavasamudayaṃ ca pajānāti, bhavanirodhaṃ ca pajānāti, bhavanirodhagāminipaṭipadaṃ ca pajānāti. Evaṃ paṭivedhatthena saccam.

'Upādānaṃ kiṃ-nidānaṃ kiṃ-samudayaṃ kiṃ-jātikaṃ kiṃ-pabbavaṃ?' ti evaṃ esanatthena saccam. 'Upādānaṃ taṇhānidānaṃ taṇhāsamudayaṃ taṇhājātikaṃ taṇhāpabbavaṃ' ti evaṃ pariggahatthena saccam. Upādānaṃ ca pajānāti, upādānasamudayaṃ ca pajānāti, upādānanirodhaṃ ca pajānāti, upādānanirodhagāminipaṭipadaṃ ca pajānāti. Evaṃ paṭivedhatthena saccam.

'Taṇhā kiṃ-nidānā kiṃ-samudayā kiṃ-jātikā kiṃ-pabbavā?' ti evaṃ esanatthena saccam.

'Taṇhā vedanānidānā vedanāsamudayā vedanājātikā vedanāpabbavā' ti evaṃ pariggahatthena saccam.

Taṇhaṃ ca pajānāti, taṇhāsamudayaṃ ca pajānāti, taṇhānirodhaṃ ca pajānāti, taṇhānirodhagāminipaṭipadaṃ ca pajānāti. Evaṃ paṭivedhatthena saccam.

‘Vedanā kiṃ-nidānā kiṃ-samudayā kiṃ-jātikā kiṃ-pabhavā?’ ti evaṃ esanaṭṭhena saccam. ‘Vedanā phassanidānā phassasamudayā phassajātikā phassapabhavā’ ti evaṃ pariggahaṭṭhena saccam. Vedanañ ca pajānāti, vedanāsamudayañ ca pajānāti, vedanānirodhañ ca pajānāti, vedanānirodhagāminipaṭipadañ ca pajānāti. Evaṃ paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam.

‘Phasso kiṃ-nidāno kiṃ-samudayo kiṃ-jātiko kiṃ-pabhavo?’ ti evaṃ esanaṭṭhena saccam. ‘Phasso saḷāyatananidāno saḷāyatanasamudayo saḷāyatana-jātiko saḷāyatana-pabhavo’ ti evaṃ pariggahaṭṭhena saccam. Phassañ ca pajānāti, phassasamudayañ ca pajānāti, phassanirodhañ ca pajānāti, phassanirodhagāminipaṭipadañ ca pajānāti. Evaṃ paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam.

‘Saḷāyatanaṃ kiṃ-nidānaṃ kiṃ-samudayaṃ kiṃ-jātikaṃ kiṃ-pabhavaṃ?’ ti evaṃ esanaṭṭhena saccam. ‘Saḷāyatanaṃ nāmarūpanidānaṃ nāmarūpasamudayaṃ nāmarūpajātikaṃ nāmarūpapabhavaṃ’ ti evaṃ pariggahaṭṭhena saccam. Saḷāyatanañ ca pajānāti, saḷāyatanasamudayañ ca pajānāti, saḷāyatana-nirodhañ ca pajānāti, saḷāyatana-nirodhagāminipaṭipadañ ca pajānāti. Evaṃ paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam.

‘Nāmarūpaṃ kiṃ-nidānaṃ kiṃ-samudayaṃ kiṃ-jātikaṃ kiṃ-pabhavaṃ?’ ti evaṃ esanaṭṭhena saccam. Nāmarūpaṃ viññāṇanidānaṃ viññāṇasamudayaṃ viññāṇajātikaṃ viññāṇapabhavaṃ’ ti evaṃ pariggahaṭṭhena saccam. Nāmarūpañ ca pajānāti, nāmarūpasamudayañ ca pajānāti, nāmarūpanirodhañ ca pajānāti, nāmarūpanirodhagāminipaṭipadañ ca pajānāti. Evaṃ paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam.

‘Viññāṇaṃ kiṃ-nidānaṃ kiṃ-samudayaṃ kiṃ-jātikaṃ kiṃ-pabhavaṃ?’ ti evaṃ esanaṭṭhena saccam. ‘Viññāṇaṃ saṅkhāranidānaṃ saṅkhārasamudayaṃ saṅkhārajātikaṃ saṅkhārapabhavaṃ’ ti evaṃ pariggahaṭṭhena saccam. Viññāṇaṃ ca pajānāti, viññāṇasamudayañ ca pajānāti, viññāṇanirodhañ ca pajānāti, viññāṇanirodhagāminipaṭipadañ ca pajānāti. Evaṃ paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam.

'Saṅkhārā kiṃ-nidānā kiṃ-samudayā kiṃ-jātikā kiṃ-pabbhavā?' ti evaṃ esanaṭṭhena saccam.

'Saṅkhārā avijjānidānā avijjāsamudayā avijjājātikā avijjāpabbhavā' ti evaṃ pariggahaṭṭhena saccam.

Saṅkhāre ca pajānāti, saṅkhārasamudayañ ca pajānāti, saṅkhāranirodhañ ca pajānāti, saṅkhāranirodhagāmini-paṭipadañ ca pajānāti. Evaṃ paṭivedhaṭṭhena saccam.

18. Jarāmarañam dukkhasaccam, jāti samudayasaccam, ubhinnaṃ pi nissaraṇam nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajānanā maggasaccam; jāti dukkhasaccam, bhavo samudayasaccam, ubhinnaṃ pi nissaraṇam nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajānanā maggasaccam; bhavo dukkhasaccam, upādānam samudayasaccam, ubhinnaṃ pi nissaraṇam nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajānanā maggasaccam; upādānam dukkhasaccam, taṇhā samudayasaccam, ubhinnaṃ pi nissaraṇam nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajānanā maggasaccam; taṇhā dukkhasaccam, vedanā samudayasaccam, ubhinnaṃ pi nissaraṇam nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajānanā maggasaccam; vedanā dukkhasaccam, phasso samudayasaccam, ubhinnaṃ pi nissaraṇam nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajānanā maggasaccam; phasso dukkhasaccam, saḷāyatanaṃ samudayasaccam, ubhinnaṃ pi nissaraṇam nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajānanā maggasaccam; saḷāyatanaṃ dukkhasaccam, nāmarūpaṃ samudayasaccam, ubhinnaṃ pi nissaraṇam nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajānanā maggasaccam; nāmarūpaṃ dukkhasaccam, viññāṇam samudayasaccam, ubhinnaṃ pi nissaraṇam nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajānanā maggasaccam; viññāṇam dukkhasaccam, saṅkhārā samudayasaccam, ubhinnaṃ pi nissaraṇam nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajānanā maggasaccam; saṅkhārā dukkhasaccam, avijjā samudayasaccam, ubhinnaṃ pi nissaraṇam nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajānanā maggasaccam.

Jarāmarañam dukkhasaccam, jāti siyā dukkhasaccam siyā samudayasaccam,¹ ubhinnaṃ pi nissaraṇam nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajānanā maggasaccam; jāti dukkha-

¹ jarāmarañam dukkhasaccam siyā samudayasaccam, S. S₂. M.

saccam, bhavo siyā dukkhasaccam siyā samudayasaccam,
 ubhinnaṃ pi nissaraṇaṃ nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajānanā
 maggasaccam; . . . pe . . . saṅkhārā¹ dukkhasaccam, avijjā
 siyā dukkhasaccam siyā samudayasaccam, ubhinnaṃ pi
 nissaraṇaṃ nirodhasaccam, nirodhapajānanā magga-
 saccan ti.

S a c c a k a t h ā.

B h ā ṇ a v ā r a ṃ.

¹ S. S₂. M. omit from here to the end.

II

III. YUGANANDHAVAGGE BOJJHAṅGAKATHĀ

SĀVATTHINIDĀNAṂ.

1. Satt' ime Bhikkhave bojjhaṅgā. Katame satta ?

Satisambojjhaṅgo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo viriya-sambojjhaṅgo pītisambojjhaṅgo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo samādhisambojjhaṅgo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo. Ime kho Bhikkhave satta bojjhaṅgā.

'Bojjhaṅgā' ti. Ken' atthena bojjhaṅgā ?

'Bodhāya¹ samvattantīti² bojjhaṅgā, 'bujjhaṅtīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'anubujjhaṅtīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'paṭibujjhaṅtīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'sambujjhaṅtīti' bojjhaṅgā; bujjanatthena bojjhaṅgā, anubujjanatthena bojjhaṅgā, paṭibujjanatthena bojjhaṅgā, sambujjanatthena bojjhaṅgā. 'Bodhentīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'anubodhentīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'paṭibodhentīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'sambodhentīti' bojjhaṅgā; bodhanatthena bojjhaṅgā, anubodhanatthena bojjhaṅgā, paṭibodhanatthena bojjhaṅgā, sambodhanatthena bojjhaṅgā. Bodhipakkhiyatthena bojjhaṅgā, anubodhipakkhiyatthena bojjhaṅgā, paṭibodhipakkhiyatthena bojjhaṅgā, sambodhipakkhiyatthena bojjhaṅgā; buddhilābhatthena³ bojjhaṅgā, buddhipaṭilābhatthena bojjhaṅgā, buddhiropanatthena bojjhaṅgā, buddhi-abhiropanatthena bojjhaṅgā, buddhipāpanatthena⁴ bojjhaṅgā, buddhisampāpanatthena⁵ bojjhaṅgā.

2. Mūlatthena bojjhaṅgā, mūlacariyatthena bojjhaṅgā, mūlapariggahatthena bojjhaṅgā, mūlaparivāratthena bojjhaṅgā.

¹ bodhiyassa, S. S.; bodhiyaṁ, K.

² sattatīti, S. S.

³ buddhilabhanatthena, M.; K. omits.

⁴ buddhipāpatthena, S. S.

⁵ buddhisampāpatthena, S. S.

jhaṅgā,¹ mūlaparipūraṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, mūlaparipākaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, mūlapaṭisambhidatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, mūlapaṭisambhidāpāpanatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, mūlapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvanatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, mūlapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānaṃ pi bojjhaṅgā; hetutṭhena bojjhaṅgā, hetucariyatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, hetupariggahatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, hetuparivāratṭhena bojjhaṅgā, hetuparipūraṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, hetuparipākaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, hetupaṭisambhidatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, hetupaṭisambhidāpāpanatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, hetupaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvanatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, hetupaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānaṃ pi bojjhaṅgā; paccayatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, paccayacariyatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, paccayapariggahatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, paccayaparivāratṭhena bojjhaṅgā, paccayaparipūraṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, paccayaparipākaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, paccayapaṭisambhidatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, paccayapaṭisambhidāpāpanatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, paccayapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvanatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, paccayapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānaṃ pi bojjhaṅgā; visuddhatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, visuddhicariyatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, visuddhipariggahatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, visuddhiparivāratṭhena bojjhaṅgā, visuddhiparipūraṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, visuddhiparipākaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, visuddhipaṭisambhidatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, visuddhipaṭisambhidāpāpanatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, visuddhipaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvanatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, visuddhipaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānaṃ pi bojjhaṅgā; anavajjatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anavajjacariyatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anavajjapariggahatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anavajjaparivāratṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anavajjaparipūraṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anavajjaparipākaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anavajjapaṭisambhidatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anavajjapaṭisambhidāpāpanatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anavajjapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvanatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, anavajjapaṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānaṃ pi bojjhaṅgā; nekkhammatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, nekkhammacariyatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, nekkhammapariggahatṭhena bojjhaṅgā, nekkhammaparivāratṭhena bojjhaṅgā, nekkhammaparipūraṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā, nek-

¹ S. M. insert mūlahetutṭhena bojjhaṅgā here.

khammaparipākattṛhena bojjhaṅgā, nekkhammapaṭṭisambhidatṛhena bojjhaṅgā, nekkhammapaṭṭisambhidāpāpanatṛhena bojjhaṅgā, nekkhammapaṭṭisambhidāya vasībhāvanatṛhena bojjhaṅgā, nekkhammapaṭṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānaṃ pi bojjhaṅgā; vimuttatṛhena bojjhaṅgā, vimutticariyatṛhena bojjhaṅgā, vimuttipariggahatṛhena bojjhaṅgā, vimuttiparivāratṛhena bojjhaṅgā, vimuttiparipūrattṛhena bojjhaṅgā, vimuttiparipākattṛhena bojjhaṅgā, vimuttipaṭṭisambhidatṛhena bojjhaṅgā, vimuttipaṭṭisambhidāpāpanatṛhena bojjhaṅgā, vimuttipaṭṭisambhidāya vasībhāvanatṛhena bojjhaṅgā, vimuttipaṭṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānaṃ pi bojjhaṅgā; anāsavatṛhena bojjhaṅgā, anāsavacariyatṛhena bojjhaṅgā, anāsavapariggahatṛhena bojjhaṅgā, anāsavaparivāratṛhena bojjhaṅgā, anāsavaparipūrattṛhena bojjhaṅgā, anāsavaparipākattṛhena bojjhaṅgā, anāsavapaṭṭisambhidatṛhena bojjhaṅgā, anāsavapaṭṭisambhidāpāpanatṛhena bojjhaṅgā, anāsavapaṭṭisambhidāya vasībhāvanatṛhena bojjhaṅgā, anāsavapaṭṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānaṃ pi bojjhaṅgā; vivekatṛhena bojjhaṅgā, vivekacariyatṛhena bojjhaṅgā, vivekapariggahatṛhena bojjhaṅgā, vivekaparivāratṛhena bojjhaṅgā, vivekaparipūrattṛhena bojjhaṅgā, vivekaparipākattṛhena bojjhaṅgā, vivekapaṭṭisambhidatṛhena bojjhaṅgā, vivekapaṭṭisambhidāpāpanatṛhena bojjhaṅgā, vivekapaṭṭisambhidāya vasībhāvanatṛhena bojjhaṅgā, vivekapaṭṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānaṃ pi bojjhaṅgā; vossaggatṛhena bojjhaṅgā, vossaggacariyatṛhena bojjhaṅgā, vossaggapariggahatṛhena bojjhaṅgā, vossaggaparivāratṛhena bojjhaṅgā, vossaggaparipūrattṛhena bojjhaṅgā, vossaggaparipākattṛhena bojjhaṅgā, vossaggapaṭṭisambhidatṛhena bojjhaṅgā, vossaggapaṭṭisambhidāpāpanatṛhena bojjhaṅgā, vossaggapaṭṭisambhidāya vasībhāvanatṛhena bojjhaṅgā, vossaggapaṭṭisambhidāya vasībhāvappattānaṃ pi bojjhaṅgā.

8. 'Mūlatṛhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'hetutṛhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'paccayatṛhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'visuddhatṛhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'anavajjatṛhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'nekkhammatṛhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vimuttatṛhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'anā-

savatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vivekatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vossaggaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'mūlacariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'hetucariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'paccayacariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'visuddhicariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'anavajjacariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'nekkhammacariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vimutticariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'anāsavacariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vivekacariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vossaggacariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'mūlapariggahaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . vossaggapariggahaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'mūlaparivāraṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'vossaggaparivāraṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'mūlaparipūraṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'vossaggaparipūraṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'mūlaparipākaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'vossaggaparipākaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'mūlapaṭisambhidaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'vossaggapaṭisambhidaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'mūlapaṭisambhidāpānaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'vossaggapaṭisambhidāpānaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'mūlapaṭisambhidāya vasibhāvanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'vossaggapaṭisambhidāya vasibhāvanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . .

4. 'Pariggahaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'parivāraṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'paripūraṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekaggaṭṭhaṃ¹ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'avikkhepaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'paggahaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'avisāraṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'anāvilatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'anīñjanaṭṭhaṃ² bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekattupaṭṭhānavasena cittassa tṭhaṭṭhaṃ³ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ārammaṇaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'gocāraṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'pa-

¹ ekaggataṃ, S. S₂.

² anaññaṭṭhaṃ, M.; vutṭhānaṃ, S. S₂.

³ vivekatṭhaṃ, S. S₂.

hānattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'pariccāgattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vutthānattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vivattanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, santattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'paṇītattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vimuttattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'anāsavattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'taraṇattham¹ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'animittattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'suññattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekarasaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'anativattanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'yuganandhattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'niyyānattham² bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'hetuttham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'dassanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ādhipateyyattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā.

5. 'Samathassa avikkhepattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vipassanāya anupassanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'samathavipassanānam ekarasaṭṭham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'yuganandhassa anativattanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'sikkhāya samādānattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ārammaṇassa gocarattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'līnassa cittassa paggaḥattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'uddhaccassa cittassa viniggahattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ubhavisuddhānam ajjupekkhanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'vīsesādhigamattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'uttaripativedhattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'saccūbhisamayattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'nirodhapatitthāpanattham³ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā.

6. 'Saddhindriyassa adhimokkhattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'paññindriyassa dassanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'saddhābalassa assaddhiye akampiyyattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'paññābalassa avijjāya akampiyyattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'satisambojjhaṅgassa upatthānattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa paṭisaṅkhān-

¹ rathakattham, S. S₂.

² nīyānikattham, S.; niyyānikattham, S₂.

³ nirodhe patitthāpakattham, S. K.; nirodhapatitthānattham, S₂.

attham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'sammāditthiyā¹ dassan-
attham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'sammā-
samādhissa² avikkhepattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā.

'Indriyānam āhipateyyattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā,
'balānam³ akampiyattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'boj-
jhaṅgānam⁴ niyyānattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'mag-
gassa hetuttham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'satipatthānānam
upatthānattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'sammappa-
dhānānam padahattham⁵ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'iddhi-
pādānam ijjhanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'saccānam
tathattham⁶ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'payogānam⁷ paṭi-
passaddhattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'phalānam⁸
sacchikiriyattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'paññāya pajā-
nanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā,⁹ 'vitakkassa abhiro-
panattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vicārassa upavicār-
attham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'pītiyā pharanattham
bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'sukhassa abhisandanattham buj-
jhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'cittassa ekaggattham bujjhantīti'
bojjhaṅgā.

7. 'Āvajjanattham¹⁰ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vijānan-
attham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'pajānanattham buj-
jhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'sañjānanattham bujjhantīti' boj-
jhaṅgā, 'ekodattam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'abhiññāya
ñātattam¹¹ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'pariññāya tīraṇattham
bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'pahānassa pariccāgattham¹² buj-
jhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'bhāvanāya ekarasattham bujjhantīti'
bojjhaṅgā; 'sacchikiriyāya phassanattham bujjhantīti'

¹ ditthiyā, S. S₂.

² samādhissa, M. S. S₂.

³ phalānam, S. S₂.

⁴ S. S₂. M. omit bojjhaṅgānam.

⁵ padahanattham, K.

⁶ tatattam, M.

⁷ yogānam, S. S₂.

⁸ phalassa, M.; phalasacchikiriyattham, S. S₂.

⁹ K. omits 'paññāya pajānanattham bujjhantīti' boj-
jhaṅgā. S₂. omits, but adds in margin, paññāya pajānan-
attham . . . pe

¹⁰ anavajjanattham, M.

¹¹ abhiññeyyattham, K.

¹² paricāgattham, M.

bojjhaṅgā, 'khandhānaṃ khandhaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'dhātūnaṃ dhātutaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'āyatanānaṃ āyatanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'saṅkhatānaṃ saṅkhatatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhatatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā.

8. 'Cittatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'cittānantarikaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'cittassa vutthānatṭhaṃ¹ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'cittassa vijānanatṭhaṃ² bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'cittassa hetutaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'cittassa paccayaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'cittassa vatthutaṭṭhaṃ³ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'cittassa samaṭṭhaṃ⁴ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'cittassa ārammaṇatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'cittassa⁵ gocaraṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'cittassa cariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'cittassa gataṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'cittassa abhinīhāratṭhaṃ⁶ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'cittassa niyyānatṭhaṃ⁷ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'cittassa nissaraṇatṭhaṃ⁸ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā.

9. 'Ekatte⁹ āvajjanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte vijānanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte pajānanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte sañjanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte ekodaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte pakkhandanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte pasīdanatṭhaṃ¹⁰ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte santiṭṭhanatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekatte vimuttaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā,

¹ samutṭhanatṭhaṃ, S.

² avijjanatṭhaṃ, S. S₂.; vivatṭhanatṭhaṃ, M.

³ vatthataṭṭhaṃ, K.; cittatṭhaṃ, S. S₂.

⁴ sammatṭhaṃ, S. S₂.; bhummatṭhaṃ, K.

⁵ cittavatthussa, K.

⁶ abhisāratṭhaṃ, S₂.; K. omits from here to end of sec. 8.

⁷ S. S₂. omit cittassa niyyānatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti bojjhaṅgā.

⁸ nīvaraṇatṭhaṃ, S. S₂.

⁹ ekatṭhena, S. S₂., and afterwards ekatṭhe or ekatthe; ekatte, K., with ekatṭhe as v.l.

¹⁰ passādanatṭhaṃ, S. S₂.; passanatṭhaṃ, M.

‘ekatte “etaṃ¹ santan” ti² passanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’
 bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte yānikataṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā,
 ‘ekatte vatthukataṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte
 anutṭhitatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte paricit-
 atṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte susamāraddhaṭ-
 thaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte pariggahaṭṭhaṃ
 bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte parivāraṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’
 bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte paripūraṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā,
 ‘ekatte samodhānaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte
 adhiṭṭhānaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte āsevan-
 atṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte bhāvanaṭṭhaṃ
 bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte bahulikammaṭṭhaṃ³ buj-
 jhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte susamuggataṭṭhaṃ⁴ bujjhantīti’
 bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte suvisuddhaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ boj-
 jhaṅgā; ‘ekatte buñjanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā,
 ‘ekatte anubuñjanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte
 paṭibuñjanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte sambuñ-
 janaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā; ‘ekatte bodhanaṭṭhaṃ
 bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte anubodhanaṭṭhaṃ buj-
 jhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte paṭibodhanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’
 bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte sambodhanaṭṭhaṃ⁵ bujjhantīti’ boj-
 jhaṅgā, ‘ekatte bodhipakkhiyaṭṭhaṃ⁶ bujjhantīti’ boj-
 jhaṅgā, ‘ekatte anubodhipakkhiyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ boj-
 jhaṅgā, ‘ekatte paṭibodhipakkhiyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ boj-
 jhaṅgā, ‘ekatte sambodhipakkhiyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ boj-
 jhaṅgā; ‘ekatte jotanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte
 ujjotanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte anujotan-
 atṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte paṭijotanaṭṭhaṃ
 bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘ekatte sañjotanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’
 bojjhaṅgā.

10. ‘Pahānaṭṭhaṃ⁷ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘nirodh-
 atṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘patāpanaṭṭhaṃ⁸ buj-
 jhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘virocanaṭṭhaṃ⁹ bujjhantīti’ boj-

¹ evaṃ, S. S₂.

² santati, S₂.

³ S. S₂. M. omit.

⁴ S. S₂. omit.

⁵ S. S₂. M. omit.

⁶ S. S₂. M. omit.

⁷ vimaṃsāya pahānaṭṭhaṃ, K.

⁸ S. S₂. M. omit.

⁹ S. S₂. M. omit.

jhaṅgā, ‘kilesānaṃ santāpaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘amalaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘vimalaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘nimmalatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘samatṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘samayaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘vivekaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘vivekacariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘virāgaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘virāgacariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘nirodhaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘nirodhacariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘vossaggaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘vossaggacariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘vimuttaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘vimutticariyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā; ‘chandaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘chandassa mūlaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘chandassa padahaṭṭhaṃ¹ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘chandassa padhānaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘chandassa ijjanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘chandassa adhimokkhaṭṭhaṃ² bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘chandassa paggaḥaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘chandassa upaṭṭhānaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘chandassa avikkhepaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘chandassa dassanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘viriyaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘cittaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā; ‘vīmaṃsaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘vīmaṃsāya mūlaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘vīmaṃsāya padahaṭṭhaṃ³ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘vīmaṃsāya padhānaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘vīmaṃsāya ijjanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘vīmaṃsāya adhimokkhaṭṭhaṃ² bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘vīmaṃsāya paggaḥaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘vīmaṃsāya upaṭṭhānaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘vīmaṃsāya avikkhepaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘vīmaṃsāya dassanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā.

11. ‘Dukkassa pīlanaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘dukkassa saṅkhaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘dukkassa santāpaṭṭhaṃ bujjhantīti’ bojjhaṅgā, ‘dukkassa

¹ vāraṭṭhaṃ, S. S₂; pādaṭṭhaṃ, K.; haratṭhaṃ, M.

² vimokkhaṭṭhaṃ, M.

³ padaṭṭhaṃ, M.; paṭhamatṭhaṃ, S. S₂.

vipariṇāmattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'samudayassa āyuhanattham nidānattham saññogattham palibodhattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'nirodhassa nissaraṇattham vivekattham asaṅkhataattham amatattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'maggassa niyyānattham hetuttham dassanattham ādhipateyyattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā.

'Tathattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'anaññattham¹ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'anattattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'saccattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'paṭivedhattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'abhiñānanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'pariñānanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'dhammattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'dhātuttham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'nātattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'sacchikiriyaattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'phassanattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'abhisamayattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'nekkhammam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'abyāpādam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ālokasaññam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'avikkhepam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'dhammavavatthānam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ñānam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'pāmojjam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'paṭhamajjhānam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'Arahattamaggaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā.

12. 'Adhimokkhatthena saddhindriyam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'dassanatthena paññindriyam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'assaddhiye akampiyatthena saddhābalaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'avijjāya akampiyatthena paññābalaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'upaṭṭhānatthena satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'paṭisaṅkhānatthena upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'dassanatthena sammāditthim bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'avikkhepatthena sammāsamādhim bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'ādhipateyyatthena indriyam bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'akampiyatthena balaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'niyyānattham bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'hetutthena maggaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'upaṭṭhānatthena satipatthānam

¹ antattham, S.; anantattham, S₂; K. omits.

bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā . . . pe . . . 'padahaṭṭhena sam-mappadhānaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ijjhanatṭhena iddhi-pādaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'tathaṭṭhena saccaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'avikkhepaṭṭhena samathaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'ekarasatṭhena samathavipassanaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'anativattanaṭṭhena yuganandhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhiṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'avikkhepaṭṭhena citta-visuddhiṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'dassanaṭṭhena dīṭṭhi-visuddhiṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'muttaṭṭhena vimokkhaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'paṭivedhaṭṭhena vijjaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'pariccāgaṭṭhena vimuttiṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'paṭipassaddhaṭṭhena anuppāde ñāṇaṃ bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā; 'chandaṃ mūlaṭṭhena bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'manasikāraṃ samutṭhānaṭṭhena bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'phassaṃ samodhānaṭṭhena bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vedanaṃ samosaraṇaṭṭhena bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'samādhim pamukhaṭṭhena bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'satiṃ ādhipateyyaṭṭhena bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'paññaṃ tatuttaraṭṭhena bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'vimuttiṃ sārattaṭṭhena bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā, 'amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena bujjhantīti' bojjhaṅgā.

S ā v a t t h i n i d ā n a ṃ.

13. Tatra kho āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi: 'Āvuso' ti. 'Āvuso' ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccasosunṃ. Āyasmā Sāriputto etad avoca— 'Satt' ime āvuso bojjhaṅgā. Katame satta? Satisambojjhaṅgo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo . . . pe . . . upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo. Ime kho āvuso satta bojjhaṅgā. Imesaṃ svāhaṃ āvuso sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ yena yena bojjhaṅgena ākaṅkhāmi pubbaṇhasamayaṃ viharitum, tena tena bojjhaṅgena pubbaṇhasamayaṃ viharāmi; yena yena bojjhaṅgena ākaṅkhāmi majjhantikasamayaṃ . . . pe . . . sāyaṇhasamayaṃ viharitum, tena tena bojjhaṅgena

sāyaṇhasamayam viharāmi. Satisambojjhaṅgo iti ce me āvuso hoti, 'appamāṇo' ti me hoti, 'susamāraddho' ti me hoti, tiṭṭhantaṃ vacanam¹ 'tiṭṭhatīti' pajānāmi; sace pi me cavati, 'idappaccayā me cavatīti' pajānāmi. Dhamma-vicayasambojjhaṅgo . . . pe . . . upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo iti ce me āvuso hoti, 'appamāṇo' ti me hoti, 'susamāraddho' ti me hoti, tiṭṭhantaṃ vacanam² 'tiṭṭhatīti' pajānāmi; sace pi me cavati, 'idappaccayā me cavatīti' pajānāmi. Seyyathāpi āvuso rañño vā rājamahāmattassa vā nānā-rattānaṃ dussānaṃ dussakaraṇḍako pūro assa, so³ yaṇ ñad eva dussayugam ākaṅkheyya pubbaṇhasamayam pārupitum, tan tad eva dussayugam pubbaṇhasamayam pārupeyya; yaṇ ñad eva dussayugam ākaṅkheyya majjhantika-samayam . . . pe . . . sāyaṇhasamayam pārupitum, tan tad eva dussayugam sāyaṇhasamayam pārupeyya; evam eva kho ahaṃ āvuso sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ yena yena bojjhaṅgena ākaṅkhāmi pubbaṇhasamayam viharitum, tena tena bojjhaṅgena pubbaṇhasamayam viharāmi; yena yena bojjhaṅgena ākaṅkhāmi majjhantikasamayam . . . pe . . . sāyaṇhasamayam viharitum, tena tena bojjhaṅgena sāyaṇhasamayam viharāmi. Satisambojjhaṅgo iti ce me āvuso hoti, 'appamāṇo' ti me hoti, 'susamāraddho' ti me hoti, tiṭṭhantaṃ vacanam 'tiṭṭhatīti' pajānāmi; sace pi me cavati, 'idappaccayā me cavatīti' pajānāmi. Dhamma-vicayasambojjhaṅgo . . . pe . . . upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo iti ce me āvuso hoti, 'appamāṇo' ti me hoti, 'susamāraddho' ti me hoti, tiṭṭhantaṃ vacanam 'tiṭṭhatīti' pajānāmi; sace pi me cavati, 'idappaccayā me cavatīti' pajānāmi.

14. Kathaṃ 'satisambojjhaṅgo iti ce me hotīti' bojjhaṅgo? Yāvataṃ nirodhūpaṭṭhāti, tāvatā 'satisambojjhaṅgo iti ce me hotīti' bojjhaṅgo. Seyyathāpi telapadipassa jhāyato yāvataṃ acchi tāvatā vaṇṇo, yāvataṃ vaṇṇo tāvatā acchi; evam eva yāvataṃ nirodhūpaṭṭhāti tāvatā 'satisambojjhaṅgo iti ce me hotīti' bojjhaṅgo.

¹ cavanam, M.; caram, K.; vacanam, S. S₂.

² vacanam, M.

³ S. S₂, M. omit so.

Kathaṃ 'appamaṇo iti me hotīti' bojjhaṅgo. 'Pamāṇa-bandhā'¹. kilesā sabbe ca² pariyutṭhānā ye ca saṅkhārā ponobbhavikā, appamaṇo nirodho acalaṭṭhena³ asaṅkhatatṭhena; yāvata nirodhūpaṭṭhāti, tāvatā 'appamaṇo iti me hotīti' bojjhaṅgo.

Kathaṃ 'susamāraddho iti me⁴ hotīti' bojjhaṅgo? Visamā kilesā sabbe ca pariyutṭhānā ye ca saṅkhārā ponobbhavikā, samadhammo nirodho santatṭhena paṇītatṭhena; yāvata nirodhūpaṭṭhāti, tāvatā 'susamāraddho iti me hotīti' bojjhaṅgo.

15. Kathaṃ tiṭṭhantaṃ vacanaṃ 'tiṭṭhatīti'⁵ pajānāmi, sace pi cavati 'idappaccayā cavatīti' pajānāmi?

Katīh' ākārehi satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati? Katīh' ākārehi satisambojjhaṅgo cavati?

Aṭṭhah' ākārehi satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, aṭṭhah' ākārehi satisambojjhaṅgo cavati.

Katamehi aṭṭhah' ākārehi satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati? Anuppādaṃ āvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, uppādaṃ anāvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, appavattaṃ āvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, pavattaṃ anāvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, animittaṃ āvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, nimittaṃ anāvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, nirodhaṃ āvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, saṅkhāre anāvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati. Imehi aṭṭhah' ākārehi satisambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati.

Katamehi aṭṭhah' ākārehi satisambojjhaṅgo cavati? Uppādaṃ āvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo cavati, anuppādaṃ anāvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo cavati, pavattaṃ āvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo cavati, appavattaṃ anāvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo cavati, nimittaṃ āvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo cavati, animittaṃ anāvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo cavati, saṅkhāre āvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo cavati, nirodhaṃ anāvajjitattā satisambojjhaṅgo cavati. Imehi aṭṭhah' ākārehi satisambojjhaṅgo cavati.

¹ samānandhā, S. S₂.; pamāṇavantā, K.

² va, K.

³ K. omits.

⁴ ce, S. S₂. M.

⁵ tiṭṭhaṃ taṃ tiṭṭhatīti, S.; tiṭṭhataṃ tiṭṭhatīti, S₂.; cavaṃ, K.; cavanaṃ, M.

Evam tiṭṭhantaṃ vacanaṃ 'tiṭṭhatīti' pajānāmi, sace pi cavati 'idappaccayā cavatīti' pajānāmi . . . pe. . . .

16. Kathaṃ 'upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo iti ce me hotīti' bojjhaṅgo? Yāvatā nirodhūpaṭṭhāti, tāvatā 'upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo iti ce me hotīti' bojjhaṅgo. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa jhāyato yāvatā acchi tāvatā vaṇṇo, yāvatā vaṇṇo tāvatā acchi; evam eva yāvatā nirodhūpaṭṭhāti tāvatā 'upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo iti ce me hotīti' bojjhaṅgo.

Kathaṃ 'appamāno iti me hotīti' bojjhaṅgo? Pamāṇa-bandhā kilesā sabbe ca pariyutṭhānā ye ca saṅkhārā ponobbhavikā, appamāno nirodho acalattṭhena asaṅkhatattṭhena; yāvatā nirodhūpaṭṭhāti, tāvatā 'appamāno iti me hotīti' bojjhaṅgo.

Kathaṃ 'susamāraddho iti me hotīti' bojjhaṅgo? Visamā kilesā sabbe ca pariyutṭhānā ye ca saṅkhārā ponobbhavikā, samadhammo nirodho santattṭhena paṇītattṭhena; yāvatā nirodhūpaṭṭhāti, tāvatā 'susamāraddho iti me hotīti' bojjhaṅgo.

Kathaṃ tiṭṭhantaṃ vacanaṃ 'tiṭṭhatīti' pajānāmi, sace pi cavati 'idappaccayā cavatīti' pajānāmi?

Katīh' ākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati? Katīh' ākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati?

Aṭṭhah' ākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, aṭṭhah' ākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati.

17. Katamehi aṭṭhah' ākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati? Anuppādaṃ āvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, uppādaṃ anāvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, appavattaṃ āvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, pavattaṃ anāvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, animittaṃ āvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, nimittaṃ anāvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, nirodhaṃ āvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati, saṅkhāre anāvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati. Imehi aṭṭhah' ākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tiṭṭhati.

Katamehi aṭṭhah' ākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati? Uppādaṃ āvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati, anuppādaṃ anāvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati, pavattaṃ āvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati, appavattaṃ anā-

vajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati, nimittam āvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati, animittam anāvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati, saṅkhāre āvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati, nirodham anāvajjitattā upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati. Imehi aṭṭhah' ākārehi upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo cavati.

Evam tiṭṭhantaṃ vacanaṃ 'tiṭṭhatīti' pajānāmi, sace pi cavati 'idappaccayā cavatīti' pajānāmīti.

B o j j h a ṅ g a k a t h ā.

II

IV. YUGANANDHAVAGGE METTĀKATHĀ

SĀVATTHINIDĀNAM

1. METTĀYA Bhikkhave cetovimuttiyā āsevitāya bhāvitāya bahulikatāya yānikatāya vatthukatāya anuṭṭhitāya paricitāya susamāraddhāya ekādas' ānisaṃsā pātikanākhā. Katame ekādasa? Sukhaṃ supati, sukhaṃ paṭibujjhati, na pāpakam supinam passati, manussānam piyo hoti, amanussānam piyo hoti, devatā rakkhanti, nassa¹ aggi vā visam vā sattham vā kamati,² tuvaṭam cittam samādhiyati, mukhavaṇṇo vipasīdati, asammūḷho kālam karoti, uttarim appatvivijjhanto brahmalokūpago hoti. Mettāya Bhikkhave cetovimuttiyā āsevitāya bhāvitāya bahulikatāya yānikatāya vatthukatāya anuṭṭhitāya paricitāya susamāraddhāya ime ekādas' ānisaṃsā pātikanākhā.

2. Atthi anodhiso pharaṇā³ mettā cetovimutti, atthi odhiso pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti, atthi disā pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti.

Katih' ākārehi anodhiso pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti? Katih' ākārehi odhiso pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti? Katih' ākārehi disā pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti?

Pañcah' ākārehi anodhiso pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti, sattah' ākārehi odhiso pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti, dasah' ākārehi disā pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti.

Katamehi pañcah' ākārehi anodhiso pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti? 'Sabbe sattā averā abyāpajjhā anighā sukhī attānam pariharantu, sabbe paṇā'. . . pe . . . sabbe bhūtā, sabbe puggalā, sabbe attabhāvapariyāpannā averā abyā-

¹ nassa, M.

² khamati, S.

³ bharaṇā, S.

pajjhā anīghā sukhī attānaṃ pariharantūti', imehi pañcah' ākārehi anodhiso pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti.

Katamehi sattah' ākārehi odhiso pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti? 'Sabbā itthiyo averā abyāpajjhā anīghā sukhī attānaṃ pariharantu, sabbe purisā . . . pe . . . sabbe ariyā, sabbe anariyā, sabbe devā, sabbe manussā, sabbe vinipātikā averā abyāpajjhā anīghā sukhī attānaṃ pariharantūti', imehi sattah' ākārehi odhiso pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti.

3. Katamehi dasah' ākārehi disā pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti?

'Sabbe puratthimāya disāya sattā averā abyāpajjhā anīghā sukhī attānaṃ pariharantu, sabbe pacchimāya disāya sattā . . . pe . . . sabbe uttarāya disāya sattā, sabbe dakkhiṇāya disāya sattā; sabbe puratthimāya anudisāya sattā, sabbe pacchimāya anudisāya sattā, sabbe uttarāya anudisāya sattā, sabbe dakkhiṇāya anudisāya sattā, sabbe hetthimāya disāya sattā, sabbe uparimāya disāya sattā averā abyāpajjhā anīghā sukhī attānaṃ pariharantu; sabbe puratthimāya disāya pāṇā . . . pe . . . bhūtā, puggalā, attabhāvapariyāpannā, sabbā itthiyo, sabbe purisā, sabbe ariyā, sabbe anariyā, sabbe devā, sabbe manussā, sabbe vinipātikā averā abyāpajjhā anīghā sukhī attānaṃ pariharantu; sabbe pacchimāya disāya vinipātikā, sabbe uttarāya disāya vinipātikā, sabbe dakkhiṇāya disāya vinipātikā; sabbe puratthimāya anudisāya vinipātikā, sabbe pacchimāya anudisāya vinipātikā, sabbe uttarāya anudisāya vinipātikā, sabbe dakkhiṇāya anudisāya vinipātikā, sabbe hetthimāya disāya vinipātikā, sabbe uparimāya disāya vinipātikā averā abyāpajjhā anīghā sukhī attānaṃ pariharantūti', imehi dasah' ākārehi disā pharaṇā mettā cetovimutti. 'Sabbesaṃ sattānaṃ pīḷaṇaṃ vajjetvā apīḷanāya, upaghātaṃ vajjetvā anupaghātēna, santāpaṃ vajjetvā asantāpeṇa, pariyādānaṃ vajjetvā apariyādānēna, vihesaṃ vajjetvā avihesāya, sabbe sattā averino hontu mā verino, sukhino hontu mā dukkhino, sukhitattā hontu mā dukkhitattā' ti, imehi aṭṭhah' ākārehi 'sabbe sattā mettāyatīti' mettā, 'taṃ dhammaṃ cetayātīti' ceto,

‘sabbabyāpādapariyutthānehi vimuccatīti’ vimutti, ‘mettā ca ceto ca vimutti cāti’¹ mettācetovimutti.

4. ‘Sabbe sattā averino hontu khemino hontu sukhino hontūti’ saddhāya adhimuccati, saddhindriyaṃ paribhāvitā² hoti mettā cetovimutti; ‘sabbe sattā averino hontu khemino hontu sukhino hontūti’ viriyaṃ paggaṇhāti, viriyindriyaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; ‘sabbe sattā averino hontu khemino hontu sukhino hontūti’ satīṃ upatthāpeti, satindriyaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; ‘sabbe sattā averino hontu khemino hontu sukhino hontūti’ cittaṃ samādahati, samādhindriyaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; ‘sabbe sattā averino hontu khemino hontu sukhino hontūti’ paññāya pajānāti, paññindriyaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti.

Imāni pañce’ indriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, imehi pañcaḥ’ indriyehi mettā cetovimutti āseviyati; imāni pañce’ indriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā bhāvanā honti, imehi pañcaḥ’ indriyehi mettā cetovimutti bhāviyati; imāni pañce’ indriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā bahulīkammā honti, imehi pañcaḥ’ indriyehi mettā cetovimutti bahulīkariyati; imāni pañce’ indriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā alaṅkāra honti, imehi pañcaḥ’ indriyehi mettā cetovimutti svālaṅkatā hoti; imāni pañce’ indriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā parikkhārā honti, imehi pañcaḥ’ indriyehi mettā cetovimutti supaṅkhatā hoti; imāni pañce’ indriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā parivārā honti, imehi pañcaḥ’ indriyehi mettā cetovimutti suparivutā³ hoti.

Imāni pañce’ indriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, bhāvanā honti, bahulīkammā honti, alaṅkāra honti, parikkhārā honti, parivārā honti, pāripūrī honti, sahaḡatā honti, sahaḡatā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti, paḡkḡhandanā honti, pasādanā⁴ honti, santitṭhanā honti, vimuccanā honti, ‘etaṃ santan’ ti passanā honti, yānikatā

¹ mettā ca cetovimutti cāti, K.

² saddhindriyaparibhāvitā, K.

³ paripurī, S.M.

⁴ saṃsidanā, M. S.S., omit.

honti, vatthukatā honti, anuṭṭhitā honti, paricitā honti, susamāraddhā honti, subhavitā honti, svādhiṭṭhitā honti, susamuggatā honti, suvimuttā honti, nibbattenti, jotenti, pabhāsentī.¹

5. 'Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' assaddhiye na kampati, saddhābalaṃ paribhāvitā² hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' kosajje na kampati, viriyabalaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' pamāde na kampati, satibalaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' uddhacce na kampati, samādhībalaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' avijjāya na kampati, paññābalaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti.

Imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, imehi pañcahi balehi mettā cetovimutti āseviyati³; imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā bhāvanā honti, imehi pañcahi balehi mettā cetovimutti bhāviyati; imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā bahulikammā honti, imehi pañcahi balehi mettā cetovimutti bahulikariyati; imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā alaṅkāra honti, imehi pañcahi balehi mettā cetovimutti svālaṅkatā⁴ hoti; imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā parikkhārā honti, imehi pañcahi balehi mettā cetovimutti suparikkhatā hoti; imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā parivārā honti, imehi pañcahi balehi mettā cetovimutti suparivutā hoti.

Imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, bhāvanā honti, bahulikammā honti, alaṅkāra honti, parikkhārā honti, parivārā honti, pāripūrī honti, sahaḡatā honti, sahaḡatā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti, pak-khandanā honti, paṣīdanā honti, santiṭṭhanā honti, vimuc-

¹ pakāsentī, M.; patāpentī, K.

² saddhābalaparibhāvitā, K.

³ āseviyyati, M.; āsevati, S.

⁴ alaṅkatā, S.

canā honti, 'etaṃ santan' ti passanā honti, yānikatā honti, vatthukatā honti, anutthitā honti, paricitā honti, susamārad-dhā honti, subhāvitā honti, svādhitthitā honti, susamuggatā honti, suvimuttā honti, nibbattenti, jotenti, pabhāsentī.

6. 'Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' satim upatthāpeti, satisambojjhaṅgaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā . . . pe . . . ' paññāya parivicināti,¹ dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā . . . pe' . . . viriyaṃ pag-gaṇhāti, viriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā ceto-vimutti; 'sabbe sattā . . . pe . . . ' parilāhaṃ paṭipassam-bheti, pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovi-mutti; 'sabbe sattā . . . pe . . . ' duṭṭhullaṃ paṭipassam-bheti, passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā . . . pe . . . ' cittaṃ samādahati, samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā . . . pe . . . ' ñāṇena kilese paṭisaṅkhāti, upek-khāsambojjhaṅgaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti.

Ime satta bojjhaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, imehi sattahi bojjhaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti āseviyati; ime satta bojjhaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā bhāvanā honti, imehi sattahi bojjhaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti bhāviyati; ime satta bojjhaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā bahulīkammā honti, imehi sattahi bojjhaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti bahulī-kariyati; ime satta bojjhaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā alaṅ-kārā honti, imehi sattahi bojjhaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti svālaṅkatā hoti; ime satta bojjhaṅgā mettāya cetovimut-tiyā parikkhārā honti, imehi sattahi bojjhaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti superikkhatā hoti; ime satta bojjhaṅgā met-tāya cetovimuttiyā parivārā honti, imehi sattahi bojjhaṅ-gehi mettā cetovimutti superivutā hoti.

Ime satta bojjhaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, bhāvanā honti, bahulīkammā honti, alaṅkārā honti, parikkhārā honti, parivārā honti, pāripūrī honti, sahaḡatā honti, sahaḡatā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti, pakkhandanā honti, paṣīdanā honti, santiṭṭhanā honti,

¹ pavicināti, K.

vimuccanā honti, 'etaṃ santan' ti passanā honti, yānikatā honti, vatthukatā honti, anuṭṭhitā honti, paricitā honti, susamāraddhā honti, subhāvitā honti, svādhiṭṭhitā honti, susamuggatā honti, suvimuttā honti, nibbattenti, jotenti, pabhāsenti.

7. 'Sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' sammā passati, sammādiṭṭhim paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' sammā abhiniropeti, sammāsaṅkappaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' sammā pariggaṇhāti, sammāvācaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' sammā samuṭṭhāpeti, sammākammantaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' sammā vodāpeti, sammā-ājīvaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' sammā paggaṇhāti, sammāvāyāmaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' sammā upaṭṭhāpeti, sammāsatim paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; 'sabbe sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' sammā samādahati, sammāsamādhiṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti.

Ime aṭṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, imehi aṭṭhahi maggaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti āseviyati; ime aṭṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā bhāvanā honti, imehi aṭṭhahi maggaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti bhāviyati; ime aṭṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā bahulikammā honti, imehi aṭṭhahi maggaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti bahulikariyati; ime aṭṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā alaṅkāra honti, imehi aṭṭhahi maggaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti svālaṅkatā hoti; ime aṭṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā parikkhārā honti, imehi aṭṭhahi maggaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti superikkhatā hoti; ime aṭṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā parivārā honti, imehi aṭṭhahi maggaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti superivutā hoti.

Ime aṭṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā

honti, bhāvanā honti, bahulikammā honti, alaṅkāra honti, parikkhārā honti, parivārā honti, pāripūrī honti, sahaḡatā honti, sahaḡatā honti, saṁsatṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti, pakkhandanā honti, pasidanā honti, santitṭhanā honti, vimuccanā honti, 'etaṁ santan' ti passanā honti, yānikatā honti, vatthukatā honti, anuṭṭhitā honti, paricitā honti, susamāradḡhā honti, subhāvitā honti, svāḡhiṭṭhitā honti, susamugḡatā honti, suvimuttā honti, nibbattenti, jotenti, pabhāsentī.

8. 'Sabbesaṁ pāṇānaṁ . . . pe . . . sabbesaṁ bhūtānaṁ, sabbesaṁ puggalānaṁ, sabbesaṁ attabhāvaḡariyāpannānaṁ, sabbesaṁ itthīnaṁ, sabbesaṁ purisaṇaṁ, sabbesaṁ ariyānaṁ, sabbesaṁ anariyānaṁ, sabbesaṁ devānaṁ, sabbesaṁ manussaṇaṁ, sabbesaṁ vinipātikānaṁ pīlaṇaṁ vajjetvā aḡilaṇāya, upaḡhātaṁ vajjetvā anupaḡhātēna, santāpaṁ vajjetvā asantāpeṇa, pariḡādānaṁ vajjetvā aparīḡādāṇēna, vihesaṁ vajjetvā avihesāya, sabbe vinipātikā averino hontu mā verino, sukhino hontu mā dukkhino, sukhitattā hontu mā dukkhitattā, imehi aṭṭhaḡ ākārehi 'sabbe vinipātikā mettāyatitī' mettā, 'taṁ dhammaṁ cetayatitī' ceto, 'sabbabyāḡpāḡapariyutṭhāṇēhi vimuccatitī' vimutti, 'mettā ca ceto ca vimutti cāti' mettācetovimutti. 'Sabbe vinipātikā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' saddhāya adhimuccati, saddhindriyaṁ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . nibbattenti jotenti pabhāsentī.

9. 'Sabbesaṁ puratthimāya disāya sattānaṁ . . . pe . . . sabbesaṁ pacchimāya disāya sattānaṁ, sabbesaṁ uttarāya disāya sattānaṁ, sabbesaṁ dakkhiṇāya disāya sattānaṁ, sabbesaṁ puratthimāya anudisāya sattānaṁ, sabbesaṁ pacchimāya anudisāya sattānaṁ, sabbesaṁ uttarāya anudisāya sattānaṁ, sabbesaṁ dakkhiṇāya anudisāya sattānaṁ, sabbesaṁ hetthimāya disāya sattānaṁ, sabbesaṁ uparimāya disāya sattānaṁ pīlaṇaṁ vajjetvā aḡilaṇāya . . . pe . . . 'mettā ca ceto ca vimutti cāti' mettācetovimutti.

'Sabbe uparimāya disāya sattā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' saddhāya adhimuccati, saddhin-

driyaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . nibbattenti jotenti pabhāsentī.

10. 'Sabbesaṃ puratthimāya disāya pāṇānaṃ . . . pe . . . vinipātikānaṃ, sabbesaṃ pacchimāya disāya vinipātikānaṃ, sabbesaṃ uttarāya disāya vinipātikānaṃ, sabbesaṃ dakkhiṇāya disāya vinipātikānaṃ, sabbesaṃ puratthimāya anudisāya vinipātikānaṃ, sabbesaṃ pacchimāya anudisāya vinipātikānaṃ, sabbesaṃ uttarāya anudisāya vinipātikānaṃ, sabbesaṃ dakkhiṇāya anudisāya vinipātikānaṃ, sabbesaṃ hetthimāya disāya vinipātikānaṃ, sabbesaṃ uparimāya disāya vinipātikānaṃ pīlanaṃ vajjetvā apīlāya . . . pe . . . 'mettā ca ceto ca vimutti cāti' mettā-cetovimutti.

11. 'Sabbe uparimāya disāya vinipātikā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' saddhāya adhimuccati, saddhindriyaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti; sabbe uparimāya disāya vinipātikā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' viriyaṃ paggaṇhāti, viriyindriyaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . satīṃ upatthāpeti, satindriyaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . cittaṃ samādahati, samādhindriyaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . paññāya pajānāti, paññindriyaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti. Imāni pañce' indriyāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, imehi pañcaḥ' indriyehi mettā cetovimutti āseviyati . . . pe . . . nibbattenti jotenti pabhāsentī.

12. 'Sabbe uparimāya disāya vinipātikā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' assaddhiye na kampati, saddhābalaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . kosajje na kampati, viriyabalaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . pamāde na kampati, satībalaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . uddhacce na kampati, samādhībalaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . avijjāya na kampati, paññābalaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti. Imāni pañca balāni mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, imehi pañcahi balehi mettā cetovimutti āseviyati . . . pe . . . nibbattenti jotenti pabhāsentī.

13. 'Sabbe uparimāya disāya vinipātikā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' satim upaṭṭhāpeti, sati-sambojjhaṅgaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . paññāya parivicināti, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . viriyam paggaṇhāti, viriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . parilāham paṭipassambheti, pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . dutṭhullaṃ paṭipassambheti, passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . cittam samādahati, samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . ñāpena kilese paṭisaṅkhāti, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti.

Ime satta bojjhaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, imehi sattahi bojjhaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti āseviyati . . . pe . . . nibbattenti jotenti pabhāsentī.

14. Sabbe uparimāya disāya vinipātikā averino hontu, khemino hontu, sukhino hontūti' sammā passati, sammā-ditṭhiṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . sammā abhiniropeti, sammāsaṅkappaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . sammā pariggaṇhāti, sammāvācam paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . sammā samutṭhāpeti, sammākammantaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . sammā vodāpeti, sammā-ājīvaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . sammā paggaṇhāti, sammāvāyāmaṃ paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . sammā upaṭṭhāpeti, sammāsatim paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti . . . pe . . . sammā samādhīyati, sammāsamādhim paribhāvitā hoti mettā cetovimutti.

Ime aṭṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, imehi aṭṭhahi maggaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti āseviyati; ime aṭṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā parivārā honti, imehi aṭṭhahi maggaṅgehi mettā cetovimutti suparivutā hoti; ime aṭṭha maggaṅgā mettāya cetovimuttiyā āsevanā honti, bhāvanā honti, bahulikammā honti, alaṅkāra honti, parikkhārā honti, parivārā honti,

pāripūrī honti, saḥagatā honti, saḥajātā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti, paḥkhandanā honti, paśīdanā honti, santiṭṭhanā honti, vimuccanā honti, 'etaṃ santan' ti passanā honti, yānikatā honti, vatthukatā honti, anuṭṭhitā honti, paricitā honti, susamāraddhā honti, subhāvitā honti, svādhitṭhitā honti, susamuggatā honti, suvimuttā honti, nibbattenti, jotenti, pabhāsentīti.

Mettākathā nitṭhitā.

II

V. YUGANANDHAVAGGE VIRĀGAKATHĀ

1. Virāgo¹ maggo, vimutti phalaṃ. Kathaṃ virāgo² maggo?³

Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammāditṭhi micchāditṭhiyā virajjati, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca virajjati, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi virajjati.

Virāgo virāgārammaṇo virāgagocaro virāge samudāgato⁴ virāge ṭhito virāge patitṭhito.

‘Virāgo’ ti. Dve virāgā: nibbānaṃ ca virāgo, ye ca⁵ nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe virāgā hontiti virāgo. ‘Sahajātāni sattaṅgāni virāgaṃ gacchantīti’ virāgo maggo, ‘etena maggena Buddhā ca sāvakā ca agataṃ disaṃ nibbānaṃ gacchantīti’ atṭhaṅgiko maggo. Yāvataṃ puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ parappavādānaṃ⁶ maggā, ayaṃ eva ariyo atṭhaṅgiko maggo aggo ca seṭṭho ca pāmokkho⁷ ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti maggānaṃ atṭhaṅgiko seṭṭho.

Abhiropanaṭṭhena⁸ sammāsaṅkappo micchāsaṅkappā virajjati, pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācā micchāvācāya virajjati, samutṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammanto micchākammantā virajjati, vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājīvo micchā-ājīvā virajjati, paggaḥaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmā virajjati, upatṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsati micchāsatiyā virajjati, avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamaṇādhī micchāsamaṇādhito virajjati,

¹ vitarāgo, S.

² virāgo, S.

³ S. omits.

⁴ samupāgato, K., with samudāgato as v.l.

⁵ va, M.

⁶ parippavādānaṃ, S.

⁷ vimokkho, K., with pāmokkho as v.l.

⁸ abhiniropanaṭṭhena, S.M.

tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca virajjati, bahiddhā ca sabbanimित्तेhi virajjati.

Virāgo virāgārammaṇo virāgagocaro virāge samudāgato virāge ʒhito virāge patitʒhito.

‘Virāgo’ ti. Dve virāgā: nibbānaṃ ca virāgo, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe virāgā hontīti virāgo. ‘Sahajātāni sattaṅgāni virāgaṃ gacchantīti’ virāgo maggo, ‘etena maggena Buddhā ca sāvakā ca agataṃ disaṃ nibbānaṃ gacchantīti’ aʒṭhaṅgiko maggo. Yāvata puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ parappavādānaṃ maggā, ayaṃ eva ariyo aʒṭhaṅgiko maggo aggo ca seʒṭho ca pāmokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti maggānaṃ aʒṭhaṅgiko seʒṭho.

2. Sakadāgāmimaggaḅkhaṇe dassanaʒṭṭhena sammādiʒṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepaʒṭṭhena sammāsamaḁhi olaṛikā kāmarāgasaṇṇojanā paʒighasaṇṇojanā, olaṛikā kāmarāgānusayā paʒighānusayā virajjati, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca virajjati, bahiddhā ca sabbanimित्तेhi virajjati.

Virāgo virāgārammaṇo virāgagocaro virāge samudāgato virāge ʒhito virāge patitʒhito.

‘Virāgo’ ti. Dve virāgā: nibbānaṃ ca virāgo, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe virāgā hontīti virāgo. ‘Sahajātāni sattaṅgāni virāgaṃ gacchantīti’ virāgo maggo, ‘etena maggena Buddhā ca sāvakā ca agataṃ disaṃ nibbānaṃ gacchantīti’ aʒṭhaṅgiko maggo. Yāvata puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ parappavādānaṃ maggā, ayaṃ eva ariyo aʒṭhaṅgiko maggo aggo ca seʒṭho ca pāmokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti maggānaṃ aʒṭhaṅgiko seʒṭho.

3. Anāgāmimaggaḅkhaṇe dassanaʒṭṭhena sammādiʒṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepaʒṭṭhena sammāsamaḁhi aṇusahagatā kāmarāgasaṇṇojanā paʒighasaṇṇojanā, aṇusahagatā kāmarāgānusayā paʒighānusayā virajjati, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca virajjati, bahiddhā ca sabbanimित्तेhi virajjati.

Virāgo virāgārammaṇo virāgagocaro virāge samudāgato virāge ʒhito virāge patitʒhito.

‘Virāgo’ ti. Dve virāgā: nibbānañ ca virāgo, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe virāgā hontīti virāgo. ‘Sahajātāni sattaṅgāni virāgaṃ gacchantīti’ virāgo maggo, ‘etena maggena Buddhā ca sāvakā ca agataṃ disaṃ nibbānaṃ gacchantīti’ atṭhaṅgiko maggo. Yāvataṃ puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ parappavādānaṃ maggā, ayaṃ eva ariyo atṭhaṅgiko maggo aggo ca seṭṭho ca pāmokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti maggānaṃ atṭhaṅgiko seṭṭho.

4. Arahattamaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi rūparāgā arūparāgā mānā uddhaccā avijjāya mānānusayā bhavarāgānusayā avijjānusayā virajjati, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca virajjati, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi virajjati.

Virāgo virāgārammaṇo virāgagocaro virāge samudāgato virāge ṭhito virāge paṭiṭṭhito.

‘Virāgo’ ti. Dve virāgā: nibbānañ ca virāgo, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe virāgā hontīti virāgo. ‘Sahajātāni sattaṅgāni virāgaṃ gacchantīti’ virāgo maggo, ‘etena maggena Buddhā ca sāvakā ca agataṃ disaṃ nibbānaṃ gacchantīti’ atṭhaṅgiko maggo. Yāvataṃ puthusamaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ parappavādānaṃ maggā, ayaṃ eva ariyo atṭhaṅgiko maggo aggo ca seṭṭho ca pāmokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti maggānaṃ atṭhaṅgiko seṭṭho.

5. Dassanavirāgo sammādiṭṭhi, abhiropanavirāgo¹ sammāsaṅkappo, pariggahavirāgo sammāvācā, samuṭṭhānavirāgo sammākammanto, vodānavirāgo sammā-ājīvo, pagga-havirāgo sammāvāyāmo, upaṭṭhānavirāgo sammāsati, avikkhepavirāgo sammāsamādhi; upaṭṭhānavirāgo satisam-bojjhaṅgo, pavicayavirāgo dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo, pagga-havirāgo viriyasambojjhaṅgo, pharaṇavirāgo pītisambojjhaṅgo, upasamavirāgo passaddhisambojjhaṅgo, avikkhepavirāgo samādhisambojjhaṅgo, paṭisaṅkhānavirāgo upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo.

¹ All MSS. have abhiropana° here.

Assaddhiye akampiyavirāgo saddhābalaṃ, kosajje akampiyavirāgo viriyabalaṃ, pamāde akampiyavirāgo satibalaṃ, uddhacce akampiyavirāgo samādhibalaṃ, avijjāya akampiyavirāgo paññābalaṃ; adhimokkhavirāgo saddhindriyaṃ, paggahavirāgo viriyindriyaṃ, upatthānavirāgo satindriyaṃ, avikkhepavirāgo samādhindriyaṃ, dassanavirāgo paññindriyaṃ.

Ādhipateyyatthena indriyā virāgo, akampiyatthena balā virāgo, niyyānatthena bojjaṅgā virāgo, hetutthena maggo virāgo, upatthānatthena satipatthānā virāgo, padahanatthena sammappadhānā virāgo, ijjhanatthena iddhipādā virāgo, tathatthena saccā virāgo, avikkhepatthena samatho virāgo; anupassanatthena vipassanā virāgo, ekarasatthena samathavipassanā virāgo, anativattanatthena yuganandhaṃ virāgo; saṃvaratthena silavisuddhi virāgo, avikkhepatthena cittavisuddhi virāgo, dassanatthena ditthivisuddhi virāgo; vimuttatthena vimokkho virāgo, paṭivedhatthena vijjā virāgo, pariccāgatthena vimutti virāgo, samucchedatthena khaye ñāṇaṃ virāgo.

Chando mūlatthena virāgo, manasikāro samutthānatthena virāgo, phasso samodhānatthena virāgo, vedanā samosaranatthena virāgo, samādhī pamukhatthena virāgo, sati ādhipateyyatthena virāgo, paññā tatuttaratthena virāgo, vimutti sārattthena virāgo. Dassanamaggo sammāditthi, abhiropanamaggo sammāsaṅkappo . . . pe . . . amato-gadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānatthena maggo.

Evam virāgo maggo.

6. Kathaṃ vimutti phalaṃ ?

Sotāpattiphalakkhaṇe dassanatthena sammāditthi micchāditthiyā vimuttā hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vimuttā hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vimuttā hoti.

Vimutti vimuttārammaṇā vimuttigocarā vimuttiyā samudāgatā vimuttiyā tṭhitā vimuttiyā paṭitṭhitā.

‘Vimuttitī.’ Dve vimuttiyo : nibbānaṃ ca vimutti, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe vimuttā hontīti vimutti phalaṃ.

Abhiropanatthena sammāsaṅkappo micchāsaṅkappā

vimutto hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vimutto hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vimutto hoti.

Vimutti vimuttārammaṇā vimuttigocarā vimuttiyā samudāgatā vimuttiyā t̥hitā vimuttiyā paṭiṭṭhitā.

‘Vimuttīti.’ Dve vimuttiyo : nibbānañ ca vimutti, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe vimuttā hontīti vimutti phalaṃ.

Pariggahaṭṭhena sammāvācā micchāvācāya vimuttā hoti . . . pe . . . samutṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammanto micchākammantā vimuttā hoti, vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājīvo micchā-ājīvā vimutto hoti, paggaḥaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmā vimutto hoti, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsati micchāsatiyā vimuttā hoti, avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī micchāsamādhito vimutto hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vimutto hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vimutto hoti.

Vimutti vimuttārammaṇā vimuttigocarā vimuttiyā samudāgatā vimuttiyā t̥hitā vimuttiyā paṭiṭṭhitā.

‘Vimuttīti.’ Dve vimuttiyo : nibbānañ ca vimutti, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe vimuttā hontīti vimutti phalaṃ.

7. Sakadāgāmiphalakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī oḷārikā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā, oḷārikā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vimutto hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vimutto hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vimutto hoti.

Vimutti vimuttārammaṇā vimuttigocarā vimuttiyā samudāgatā vimuttiyā t̥hitā vimuttiyā paṭiṭṭhitā.

‘Vimuttīti.’ Dve vimuttiyo : nibbānañ ca vimutti, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe vimuttā hontīti vimutti phalaṃ.

8. Anāgāmiphalakkhaṇe daṣṣanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī aṇusahagatā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā, aṇusahagatā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vimutto hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vimutto hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vimutto hoti.

Vimutti vimuttārammaṇā vimuttigocarā vimuttiyā samudāgatā vimuttiyā t̥hitā vimuttiyā paṭiṭṭhitā.

‘Vimuttīti.’ Dve vimuttiyo : nibbānaṃ ca vimutti, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe vimuttā hontīti vimutti phalaṃ.

9. Arahattaphalakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī rūparāgā arūparāgā mānā uddhaccā avijjāya mānānusayā bhavarāgānusayā avijjānusayā vimutto hoti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vimutto hoti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vimutto hoti.

Vimutti vimuttārammaṇā vimuttigocarā vimuttiyā samudāgatā vimuttiyā t̥hitā vimuttiyā paṭiṭṭhitā.

‘Vimuttīti.’ Dve vimuttiyo : nibbānaṃ ca vimutti, ye ca nibbānārammaṇatā jātā dhammā sabbe vimuttā hontīti vimutti phalaṃ.

10. Dassanavimutti sammādiṭṭhi, abhiropanavimutti sammāsaṅkappo, pariggahavimutti sammāvācā, samuṭṭhānavimutti sammākammanto, vodānavimutti sammā-ājīvo, paggahavimutti sammāvāyāmo, upaṭṭhānavimutti sammāsaṭi, avikkhepavimutti sammāsamādhī; upaṭṭhānavimutti satisambojjhaṅgo, pavicayavimutti dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo, paggahavimutti viriyasambojjhaṅgo, pharaṇavimutti pītisambojjhaṅgo, upasamavimutti passaddhisambojjhaṅgo, avikkhepavimutti samādhisambojjhaṅgo, paṭisaṅkhānavimutti upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo.

Assaddhiye akampiyavimutti saddhābalaṃ, kosajje akampiyavimutti viriyabalaṃ, pamāde akampiyavimutti satibalaṃ, uddhacce akampiyavimutti samādhibalāṃ, avijjāya akampiyavimutti paññābalaṃ; adhimokkhavimutti saddhindriyaṃ, paggahavimutti virindriyaṃ, upaṭṭhānavimutti satindriyaṃ, avikkhepavimutti samādhindriyaṃ, dassanavimutti paññindriyaṃ.

Ādhipateyyaṭṭhena indriyā vimutti, akampiyaṭṭhena balā vimutti, niyyānaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā vimutti, hetuṭṭhena maggo vimutti, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satipaṭṭhānā vimutti, padhanaṭṭhena sammappaḍhānā vimutti, ijjhanaṭṭhena iddhipādā vimutti, tathaṭṭhena saccā vimutti, avikkhepaṭṭhena sama-

tho vimutti ; anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā vimutti, ekaras-
atṭhena samathavipassanā vimutti, anativattanaṭṭhena
yuganandham vimutti ; samvaratṭhena sīlavisuddhi vimutti,
avikkhepatṭhena cittavisuddhi vimutti, dassanaṭṭhena diṭ-
ṭhivisuddhi vimutti ; vimuttaṭṭhena vimokkho vimutti, paṭi-
vedhaṭṭhena vijjā vimutti, pariccāgaṭṭhena vimutti vimutti,
samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñānam vimutti.

Chando mūlaṭṭhena vimutti, manasikāro samuṭṭhān-
atṭhena vimutti, phasso samodhānaṭṭhena vimutti, vedanā
samosaranaṭṭhena vimutti, samādhi pamukhaṭṭhena
vimutti, sati ādhīpateyyaṭṭhena vimutti, paññā tatuttar-
atṭhena vimutti, vimutti sārattaṭṭhena vimutti. Dassanamaggo
sammādiṭṭhi, abhiropanamaggo sammāsaṅkappo . . . pe . . .
amatogadham nibbānam pariyosānaṭṭhena maggo. Evaṃ
vimutti phalaṃ. Evaṃ virāgo maggo, vimutti phalaṃ ti.

Virāgakathā.

II

VI. YUGANANDHAVAGGE PAṬISAMBHIDĀKATHĀ

1. EVAM me sutam. Ekaṃ samayṃ Bhagavā Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharati Isipatane¹ Migadāye. Tatra kho Bhagavā pañcavaggiye bhikkhū āmantesi—‘Dve ’me Bhikkhave antā pabbajitena na sevitabbā. Katame dve? Yo cāyaṃ kāmesu kāmasukhallikānuyogo hīno gammo pothujjaniko anariyo anatthasaṃhito, yo cāyaṃ attakilamathānuyogo dukkho anariyo anatthasaṃhito, ete te Bhikkhave ubho ante anupagamma majjhimā paṭipadā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Katamā ca sā Bhikkhave majjhimā paṭipadā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati? Ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ—sammāditṭhi sammāsankappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ kho sā Bhikkhave majjhimā paṭipadā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

2. Idam kho pana Bhikkhave dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ Jāti pi dukkhā jarā pi dukkhā byādhi pi dukkhā maraṇaṃ pi dukkhaṃ, appiyehi sampayogo dukkho piyehi vippayogo dukkho, yaṃ p’ icchaṃ na labhati taṃ pi dukkhaṃ, saṅkhittena pañc’ upādānakkhandhā pi dukkhā.

Idam kho pana Bhikkhave dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ. Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobbhavikā nandirāgasahagatā tatratatrābhinandinī, seyyathidaṃ — kāmataṇhā bhava-taṇhā vibhavataṇhā.

¹ S. omits.

Idaṃ kho pana Bhikkhave dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ. Yo tassā yeva taṇhāya asesavirāgaṇirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo.

Idaṃ kho pana Bhikkhave dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ. Ayam eva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ—sammāditṭhi . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhī.

3. Idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccan ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi ñāṇaṃ udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi. Taṃ kho pan' idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pariññeyyan ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . pariññātan ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi ñāṇaṃ udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi.

Idaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccan ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi ñāṇaṃ udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi. Taṃ kho pan' idaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pahātabban ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . pahīnan ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi ñāṇaṃ udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi.

Idaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccan ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi ñāṇaṃ udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi. Taṃ kho pan' idaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ sacchikātabban ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . sacchikatan ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi ñāṇaṃ udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi.

Idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ariyasaccan ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi ñāṇaṃ udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi. Taṃ kho pan' idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāmini paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ bhāvetabban ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . bhāvitan ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi ñāṇaṃ udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi.

4. Yāva kīvaṇ ca me Bhikkhave imesu catūsu ariyasaccesu evan tiparivaṭṭaṃ dvādasākāraṃ yathābhūtaṃ ñāṇadassanaṃ na suvisuddhaṃ ahoṣi, n'eva tāvāhaṃ

Bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho paccaññāsīṃ. Yato ca kho me Bhikkhave imesu catūsu ariyasaccesu evaṃ tiparivattaṃ dvādasākāraṃ yathābhūtaṃ nāṇadassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ ahosi, athāhaṃ Bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho paccaññāsīṃ. Nāṇaṃ ca pana me dassanaṃ udapādi—‘Akuppā me cetovimutti, ayam antimā jāti, n’ atth’ idāni punabbhavo’ ti. Idam avoca Bhagavā, attamaṇā pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandun ti.

Imasmiṃ ca pana veyyākaraṇasmiṃ bhaññamāne āyasmato Koṇḍaññaṃ virajāṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkhuṃ udapādi—‘Yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ’ ti. Pavattite ca pana Bhagavatā dhammacakke Bhumma devā saddaṃ anussāvesuṃ—‘Etaṃ Bhagavatā Bārāṇasiyaṃ Isipatane Migadāye anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ appaṭivattiyaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā Mārena vā Brahmuna vā kenaci vā lokasmiṃ’ ti. Bhummaṇaṃ devānaṃ saddaṃ sutvā Cātumahārājikā devā saddaṃ anussāvesuṃ, Cātumahārājikānaṃ devānaṃ saddaṃ sutvā Tāvatisā devā . . . pe . . . Yāmā devā, Tusitā devā, Nimmānaratī devā, Paranimmitavasavattī devā, Brahmakāyikā devā saddaṃ anussāvesuṃ—‘Etaṃ Bhagavatā Bārāṇasiyaṃ Isipatane Migadāye anuttaraṃ dhammacakkaṃ pavattitaṃ appaṭivattiyaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā Mārena vā Brahmuna vā kenaci vā lokasmiṃ’ ti.

Iti ha tena khaṇena tena layena tena mūhuttena yāva Brahmaloḷkā saddo abbhuggacchi, ayaṃ ca dasasahassī lokadhātu saṅkampi sampakampi sampavedhi, appamaṇo ca ulāro obhāso loka pāturaṃ ahosi atikkamm’ eva devānaṃ devānubhāvan ti. Atha kho Bhagavā udānaṃ udānesi—‘Aññāsi vata bho Koṇḍañño, aññāsi vata bho Koṇḍañño’ ti. Iti h’ idam āyasmato Koṇḍaññaṃ ‘Aññāta-Koṇḍañño’ tveva nāmaṃ ahosi.

5. ‘Idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccan’ ti pubbe ananussutesu

dhammesu cakkhum udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

Cakkhum udapādīti.' Ken' atthēna? 'Ñāṇaṃ udapādīti.' Ken' atthēna? 'Paññā udapādīti.' Ken' atthēna? 'Vijjā udapādīti.' Ken' atthēna? 'Āloko udapādīti.' Ken' atthēna?

'Cakkhum udapādīti.' Dassanattthēna. 'Ñāṇaṃ udapādīti.' Nātatthēna. 'Paññā udapādīti.' Pajānanattthēna. 'Vijjā udapādīti.' Paṭivedhattthēna. 'Āloko udapādīti.' Obhāsatthēna.

Cakkhum dhammo, ñāṇaṃ dhammo, paññā dhammo, vijjā dhammo, āloko dhammo, ime pañca dhammā dhammapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c'eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā: ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā.

Dassanatttho attho, nātattho attho, pajānanatttho attho, paṭivedhatttho attho, obhāsattho attho, ime pañc' atthā atthapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c'eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā: ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—atthesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā.

Pañca dhamme sandassetum byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañc' atthe sandassetum byañjananiruttābhilāpā, imā dasa niruttiyo niruttipaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c'eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā: ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—niruttisu ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā.

Pañcasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, pañcasu atthesu ñāṇāni, dasasu niruttisu ñāṇāni, imāni vīsati ñāṇāni paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c'eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā; ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—paṭibhānesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

6. Taṃ kho pan' idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pariññeyyan ti . . . pe . . . pariññātan ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

‘Cakkhuṃ udapādīti.’ Ken’ atthēna? ‘Nāṇaṃ udapādīti.’ Ken’ atthēna? ‘Paññā udapādīti.’ Ken’ atthēna? ‘Vijjā udapādīti.’ Ken’ atthēna? ‘Āloko udapādīti.’ Ken’ atthēna?

‘Cakkhuṃ udapādīti.’ Dassanattthēna. ‘Nāṇaṃ udapādīti.’ Nātatthēna. ‘Paññā udapādīti.’ Pajānanattthēna. ‘Vijjā udapādīti.’ Paṭivedhattthēna. ‘Āloko udapādīti.’ Obhāsatthēna.

Cakkhuṃ dhammo, nāṇaṃ dhammo, paññā dhammo, vijjā dhammo, āloko dhammo, ime pañca dhammā dhammapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c’eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇa, te tassā gocarā, ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—dhammesu nāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā.

Dassanatttho attho, nātattho attho, pajānanatttho attho, paṭivedhatttho attho, obhāsattho attho, ime pañc’ atthā atthapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c’eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇa, te tassā gocarā : ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—atthesu nāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā.

Pañca dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañc’ atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, imā dasa niruttiyo niruttipaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c’eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇa, te tassā gocarā : ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—niruttisu nāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā.

Pañcasu dhammesu nāṇāni, pañcasu atthesu nāṇāni, dasasu niruttisu nāṇāni, imāni vīsati nāṇāni paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c’eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇa, te tassā gocarā ; ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—paṭibhānesu nāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā. Dukkhe ariyasacce paṇṇarasa dhammā, paṇṇarasa atthā, timsa niruttiyo, satthi nāṇāni.

7. Idam dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccan ti pubbe ananusutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi . . . pe . . . Tam kho pan’ idam dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccam pahātabban ti . . . pe . . . pahīnan ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi

. . . pe . . . āloko udapādi . . . pe . . . Dukkhasamudaye ariyasacce paṇṇarasa dhammā, paṇṇarasa atthā, timsa niruttiyo, saṭṭhi ñāṇāni.

Idaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccan ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi . . . pe . . . Taṃ kho pan' idaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ sacchikātabban ti . . . pe . . . sacchikatan ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi . . . pe . . . Dukkhanirodhe ariyasacce paṇṇarasa dhammā, paṇṇarasa atthā, timsa niruttiyo, saṭṭhi ñāṇāni.

Idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccan ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi . . . pe . . . Taṃ kho pan' idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ bhāvitabban ti . . . pe . . . bhāvitan ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi . . . pe . . . Dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ariyasacce paṇṇarasa dhammā, paṇṇarasa atthā, timsa niruttiyo, saṭṭhi ñāṇāni.

Catūsu ariyasacesu saṭṭhi dhammā, saṭṭhi atthā, vīsa-satā¹ niruttiyo, cattārīsaṃ ca dve ca ñāṇasatāni.

8. Ayaṃ kāye kāyānupassanā ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Sā kho panāyaṃ kāye kāyānupassanā bhāvetabbā ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . bhāvitā ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Ayaṃ vedanāsu . . . pe . . . ayaṃ citte . . . pe . . . ayaṃ dhammesu dhammānupassanā ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Sā kho panāyaṃ kāye dhammānupassanā bhāvetabbā ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . bhāvitā ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi.

Ayaṃ kāye kāyānupassanā ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi.

¹ vīsatisatā, M.

Sā kho panāyaṃ kāye kāyānupassanā bhāvetabbā ti . . . pe . . . bhāvitā ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

‘Cakkhuṃ udapādīti.’ Ken’ atthēna? ‘Ñāṇaṃ udapādīti.’ Ken’ atthēna? ‘Paññā udapādīti.’ Ken’ atthēna? ‘Vijjā udapādīti.’ Ken’ atthēna? ‘Āloko udapādīti.’ Ken’ atthēna?

‘Cakkhuṃ udapādīti.’ Dassanattthēna. ‘Ñāṇaṃ udapādīti.’ Ñātattthēna. ‘Paññā udapādīti.’ Pajānanattthēna. ‘Vijjā udapādīti.’ Paṭivedhattthēna. ‘Āloko udapādīti.’ Obhāsattthēna.

Cakkhuṃ dhammo, ñāṇaṃ dhammo, paññā dhammo, vijjā dhammo, āloko dhammo, ime pañca dhammā dhammapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c’eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā: ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā.

Dassanatttho attho, ñātatttho attho, pajānanatttho attho, paṭivedhatttho attho, obhāsatttho attho, ime pañc’ atthā atthapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c’eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā: ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—atthesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā.

Pañca dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañc’ atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, imā dasa niruttiyo niruttiṭṭapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c’eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā: ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—niruttisū ñāṇaṃ niruttiṭṭapaṭisambhidā.

Pañcasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, pañcasu atthesu ñāṇāni, dasasu niruttisū ñāṇāni, imāni vīsati ñāṇāni paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c’eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā; ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—paṭibhānesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā. Kāye kāyānupassanāsatiṭṭhāne paṇṇarasa dhammā, paṇṇarasa atthā, tiṃsa niruttiyo, satthi ñāṇāni. Ayaṃ vedanāsu . . . pe . . . ayaṃ citte . . . pe . . . ayaṃ

dhammesu dhammānupassanā bhāvetabbā ti . . . pe . . . bhāvitā ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Dhammesu dhammānupassanāsatiṭṭhāne paṇṇarasa dhammā, paṇṇarasa atthā, timsa niruttiyo, satthi ñāṇāni. Catūsu satiṭṭhānesu satthi dhammā, satthi atthā, vīsasatā niruttiyo, cattārīsāṇ ca dve ca ñāṇasatāni.

9. Ayaṃ chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. So kho panāyaṃ chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabbo ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . bhāvito ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi.

Ayaṃ viriyasamādhī^o . . . pe . . . ayaṃ cittasamādhī^o . . . pe . . . ayaṃ vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. So kho panāyaṃ vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabbo ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . bhāvito ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi.

10. Ayaṃ chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. So kho panāyaṃ chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabbo ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . bhāvito ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

‘Cakkhuṃ udapādīti.’ Ken’ atthēna? ‘Ñāṇaṃ udapādīti.’ Ken’ atthēna? ‘Paññā udapādīti.’ Ken’ atthēna? ‘Vijjā udapādīti.’ Ken’ atthēna? ‘Āloko udapādīti.’ Ken’ atthēna?

‘Cakkhuṃ udapādīti.’ Dassanattēna. ‘Ñāṇaṃ udapādīti.’ Nātaṭṭhēna. ‘Paññā udapādīti.’ Pajānanattēna. ‘Vijjā udapādīti.’ Paṭivedhattēna. ‘Āloko udapādīti.’ Obhāsattēna.

Cakkhuṃ dhammo, ñāṇaṃ dhammo, paññā dhammo, vijjā dhammo, āloko dhammo, ime pañca dhammā dhammapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c'eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā : ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā.

Dassanattṭho attho, ñātattṭho attho, pajānanattṭho attho, paṭivedhattṭho attho, obhāsattṭho attho, ime pañc' atthā atthapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c'eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā : ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—atthesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā.

Pañca dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañc' atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, imā dasa niruttiyo niruttipaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c'eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā : ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—niruttisu ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā.

Pañcasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, pañcasu atthesu ñāṇāni, dasasu niruttisu ñāṇāni, imāni vīsati ñāṇāni paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya ārammaṇā c'eva honti gocarā ca. Ye tassā ārammaṇā, te tassā gocarā ; ye tassā gocarā, te tassā ārammaṇā. Tena vuccati—paṭibhānesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā. Chandasamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgate iddhipāde paṇṇarasa dhammā, paṇṇarasa atthā, tiṃsa niruttiyo, satṭhi ñāṇāni.

Ayaṃ viriyasamādhī° . . . pe . . . ayaṃ cittasamādhī° . . . pe . . . ayaṃ vīmaṃsāsamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgate iddhipādo ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. So kho panāyaṃ vīmaṃsāsamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgate iddhipādo bhāvetabbo ti . . . pe . . . bhāvito ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi . . . pe . . . paṭibhānesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā. Vīmaṃsāsamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgate iddhipāde paṇṇarasa dhammā, paṇṇarasa atthā, tiṃsa niruttiyo, satṭhi ñāṇāni. Catūsu iddhipādesu satṭhi dhammā, satṭhi atthā, vīsasatā niruttiyo, cattārīsā ca dve ca ñāṇasatāni.

11. Samudayo samudayo ti kho Bhikkhave Vipassissa Bodhisattassa pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Nirodho nirodho ti kho Bhikkhave Vipassissa Bodhisattassa pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Vipassissa Bodhisattassa veyyākaraṇe dasa dhammā, dasa atthā, vīsati niruttiyo, cattārisaṃ ñāṇāni.

Samudayo samudayo ti kho Bhikkhave Sikhissa Bodhisattassa . . . pe . . . Vessabhussa Bodhisattassa . . . pe . . . Kakusandhassa¹ Bodhisattassa . . . pe . . . Konāgamanassa Bodhisattassa . . . pe . . . Kassapassa Bodhisattassa pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Nirodho nirodho ti kho Bhikkhave Kassapassa Bodhisattassa pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Kassapassa Bodhisattassa veyyākaraṇe dasa dhammā, dasa atthā, vīsati niruttiyo, cattārisaṃ ñāṇāni.

Samudayo samudayo ti kho Bhikkhave Gotamassa Bodhisattassa pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Nirodho nirodho ti kho Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Gotamassa Bodhisattassa veyyākaraṇe dasa dhammā, dasa atthā, vīsati niruttiyo, cattārisaṃ ñāṇāni.

Sattannaṃ Bodhisattānaṃ sattasu veyyākaraṇesu sattati dhammā, sattati atthā, cattārisasatā niruttiyo, asīti ca dve ca ñāṇasatāni.

12. 'Yāvatā abhiññāya abhiññatṭho ñāto ditṭho vidito sacchikato phassito paññāya, aphassito paññāya abhiññatṭho n'atthīti' cakkhum udapādi ñāṇaṃ udapādi paññā udapādi vijjā udapādi āloko udapādi. Abhiññāya abhiññatṭhe pañcavīsati dhammā, pañcavīsati atthā, paññāsa niruttiyo, sataṃ ñāṇāni.

Yāvatā pariññāya pariññatṭho . . . pe . . . yāvatā pahānassa pahānatṭho . . . pe . . . yāvatā bhāvanāya bhāvanatṭho . . . pe . . . yāvatā sacchikiriyaṃ sacchi-

¹ Kakkusandhassa, M.

kiriyaṭṭho ñāto diṭṭho vidito . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Sacchikiriyāya sacchikiriyatṭhe pañcavīsati dhammā, pañcavīsati atthā, paññāsa niruttiyo, sataṃ ñāṇāni. Abhināya abhiññatṭhe, pariññāya pariññatṭhe, pahānāya pahānatṭhe, bhāvanāya bhāvanatṭhe, sacchikiriyāya sacchikiriyatṭhe pañcavīsasataṃ dhammā, pañcavīsasataṃ atthā, addhateyyaniruttisatāni, pañca ñāṇasatāni.

13. Yāvataṃ khandhānaṃ khandhatṭho ñāto diṭṭho vidito . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Khandhānaṃ khandhatṭhe pañcavīsati dhammā . . . pe . . . sataṃ ñāṇāni. Yāvataṃ dhātūnaṃ dhātutṭho . . . pe . . . yāvataṃ āyatanānaṃ āyatanatṭho . . . pe . . . yāvataṃ saṅkhatānaṃ saṅkhatatṭho . . . pe . . . yāvataṃ asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhatatṭho ñāto diṭṭho vidito . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi.

Asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhatatṭhe pañcavīsati dhammā, pañcavīsati atthā, paññāsa niruttiyo, sataṃ ñāṇāni. Khandhānaṃ khandhatṭhe, dhātūnaṃ dhātutṭhe, āyatanānaṃ āyatanatṭhe, saṅkhatānaṃ saṅkhatatṭhe, asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhatatṭhe pañcavīsasataṃ dhammā, pañcavīsasataṃ atthā, addhateyyaniruttisatāni, pañca ñāṇasatāni.

14. Yāvataṃ dukkhassa dukkhatṭho ñāto diṭṭho vidito . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Dukkassa dukkhatṭho pañcavīsati dhammā . . . pe . . . sataṃ ñāṇāni. Yāvataṃ samudayassa samudayatṭho . . . pe . . . yāvataṃ nirodhassa nirodhatṭho . . . pe . . . yāvataṃ maggassa maggatṭho ñāto diṭṭho vidito . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Maggassa maggatṭhe pañcavīsati dhammā, pañcavīsati atthā, paññāsa niruttiyo, sataṃ ñāṇāni. Catūsu ariyasaccesu sataṃ dhammā, sataṃ atthā, dve niruttisatāni, cattāri ñāṇasatāni.

15. Yāvataṃ atthapaṭisambhidāya atthapaṭisambhidatṭho ñāto diṭṭho vidito . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Atthapaṭisambhidāya atthapaṭisambhidatṭhe pañcavīsati dhammā . . . pe . . . sataṃ ñāṇāni.

Yāvataṃ dhammapaṭisambhidāya dhammapaṭisambhidatṭho . . . pe . . . yāvataṃ niruttipaṭisambhidāya niruttipaṭisambhidatṭho . . . pe . . . yāvataṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidatṭho ñāto diṭṭho vidito . . .

pe . . . āloko udapādi. Paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidatthe pañcavīsati dhammā . . . pe . . . sataṃ nāṇāni. Catūsu paṭisambhidāsu sataṃ dhammā, sataṃ atthā, dve niruttisatāni, cattāri nāṇasatāni.

16. Yāvatā indriyaparopariyatte nāṇaṃ nātaṃ diṭṭhaṃ viditaṃ . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Indriyaparopariyatte nāṇe pañcavīsati dhammā . . . pe . . . sataṃ nāṇāni. Yāvatā sattānaṃ āsayānusaye nāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . yāvatā yamakapātihīre nāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . yāvatā mahākaruṇā-samāpattiyā nāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . yāvatā anāvaraṇaṃ nāṇaṃ nātaṃ diṭṭhaṃ viditaṃ . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Anāvaraṇe nāṇe pañcavīsati dhammā . . . pe . . . sataṃ nāṇāni. Chasu Buddhadhammesu diyaddhasataṃ dhammā, diyaddhasataṃ atthā, tiṇi niruttisatāni, cha nāṇasatāni. Paṭisambhidādhikaraṇe¹ adḍhanavamāni dhammasatāni, adḍhanavamāni atthasatāni, niruttisahassaṇ ca satta ca niruttisatāni, tiṇi ca nāṇasahassāni cattāri ca nāṇasatānīti.

Paṭisambhidākathā.

¹ Paṭibhānapaṭisambhidādhikaraṇe, M.; paṭibhānapaṭisambhidākarāṇe, S. S₂.; paṭisambhidāpakaraṇe, K.

II

VII. YUGANANDHAVAGGE DHAMMACAKKAKATHĀ

1. Evaṃ me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Bārāṇasiyam viharati . . . pe . . . iti h' idaṃ ayasmato Koṇḍaññaassa 'Aññātakonḍañño' tveva nāmaṃ ahosi.

'Idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccan' ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi.

'Cakkhuṃ udapādīti.' Ken' atthena? 'Ñāṇaṃ udapādīti.' Ken' atthena? 'Paññā udapādīti.' Ken' atthena? 'Vijjā udapādīti.' Ken' atthena? 'Āloko udapādīti.' Ken' atthena?

'Cakkhuṃ udapādīti.' Dassanaṭṭhena. 'Ñāṇaṃ udapādīti.' Ñāṭṭhena. 'Paññā udapādīti.' Pajānanaṭṭhena. 'Vijjā udapādīti.' Paṭivedhaṭṭhena. 'Āloko udapādīti.' Obhāsaṭṭhena.

Cakkhuṃ dhammo dassanaṭṭho attho, ñāṇaṃ dhammo ñāṭṭho attho, paññā dhammo pajānanaṭṭho attho, vijjā dhammo paṭivedhaṭṭho attho, āloko dhammo obhāsaṭṭho attho, ime pañca dhammā pañca atthā dukkhavatthukā saccavatthukā saccārammaṇā saccagocarā saccasaṅgahitā saccapariyāpannā sacce samudāgatā sacce tthitā sacce patiṭṭhitā.

2. 'Dhammacakkaṇ' ti. Ken' atthena dhammacakkaṇ?

'Dhammaṇ ca pavatteti cakkaṇ cāti' dhammacakkaṇ, 'cakkaṇ ca pavatteti dhammaṇ cāti' dhammacakkaṇ, 'dhammena pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṇ, 'dhammacariyāya pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṇ, 'dhamme tthito pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṇ, 'dhamme patiṭṭhito pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṇ, 'dhamme patiṭṭhāpento pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṇ, 'dhamme vasippatto pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṇ, 'dhamme vasiṃ pāpento pavattetīti' dhamma-

cakkaṃ, 'dhamme pāramippatto pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'dhamme pāramiṃ pāpento pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'dhamme vesārajjappatto pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, dhamme vesārajjam pāpento pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'dhammam sakkaronto pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'dhammam garukaronto¹ pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'dhammam mānento pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'dhammam pūjento pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'dhammam apacāyamāno pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'dhammadaddhajo pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'dhammaketuṃ pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'dhammādhipateyyo pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'taṃ kho pana dhammacakkaṃ appaṭivattiyam samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā devena vā Mārena vā Brahmunā vā kenaci vā lokasmin' ti dhammacakkaṃ.

'Saddhindriyam dhammo, taṃ dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'viriyindriyam dhammo, taṃ dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'satindriyam dhammo, taṃ dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'samādhindriyam dhammo, taṃ dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'paññindriyam dhammo, taṃ dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ; 'saddhābalaṃ dhammo, taṃ dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'viriyabalaṃ dhammo, taṃ dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'satiḥbalaṃ dhammo, taṃ dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'samādhibalaṃ dhammo, taṃ dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'paññābalaṃ dhammo, taṃ dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ; 'satisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, taṃ dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, taṃ dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'viriyasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, taṃ dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'pītisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, taṃ dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'passaddhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, taṃ dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'samādhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, taṃ dhammam pavattetīti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'upekkhā-

¹ guruṃ karonto, M.

sambojjhaṅgo dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ; 'sammāditṭhi dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'sammāsaṅkappo dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'sammāvācā dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'sammākammanto dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'sammā-ājīvo dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'sammāvāyāmo dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'sammāsati dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'sammāsamādhī dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ.

'Ādhipateyyaṭṭhena indriyā dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'akampiyaṭṭhena balā dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'niyyānaṭṭhena bojjhaṅgā dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'hetuṭṭhena maggo dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satipaṭṭhānā dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'padahanaṭṭhena sammappadhānā dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'ijjhanatṭhena iddhipādā dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'tathatṭhena saccā dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ; 'avikkhepaṭṭhena samatho dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'ekarasaṭṭhena samathavipassanā dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'anativattanaṭṭhena yuganandhaṃ dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ; 'saṃvaraṭṭhena silavisuddhi dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhi dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'dassanaṭṭhena ditṭhivisuddhi dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ; 'muttaṭṭhena vimokkho dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'paṭivedhaṭṭhena vijjā dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetitī' dhammacakkaṃ, 'pariccāgaṭṭhena vimutti

dhhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetiti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetiti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'paṭippassaddhaṭṭhena anupāde ñāṇaṃ dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetiti' dhammacakkaṃ.

'Chando mūlaṭṭhena dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetiti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'manasikāro samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetiti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'phasso samodhānaṭṭhena dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetiti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'vedanā samosaraṇaṭṭhena dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetiti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'samādhi pamukkhataṭṭhena dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetiti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'sati ādhipateyyaṭṭhena dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetiti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'pañña tatuttaraṭṭhena dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetiti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'vimutti sārattaṭṭhena dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetiti' dhammacakkaṃ, 'amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetiti' dhammacakkaṃ.

3. Taṃ kho pan' idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pariññeyyaṇ ti . . . pe . . . pariññātaṇ ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. 'Cakkhuṃ udapādīti.' Ken' aṭṭhena? . . . pe . . . 'āloko udapādīti.' Ken' aṭṭhena? 'Cakkhuṃ udapādīti.' Dassaṇaṭṭhena . . . pe . . . 'āloko udapādīti.' Obhāsaṭṭhena.

Cakkhuṃ dhammo dassanaṭṭho attho . . . pe . . . āloko dhammo obhāsaṭṭho attho, ime pañca dhammā pañca atthā dukkhavattthukā saccavattthukā . . . pe . . . sacce paṭiṭṭhitā.

'Dhammacakkaṇ' ti. Ken' aṭṭhena dhammacakkaṃ? 'Dhammaṇ ca pavatteti cakkaṇ cāti' dhammacakkaṃ . . . pe . . . 'amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetiti' dhammacakkaṃ.

4. 'Idaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccan' ti pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko ndapādi. Taṃ kho pan' idaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ pahātabban ti . . . pe . . . pahānaṇ ti pubbe

ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. 'Cakkhum udapādīti.' Ken' atthēna? . . . pe . . . 'āloko udapādīti.' Ken' atthēna? 'Cakkhum udapādīti.' Dassanatthēna . . . pe . . . 'āloko udapādīti.' Obhāsattthēna. Cakkhum dhammo dassanattho attho . . . pe . . . āloko dhammo obhāsatttho attho, ime pañca dhammā pañca atthā samudayavatthukā saccavatthukā . . . pe . . . nirodhavatthukā saccavatthukā . . . pe . . . maggavatthukā saccavatthukā saccārammaṇā . . . pe . . . sacce patitthitā.

'Dhammacakkaṇ' ti. Ken' atthēna dhammacakkaṇ? 'Dhammaṇ ca pavatteti cakkaṇ cāti' dhammacakkaṇ . . . pe . . . 'amatogadham nibbānaṇ pariyosānatthēna dhammo, tam dhammaṇ pavatteti' dhammacakkaṇ.

5. 'Ayaṇ kāye kāyānupassanā' ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Sā kho paṇāyaṇ kāye kāyānupassanā bhāvetabbā ti me Bhikkhave. . . pe . . . bhāvitā ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. 'Ayaṇ vedanāsu . . . pe . . . ayaṇ citte . . . pe . . . ayaṇ dhammesu dhammānupassanā' ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. Sā kho paṇāyaṇ dhammesu dhammānupassanā bhāvetabbā ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . bhāvitā ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi.

'Ayaṇ kāye kāyānupassanā' ti . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. 'Cakkhum udapādīti.' Ken' atthēna? . . . pe . . . 'Āloko udapādīti.' Ken' atthēna? 'Cakkhum udapādīti.' Dassanatthēna . . . pe . . . 'Āloko udapādīti.' Obhāsattthēna. Cakkhum dhammo dassanattho attho . . . pe . . . āloko dhammo obhāsatttho attho, ime pañca dhammā pañca atthā kāyavatthukā satipaṭṭhānavatthukā . . . pe . . . vedanāvatthukā satipaṭṭhānavatthukā . . . pe . . . cittavatthukā satipaṭṭhānavatthukā . . . pe . . . dhammavatthukā satipaṭṭhānavatthukā satipaṭṭhānārammaṇā . . . pe . . . satipaṭṭhāne patitthitā. 'Dhammacakkaṇ' ti. Ken' atthēna dhammacakkaṇ? 'Dhammaṇ ca pavatteti cakkaṇ cāti'

dhammacakkaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānatthēna dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti’ dhammacakkaṃ.

6. ‘Ayaṃ chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo’ ti me Bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhuṃ udapādi . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. So kho panāyaṃ chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabbo ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. ‘Ayaṃ viriyasamādhi° . . . pe . . . ayaṃ cittasamādhi° . . . pe . . . ayaṃ vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo’ ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. So kho panāyaṃ vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo bhāvetabbo ti me Bhikkhave . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi.

‘Ayaṃ chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo’ ti . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi.

‘Cakkhuṃ udapādīti.’ Ken’ atthēna? . . . pe . . . ‘Āloko udapādīti.’ Ken’ atthēna?

‘Cakkhuṃ udapādīti.’ Dassanatthēha . . . pe . . . ‘Āloko udapādīti.’ Obhāsatthēna.

Cakkhuṃ dhammo dassanattho attho . . . pe . . . āloko dhammo obhāsattho attho, ime pañca dhammā pañca atthā chandavatthukā iddhipādavatthukā iddhipādārammaṇā . . . pe . . . iddhipāde patitthitā. ‘Dhammacakkaṃ’ ti. Ken’ atthēna dhammacakkaṃ? ‘Dhammaṃ ca pavatteti cakkāṇ cāti’ dhammacakkaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānatthēna dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti’ dhammacakkaṃ.

Ayaṃ viriyasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgato iddhipādo ti . . . pe . . . āloko udapādi. ‘Cakkhuṃ udapādīti.’ Ken’ atthēna? . . . pe . . . ‘Āloko udapādīti’? Ken’ atthēna? ‘Cakkhuṃ udapādīti.’ Dassanatthēna . . . pe . . . ‘Āloko udapādīti’? Obhāsatthēna. Cakkhuṃ dhammo dassanattho attho . . . pe . . . āloko dhammo obhāsattho attho, ime pañca dhammā pañca atthā viriyavatthukā iddhipādavatthukā . . . pe . . . cittavatthukā iddhipādavatthukā . . . pe . . . vīmaṃsāvatthukā iddhipādavatthukā iddhipādārammaṇā . . . pe . . . iddhipāde

patitṭhitā. ‘Dhammacakkan’ ti. Ken’ atṭhena dhammacakkaṃ? ‘Dhammañ ca pavatteti cakkañ cāti’ dhammacakkaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṃ atṭhena dhammo, taṃ dhammaṃ pavattetīti’ dhammacakkan ti.

Dhammacakkakathā niṭṭhitā.

II

VIII. YUGANANDHAVAGGE LOKUTTARAKATHĀ

1. KATAME dhammā lokuttarā?

Cattāro satipaṭṭhānā, cattāro sammappadhānā, cattāro iddhipādā, pañc' indriyāni, pañca balāni, satta 'bojjhaṅgā, aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, cattāro ariyamaggā, cattāri ca sāmāñña-phalāni, nibbānañ ca; ime dhammā lokuttarā.

'Lokuttarā' ti. Ken' aṭṭhena lokuttarā?

'Lokaṃ tarantīti'¹ lokuttarā, 'lokā'² uttarantīti'² lokuttarā, 'lokato uttarantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokamhā'³ uttarantīti' lokuttarā; 'lokaṃ atikkamantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokaṃ samatikkamantīti'⁴ lokuttarā, 'lokaṃ⁵ samatikkantā'⁵ ti lokuttarā, 'loke'⁶ atirekā' ti lokuttarā; 'lokantaṃ'⁷ tarantīti'⁷ lokuttarā, 'lokā nissarantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokato nissarantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokamhā nissarantīti' lokuttarā; 'lokā nissaṭā' ti lokuttarā, 'lokena nissaṭā' lokuttarā, 'lokamhā nissaṭā' ti lokuttarā; 'loke' na tiṭṭhantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokamhi'⁸ na tiṭṭhantīti' lokuttarā, 'loke na limpantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokena'⁹ na limpantīti' lokuttarā, 'loke asaṅkilittā'¹⁰ ti lokuttarā, 'lokena asaṅkilittā' ti lokuttarā, 'loke anupalittā' ti lokuttarā, 'lokena anupalittā' ti lokuttarā; 'loke vippamuttā'¹¹ ti lokuttarā, 'lokena vippamuttā' ti lokuttarā, 'lokā vippamuttā' ti lokuttarā, 'lokato vippamuttā' ti lokuttarā, 'lokamhā vippamuttā'

¹ lokuttarantīti, S.; lokantarantīti, S₂; lokaṃ uttarantīti, K.

² loko uttaratīti, S. S₂.

³ lokadhammā, S. S₂.

⁴ samatikkamantīti, S. S₂. K.

⁵ S. S₂. K. omit.

⁶ lokena, S. S₂. M.

⁷ K. omits.

⁸ lokasmiṃ, M.

⁹ lokamhi, K.

¹⁰ asaṅkilittā, M. K.

¹¹ vimuttā, S.

ti lokuttarā; 'loke visaññuttā' ti lokuttarā, 'lokena visaññuttā' ti lokuttarā, 'lokā¹ visaññuttā' ti lokuttarā, 'lokato visaññuttā' ti lokuttarā, 'lokamhā visaññuttā' ti lokuttarā; 'lokā sujjhantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokato sujjhantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokamhā sujjhantīti' lokuttarā; 'lokā visujjhantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokato visujjhantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokamhā visujjhantīti' lokuttarā; 'lokā vuṭṭhahantīti'² lokuttarā, 'lokato vuṭṭhahantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokamhā vuṭṭhahantīti' lokuttarā; 'lokā vivaṭṭantīti'³ lokuttarā, 'lokato vivaṭṭantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokamhā vivaṭṭantīti' lokuttarā; 'loke na sajjantīti' lokuttarā, 'loke na gayhantīti' lokuttarā, 'loke na bajjhantīti'⁴ lokuttarā; 'lokaṃ samucchindantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokaṃ samucchinattā' ti lokuttarā; 'lokaṃ paṭipassambhantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokaṃ paṭipassambhitattā' ti lokuttarā; 'lokassa atitā'⁵ ti lokuttarā, 'lokassa agatīti' lokuttarā, 'lokassa avisayā' ti lokuttarā, 'lokassa asādhāraṇā' ti lokuttarā; 'lokaṃ vamaṇtīti' lokuttarā, 'lokaṃ na paccāgamantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokaṃ pajahantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokaṃ na upādiyantīti' lokuttarā, 'lokaṃ visinentīti' lokuttarā, 'lokaṃ na ussinentīti'⁶ lokuttarā, 'lokaṃ vidhūpentīti' lokuttarā, 'lokaṃ na sandhūpentīti'⁷ lokuttarā, 'lokaṃ samatikamma abhibhuyya tiṭṭhantīti' lokuttarā ti.

L o k u t t a r a k a t h ā.

¹ lokasmiṃ, S. S₂. M.

² uddhantīti, M.

³ vivajjantīti, K.

⁴ gacchantīti, S.

⁵ apathā, M.; apaccāgatīti, K.

⁶ lokaṃ vissantīti, S.; lokaṃ nayantīti, K.

⁷ paṭṭhapentīti, S. S₂.; sudhūpentīti, K.

II

IX. YUGANANDHAVAGGE BALAKATHĀ

SĀVATTHINIDĀNAM

1. PAÑO' imāni Bhikkhave balāni. Katamāni pañca ?

Saddhābalaṃ viriyabalaṃ satibalaṃ samādhibalaṃ paññābalaṃ. Imāni kho Bhikkhave pañca balāni.

Api ca atthasaṭṭhī balāni—saddhābalaṃ viriyabalaṃ satibalaṃ samādhibalaṃ paññābalaṃ, hiribalaṃ ottappabalaṃ patisaṅkhānabalaṃ bhāvanābalaṃ anavajjabalaṃ saṅgahabalaṃ, khantibalaṃ paññattibalaṃ nijjhantibalaṃ¹ issariyabalaṃ adhiṭṭhānabalaṃ samathabalaṃ vipassanābalaṃ, dasa sekhabalāni, dasa asekkhabalāni, dasa khīṇāsava-balāni, dasa iddhibalāni, dasa Tathāgatabalāni.

2. Katamaṃ saddhābalaṃ ? 'Assaddhiye na kampaṭīti saddhābalaṃ, saha-jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanatṭhena saddhābalaṃ, kilesānaṃ pariyādānatṭhena saddhābalaṃ, paṭivedhādivisodhanatṭhena saddhābalaṃ, cittassa adhiṭṭhānatṭhena saddhābalaṃ, cittassa vodānatṭhena saddhābalaṃ, visesādhigamanatṭhena saddhābalaṃ, uttaripaṭivodhatṭhena saddhābalaṃ, saccābhisamayatṭhena saddhābalaṃ, nirodhe paṭiṭṭhāpakatṭhena saddhābalaṃ. Idaṃ saddhābalaṃ.

Katamaṃ viriyabalaṃ ? 'Kosajje na kampaṭīti' viriyabalaṃ, saha-jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ upatthambhanatṭhena viriyabalaṃ, kilesānaṃ pariyādānatṭhena viriyabalaṃ, paṭivedhādivisodhanatṭhena viriyabalaṃ, cittassa adhiṭṭhānatṭhena viriyabalaṃ, cittassa vodānatṭhena viriyabalaṃ, visesādhigamanatṭhena viriyabalaṃ, uttaripaṭivedhatṭhena viriyabalaṃ, saccābhisamayatṭhena viriyabalaṃ, nirodhe paṭiṭṭhāpakatṭhena viriyabalaṃ. Idaṃ viriyabalaṃ.

¹ nijjhantibalaṃ, K; S. S₂ omit.

Katamañ satibalañ ? ‘Pamāde na kampaṭṭi’ satibalañ, sahaṇātānañ dhammānañ upatthambhanaṭṭhena satibalañ . . . pe . . . nirodhe paṭiṭṭhāpakaṭṭhena satibalañ. Idañ satibalañ.

Katamañ samādhibalañ ? ‘Uddhacce na kampaṭṭi’ samādhibalañ, sahaṇātānañ dhammānañ upatthambhanaṭṭhena samādhibalañ . . . pe . . . nirodhe paṭiṭṭhāpakaṭṭhena samādhibalañ. Idañ samādhibalañ.

Katamañ paññābalañ ? ‘Avijjāya na kampaṭṭi’ paññābalañ, sahaṇātānañ dhammānañ upatthambhanaṭṭhena paññābalañ . . . pe . . . nirodhe paṭiṭṭhāpakaṭṭhena paññābalañ. Idañ paññābalañ.

8. Katamañ hiribalañ ? ‘Nekkhammena kāmacchandañ hiriyatṭi’ hiribalañ, ‘abyāpādena byāpādañ hiriyatṭi’ hiribalañ, ‘ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhañ hiriyatṭi’ hiribalañ, ‘avikkhepena uddhaccañ hiriyatṭi’ hiribalañ, ‘dhammavavatthānena vicikicchañ hiriyatṭi’ hiribalañ, ‘ñāṇena avijjañ hiriyatṭi,’ hiribalañ, ‘pāmojjena aratīñ hiriyatṭi’ hiribalañ, ‘paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe hiriyatṭi’ hiribalañ . . . pe . . . ‘Arahattamaggena sabbakilese hiriyatṭi’ hiribalañ. Idañ hiribalañ.

Katamañ ottappabalañ ? ‘Nekkhammena kāmacchandañ ottappatṭi’ ottappabalañ, ‘abyāpādena byāpādañ ottappatṭi’ ottappabalañ, ‘ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhañ ottappatṭi’ ottappabalañ, ‘avikkhepena uddhaccañ ottappatṭi’ ottappabalañ, ‘dhammavavatthānena vicikicchañ ottappatṭi’ ottappabalañ, ‘ñāṇena avijjañ ottappatṭi’ ottappabalañ, ‘pāmojjena aratīñ ottappatṭi’ ottappabalañ, ‘paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe ottappatṭi’ ottappabalañ . . . pe . . . ‘Arahattamaggena sabbakilese ottappatṭi’ ottappabalañ. Idañ ottappabalañ.

Katamañ paṭisañkhānabalañ ? ‘Nekkhammena kāmacchandañ paṭisañkhātṭi’ paṭisañkhānabalañ, ‘abyāpādena byāpādañ paṭisañkhātṭi’ paṭisañkhānabalañ, ‘ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhañ paṭisañkhātṭi’ paṭisañkhānabalañ, ‘avikkhepena uddhaccañ paṭisañkhātṭi’ paṭisañkhānabalañ, ‘dhammavavatthānena vicikicchañ paṭisañkhātṭi’ paṭisañkhānabalañ, ‘ñāṇena avijjañ paṭisañkhātṭi’ paṭi-

saṅkhānabalaṃ, 'pāmojjena aratīṃ paṭisaṅkhātīti' paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ, 'paṭhamajjhānena nīvarane paṭisaṅkhātīti' paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ . . . pe . . . 'Arahattamaggena sabbakilese paṭisaṅkhātīti' paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ. Idaṃ paṭisaṅkhānabalaṃ.

4. Katamaṃ bhāvanābalaṃ? 'Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammaṃ bhāvetīti' bhāvanābalaṃ, 'byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādaṃ bhāvetīti' bhāvanābalaṃ, 'thīnamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokasaññaṃ bhāvetīti' bhāvanābalaṃ, 'uddhaccaṃ pajahanto avikkhepaṃ bhāvetīti' bhāvanābalaṃ, 'vicikicchāṃ pajahanto dhammavavatthānaṃ bhāvetīti' bhāvanābalaṃ, 'avijjāṃ pajahanto ñāṇaṃ bhāvetīti' bhāvanābalaṃ, 'aratīṃ pajahanto pāmojjaṃ bhāvetīti' bhāvanābalaṃ, 'nīvarane pajahanto paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvetīti' bhāvanābalaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggaṃ bhāvetīti' bhāvanābalaṃ.

Katamaṃ anavajjabalaṃ? 'Kāmacchandassa pahīnattā nekkhamme n' atthi kiñci vajjan'¹ ti anavajjabalaṃ, 'byāpādassa pahīnattā abyāpāde n' atthi kiñci vajjan' ti anavajjabalaṃ, 'thīnamiddhassa pahīnattā ālokasaññaṃ n' atthi kiñci vajjan' ti anavajjabalaṃ, 'uddhaccassa pahīnattā avikkhepe n' atthi kiñci vajjan' ti anavajjabalaṃ, 'vicikicchāya pahīnattā dhammavavatthāve n' atthi kiñci vajjan' ti anavajjabalaṃ, 'avijjāya pahīnattā ñāṇe n' atthi kiñci vajjan' ti anavajjabalaṃ, 'aratiyā pahīnattā pāmojje n' atthi kiñci vajjan' ti anavajjabalaṃ, 'nīvaraṇānaṃ pahīnattā paṭhamajjhāne n' atthi kiñci vajjan' ti anavajjabalaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sabbakilesānaṃ pahīnattā Arahattamagge n' atthi kiñci vajjan' ti anavajjabalaṃ. Idaṃ anavajjabalaṃ.

Katamaṃ saṅgahabalaṃ? 'Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammavasena cittaṃ saṅgaṇhātīti' saṅgahabalaṃ, 'byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādavasena cittaṃ saṅgaṇhātīti' saṅgahabalaṃ, 'thīnamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokasaññaavasena cittaṃ saṅgaṇhātīti' saṅgahabalaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggavasena cittaṃ saṅgaṇhātīti' saṅgahabalaṃ.

¹ vijjan ti, M.

5. Katamaṃ khantibalaṃ ? ‘Kāmacchandassa pahīnattā nekkhammaṃ khantīti’ khantibalaṃ, ‘byāpādassa pahīnattā abyāpādo khantīti’ khantibalaṃ, ‘thīnamiddhassa pahīnattā ālokasaññā khantīti’ khantibalaṃ, ‘uddhaccassa pahīnattā avikkhepo khantīti’ khantibalaṃ, ‘vicikicchāya pahīnattā dhammavavatthānaṃ khantīti’ khantibalaṃ, ‘avijjāya pahīnattā ñāṇaṃ khantīti’ khantibalaṃ, ‘aratiyā pahīnattā pāmojjaṃ khantīti’ khantibalaṃ, ‘nīvaraṇānaṃ pahīnattā paṭhamajjhānaṃ khantīti’ khantibalaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘sabbakilesānaṃ pahīnattā Arahattamaggo khantīti’ khantibalaṃ. Idaṃ khantibalaṃ.

Katamaṃ paññattibalaṃ ? ‘Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammavasena cittaṃ paññāpetīti’ paññattibalaṃ, ‘byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādavasena cittaṃ paññāpetīti’ paññattibalaṃ, ‘thīnamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokasaññāvasena cittaṃ paññāpetīti’ paññattibalaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggavasena cittaṃ paññāpetīti’ paññattibalaṃ. Idaṃ paññattibalaṃ.

Katamaṃ nijjhantibalaṃ¹ ? ‘Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammavasena cittaṃ nijjhāpetīti’ nijjhantibalaṃ, ‘byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādavasena cittaṃ nijjhāpetīti’ nijjhantibalaṃ, ‘thīnamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokasaññāvasena cittaṃ nijjhāpetīti’ nijjhantibalaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggavasena cittaṃ nijjhāpetīti’ nijjhantibalaṃ. Idaṃ nijjhantibalaṃ.

Katamaṃ issariyabalaṃ ? ‘Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammavasena cittaṃ vasaṃ vattetīti’ issariyabalaṃ, ‘byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādavasena cittaṃ vasaṃ vattetīti’ issariyabalaṃ, ‘thīnamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokasaññāvasena cittaṃ vasaṃ vattetīti’ issariyabalaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggavasena cittaṃ vasaṃ vattetīti’ issariyabalaṃ. Idaṃ issariyabalaṃ.

Katamaṃ adhiṭṭhānabalaṃ ? ‘Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti’ adhiṭṭhānabalaṃ, ‘byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti’ adhiṭṭhānabalaṃ, ‘thīnamiddhaṃ pajahanto āloka-

¹ nijjhattibalaṃ, K.

saññāvasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti 'adhiṭṭhānabalaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti' adhiṭṭhānabalaṃ. Idaṃ adhiṭṭhānabalaṃ.

6. Katamaṃ samathabalaṃ? Nekkhammavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ, abyāpādasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ, ālokasaññāvasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ.

'Samathabalan' ti. Ken' atthena samathabalaṃ?

'Paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe na kampatīti' samathabalaṃ, 'dutiyaajjhānena vitakkavicāre na kampatīti' samathabalaṃ, 'tatiyaajjhānena pītiyā na kampatīti' samathabalaṃ, 'catutthajjhānena sukhadukkhe na kampatīti' samathabalaṃ, 'ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattiya rūpasaññāya paṭighasaññāya nānattasaññāya na kampatīti' samathabalaṃ, 'viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattiya ākāsānañcāyatanasaññāya na kampatīti' samathabalaṃ, 'ākīñcaññāyatanasamāpattiya viññāṇañcāyatanasaññāya na kampatīti' samathabalaṃ, 'nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiya ākiñcaññāyatanasaññāya na kampatīti' samathabalaṃ, 'uddhacce ca uddhaccasahagatakilese ca khandhe ca na kampatīti na calati na vedhatīti' samathabalaṃ. Idaṃ samathabalaṃ.

7. Katamaṃ vipassanābalaṃ? Aniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, dukkhānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ. Rūpe anniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, rūpe dukkhānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ . . . pe . . . rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ; vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya, saṅkhāresu, viññāṇe, cakkhusmiṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe aniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, jarāmarañe dukkhānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, jarāmarañe paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ.

'Vipassanābalan' ti. Ken' atthena vipassanābalaṃ?

'Aniccānupassanāya nīccasaññāya na kampatīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'dukkhānupassanāya sukhasaññāya na kampatīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'anattānupassanāya attasaññāya

na kampatīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'nibbidānupassanāya nandiyā na kampatīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'virāgānupassanāya rāge na kampatīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'nirodhānupassanāya samudaye na kampatīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'paṭinissaggānupassanāya ādāne na kampatīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'avijjāya ca avijjāsahagatakilese ca khandhe ca na kampati na calati na vedhatīti' vipassanābalaṃ. Idam vipassanābalaṃ.

8. Katamāni dasa sekhabalāni, dasa asekkhabalāni?

'Sammādiṭṭhiṃ sikkhatīti' sekhabalaṃ, tattha sikkhitattā asekkhabalaṃ; 'sammāsaṅkappaṃ sikkhatīti' sekhabalaṃ, tattha sikkhitattā asekkhabalaṃ; 'sammāvācaṃ . . . pe . . . sammākammantaṃ, sammā-ājivaṃ, sammāvāyamaṃ, sammāsatīṃ, sammāsamādhīṃ, sammāñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . sammāvimuttiṃ sikkhatīti' sekhabalaṃ, tattha sikkhitattā asekkhabalaṃ. Imāni dasa sekhabalāni, dasa asekkhabalāni.

9. Katamāni dasa khīṇāsavabalāni?

Idha khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno aniccato sabbe saṅkhārā yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhā honti: yaṃ pi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno aniccato sabbe saṅkhārā yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhā honti, idam pi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balaṃ hoti; yaṃ balaṃ āgama khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayam paṭijānāti—'khīṇa me āsavā' ti.

Puna ca param, khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno aṅgārakāsūpamā kāmā yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhā honti: yaṃ pi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno aṅgārakāsūpamā kāmā yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhā honti, idam pi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balaṃ hoti; yaṃ balaṃ āgama khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayam paṭijānāti—'khīṇa me āsavā' ti.

Puna ca param, khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno vivekaninnaṃ cittaṃ hoti vivekaṇaṃ vivekapabbhāraṃ vivekaṭṭhaṃ nekkhammābhiraṃ byantibhūtaṃ sabbaso āsavatṭhāniyehi dhammehi: yaṃ pi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno vivekaninnaṃ cittaṃ hoti vivekaṇaṃ vivekapabbhāraṃ vivekaṭṭhaṃ nekkhammābhiraṃ byantibhūtaṃ sabbaso āsavatṭhāniyehi dhammehi, idam pi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno

balaṃ hoti; yaṃ balaṃ āgamma khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayāṃ paṭijānāti—‘khīṇā me āsavā’ ti.

Puna ca paraṃ, khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā; yaṃ pi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno cattāro satipaṭṭhānā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā, idaṃ pi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balaṃ hoti; yaṃ balaṃ āgamma khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayāṃ paṭijānāti—‘khīṇā me āsavā’ ti.

Puna ca paraṃ, khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno cattāro sam-mappadhānā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā . . . pe . . . cattāro iddhipādā bhāvitā honti subhāvitā, pañc’ indriyāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni, pañca balāni bhāvitāni honti subhāvitāni, satta bojjhaṅgā bhāvitā . . . pe . . . ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvito hoti subhāvito: yaṃ pi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo bhāvito hoti subhāvito, idaṃ pi khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno balaṃ hoti; yaṃ balaṃ āgamma khīṇāsavo bhikkhu āsavānaṃ khayāṃ paṭijānāti—‘Khīṇā me āsavā’ ti. Imāni dasa khīṇāsavabalāni.

10. Katamāni dasa iddhibalāni?

Adhiṭṭhānā iddhi, vikubbanā¹ iddhi, manomayā iddhi, ñānavipphārā iddhi, samādhivipphārā iddhi, ariyā iddhi, kammavipākajā iddhi, puññavato iddhi, vijjāmayā iddhi, tattha tattha sammāpayogapaccayā ijghanatṭhena iddhi. Imāni dasa iddhibalāni.

11. Katamāni dasa Tathāgatabalāni?

Idha Tathāgato ṭhānaṃ ca ṭhānato aṭṭhānaṃ ca aṭṭhānato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti: yaṃ pi Tathāgato ṭhānaṃ ca ṭhānato aṭṭhānaṃ ca aṭṭhānato yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idaṃ pi Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalaṃ hoti; yaṃ balaṃ āgamma Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṃ² paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ, Tathāgato atītānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ kammamādānānaṃ ṭhānaso hetuso vipākāṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti: yaṃ pi Tathāgato atītānāgatapaccuppan-

¹ vikuppanā, S. S₂. M.

² āsabhaṇṭhānaṃ, K.; āsabhaṇṭhānaṃ, M.; āsabhaṃ ṭhānaṃ, S.

nānaṃ kammāsamaḍānānaṃ t̥hānaso hetuso vipākaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idaṃ pi Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalaṃ hoti; yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabbhat̥thānaṃ paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ, Tathāgato sabbatthagāminipaṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti: yaṃ pi Tathāgato sabbatthagāminipaṭipadaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idaṃ pi Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalaṃ hoti; yaṃ balaṃ āgama Tathāgato āsabbhat̥thānaṃ paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ, Tathāgato anekadhātunānādhātulokaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti: yaṃ pi Tathāgato anekadhātunānādhātulokaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idaṃ pi Tathāgatassa Tathāgatabalaṃ hoti . . . pe . . . brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ, Tathāgato sattānaṃ nānādhimuttikataṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti: yaṃ pi Tathāgato sattānaṃ nānādhimuttikataṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idaṃ pi Tathāgatassa . . . pe . . . brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ, Tathāgato parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ indriyaparopariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti: yaṃ pi Tathāgato parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ indriyaparopariyattaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idaṃ pi Tathāgatassa . . . pe . . . brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ, Tathāgato jhānavimokkhasamādhisamāpattinaṃ saṅkilesaṃ vodānaṃ vuṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti: yaṃ pi Tathāgato jhānavimokkhasamādhisamāpattinaṃ saṅkilesaṃ vodānaṃ vuṭṭhānaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, idaṃ pi Tathāgatassa . . . pe . . . brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ, Tathāgato anekaviditaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ ekaṃ pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo . . . pe . . . iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekaviditaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati: yaṃ pi Tathāgato anekaviditaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ—ekaṃ pi jātiṃ dve pi jātiyo . . . pe . . . idaṃ pi Tathāgatassa . . . pe . . . brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ, Tathāgato dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānussakena satte passati cavamāne upapājjamāne:

yaṃ pi Tathāgato dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikanta-
mānussakena . . . pe . . . idaṃ pi Tathāgatassa . . . pe . . .
brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti.

Puna ca paraṃ, Tathāgato āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ
cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ diṭṭhe 'va dhamme sayāṃ
abhiññāya sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati: yaṃ pi Tathā-
gato āsavānaṃ khayā anāsavaṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvi-
muttiṃ diṭṭhe 'va dhamme sayāṃ abhiññāya sacchikatvā
upasampajja viharati, idaṃ pi Tathāgatassa Tathāgata-
balaṃ hoti; yaṃ balaṃ āgamma Tathāgato āsabhaṭṭhānaṃ
paṭijānāti, parisāsu sīhanādaṃ nadati, brahmacakkaṃ
pavatteti. Imāni dasa Tathāgatabalāni.

12. Ken' atṭhena saddhābalaṃ? Ken' atṭhena viriya-
balaṃ? Ken' atṭhena satibalaṃ? Ken' atṭhena samādhi-
balaṃ? Ken' atṭhena paññābalaṃ? Ken' atṭhena hiri-
balaṃ? Ken' atṭhena ottappabalaṃ? Ken' atṭhena paṭi-
saṅkhānabalaṃ? Ken' atṭhena Tathāgatabalaṃ?

Assaddhiye akampiyatṭhena saddhābalaṃ, kosajje akam-
piyatṭhena viriyabalaṃ, pamāde akampiyatṭhena satibalaṃ,
uddhacce akampiyatṭhena samādhibalaṃ, avijjāya akam-
piyatṭhena paññābalaṃ. 'Hiriyati pāpake akusale
dhamme' ti hiribalaṃ, 'ottappati pāpake kusale dhamme'
ti ottappabalaṃ, 'ñāṇena kilese paṭisaṅkhātīti' paṭisaṅ-
khānabalaṃ, 'tattha jātā¹ dhammā¹ ekarasā hontīti' bhā-
vanābalaṃ, 'tattha n'atthi kiñci vajjan' ti anavajjabalaṃ,
'tena cittaṃ saṅgaṇhātīti' saṅgahabalaṃ, 'taṃ² tassa²
khamatīti' khantibalaṃ, 'tena cittaṃ paññāpetīti' paññat-
tibalaṃ, 'tena cittaṃ nijjhāpetīti' nijjhantibalaṃ, 'tena
cittaṃ vasaṃ vattetīti' issariyabalaṃ, 'tena cittaṃ adhiṭ-
ṭhātīti' adhiṭṭhānabalaṃ, 'tena cittaṃ ekaggaṃ' ti samatha-
balaṃ, 'tattha jāte dhamme anupassatīti' vipassanābalaṃ,
'tattha sikkhatīti' sekhabalaṃ, tattha sikkhitattā aseka-
balaṃ, 'tena āsavā khīṇā' ti khīṇāsavabalaṃ, 'taṃ³ tassa-
ijjhatīti' iddhibalaṃ, appameyyatṭhena Tathāgatabalaṃ.

B a l a k a t h ā.

¹ jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ, S. S₂. M.

² taṃ khamatīti, M.; tasso khamatīti, S. S₂.

³ S. S₂. omit taṃ.

II

X. YUGANANDHAVAGGE SUÑÑAKATHĀ

1. EVAM me sutam. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etad avoca—' Suñño loko, suñño loko ' ti bhante vuccati : kittāvatā nu kho bhante ' suñño loko ' ti vuccatīti'?

Yasmā kho Ānanda suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā, tasmā ' suñño loko ' ti vuccati. Kiñ ca Ānanda suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā? Cakkhum kho Ānanda suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā, rūpā suññā attena vā attaniyena vā, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā, cakkhusamphasso suñño attena vā attaniyena vā, yaṃ p'idaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā taṃ pi suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā. Sotaṃ suññaṃ . . . pe . . . saddā suññā, ghāṇaṃ suññaṃ gandhā suññā, jivhā suññā rasā suññā, kāyo suñño phoṭṭhabbā suññā, mano suñño attena vā attaniyena vā, dhammā suññā attena vā attaniyena vā, manoviññāṇaṃ suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā, manosamphasso suñño attena vā attaniyena vā, yaṃ p'idaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā taṃ pi suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā. Yasmā kho Ānanda suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā, tasmā ' suñño loko ' ti vuccatīti.

2. Suññasuññaṃ,¹ saṅkhārasuññaṃ, vipariṇāmasuññaṃ, aggasuññaṃ, lakkhaṇasuññaṃ, vikkhambhanasuññaṃ, tadanāgasuññaṃ, samucchedasuññaṃ, paṭippassaddhisuñ-

¹ suññaṃ suññaṃ K.

ñam, nissaraṇasuññam, ajjhattasuññam, bahiddhāsuññam, dubhatasuññam, sabhāgasuññam, visabhāgasuññam, esanāsuññam, pariggahasuññam, paṭilābhasuññam, paṭivedhasuññam, ekattasuññam, nānattasuññam, khantisuññam, adhiṭṭhānasuññam, pariyogāhanasuññam, sampajānassa pavattapariyādānam sabbasuññatānam paramatṭhasuññam.

3. Katamaṃ suññasuññam ?

Cakkhum suññam attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā, sotam suññam . . . pe . . . ghānam suññam, jivhā suññā, kāyo suñño, mano suñño attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā. Idam suññasuññam.

4. Katamaṃ saṅkhārasuññam ?

Tayo saṅkhārā—puññābhisaṅkhāro apuññābhisaṅkhāro āneñjābhisaṅkhāro.¹ Puññābhisaṅkhāro apuññābhisaṅkhārena ca āneñjābhisaṅkhārena ca suñño, apuññābhisaṅkhāro puññābhisaṅkhārena ca āneñjābhisaṅkhārena ca suñño, āneñjābhisaṅkhāro puññābhisaṅkhārena ca apuññābhisaṅkhārena ca suñño. Ime tayo saṅkhārā.

Aparā pi tayo saṅkhārā—kāyasaṅkhāro vacīsaṅkhāro cittasaṅkhāro. Kāyasaṅkhāro vacīsaṅkhārena ca cittasaṅkhārena ca suñño, vacīsaṅkhāro kāyasaṅkhārena ca cittasaṅkhārena ca suñño, cittasaṅkhāro kāyasaṅkhārena ca vacīsaṅkhārena ca suñño. Ime tayo saṅkhārā.

Aparā pi tayo saṅkhārā—atitā saṅkhārā, anāgatā saṅkhārā, paccuppannā saṅkhārā. Atitā saṅkhārā anāgatehi ca paccuppannehi ca saṅkhārehi suññā, anāgatā saṅkhārā atitehi ca paccuppannehi ca saṅkhārehi suññā, paccuppannā saṅkhārā atitehi ca anāgatehi ca saṅkhārehi suññā. Ime tayo saṅkhārā. Idam saṅkhārasuññam.

5. Katamaṃ vipariṇāmasuññam ?

Jātaṃ rūpaṃ sabhāvena suññam, vigataṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇataṃ c'eva suññaṃ ca ; jātā vedanā sabhāvena suññā, vigatā vedanā vipariṇatā c'eva suññā ca ; jātā saṅkhārā, jātaṃ viññānam, jātaṃ cakkhum . . . pe . . . jāto bhavo

¹ aneñjābhisaṅkhāro K. ; ānañjābhisaṅkhāro S. S₂.

sabhāvena suñño, vigato bhavo vipariṇato c'eva suñño ca. Idam vipariṇāmasuññaṃ.

6. Katamaṃ aggasuññaṃ? Aggaṃ etaṃ padaṃ, seṭṭhaṃ etaṃ padaṃ, viṣeṭṭhaṃ¹ etaṃ padaṃ; yadidaṃ sabbasaṅkhārasamatho sabbūpadhipaṭinissaggo taṇhak-khayo virāgo nirodho nibbānaṃ. Idam aggasuññaṃ.

7. Katamaṃ lakkhaṇasuññaṃ?

Dve lakkhaṇāni—bālalakkhaṇaṃ ca paṇḍitalakkhaṇaṃ ca. Bālalakkhaṇaṃ paṇḍitalakkhaṇena suññaṃ, paṇḍitalakkhaṇaṃ bālalakkhaṇena suññaṃ. Tīṇi lakkhaṇāni—uppādalakkhaṇaṃ vayalakkhaṇaṃ ṭhitaññathattalakkhaṇaṃ. Uppādalakkhaṇaṃ vayalakkhaṇena ca ṭhitaññathattalakkhaṇena ca suññaṃ, vayalakkhaṇaṃ uppādalakkhaṇena ca ṭhitaññathattalakkhaṇena ca suññaṃ, ṭhitaññathattalakkhaṇaṃ uppādalakkhaṇena ca vayalakkhaṇena ca suññaṃ. Rūpassa uppādalakkhaṇaṃ vayalakkhaṇena ca ṭhitaññathattalakkhaṇena ca suññaṃ, rūpassa vayalakkhaṇaṃ uppādalakkhaṇena ca ṭhitaññathattalakkhaṇena ca suññaṃ, rūpassa ṭhitaññathattalakkhaṇaṃ uppādalakkhaṇena ca vayalakkhaṇena ca suññaṃ. Vedanāya, saññāya, saṅkhārānaṃ, viññāṇassa, cakkhussa . . . pe . . . jarāmarañassa uppādalakkhaṇaṃ vayalakkhaṇena ca ṭhitaññathattalakkhaṇena ca suññaṃ, jarāmarañassa vayalakkhaṇaṃ uppādalakkhaṇena ca ṭhitaññathattalakkhaṇena ca suññaṃ, jarāmarañassa ṭhitaññathattalakkhaṇaṃ uppādalakkhaṇena ca vayalakkhaṇena ca suññaṃ. Idam lakkhaṇasuññaṃ.

8. Katamaṃ vikkhambhanasuññaṃ?

Nekkhammena kāmaccando vikkhambhito c'eva suñño ca, abyāpādena byāpādo vikkhambhito c'eva suñño ca, āloka-saññāya thīnamiddhaṃ vikkhambhitaṃ c'eva suññaṃ ca, avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ vikkhambhitaṃ c'eva suññaṃ ca, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchā vikkhambhitā c'eva suññā ca, ñāṇena avijjā vikkhambhitā c'eva suññā ca, pāmojjena aratī vikkhambhitā c'eva suññā ca, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇā vikkhambhitā c'eva suññā ca . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilesā vikkhambhitā c'eva suññā ca. Idam vikkhambhanasuññaṃ.

¹ viṣeṭṭham. M.; visiddhaṃ K.

9. Katamañ tadaṅgasuññañ ?

Nekkhammena kāmacchando tadaṅgasuñño, abyāpādena byāpādo tadaṅgassuñño, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhañ tad-aṅgasuññañ, avikkhepena uddhaccañ tadaṅgasuññañ, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchā tadaṅgasuññā, ñāṇena avijjā tadaṅgasuññā, pāmojjena arati tadaṅgasuññā, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇā tadaṅgassuññā . . . pe . . . vivatṭṭanānupassanāya saññogābhiniveso tadaṅgasuñño. Idañ tadaṅgasuññañ.

10. Katamañ samucchedasuññañ ?

Nekkhammena kāmacchando samucchinno c'eva suñño ca, abyāpādena byāpādo samucchinno c'eva suñño ca, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhañ samucchinnañ c'eva suññañ ca, avikkhepena uddhaccañ samucchirnañ c'eva suññañ ca, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchā samucchinnā c'eva suññā ca, ñāṇena avijjā samucchinnā c'eva suññā ca, pāmojjena arati samucchinnā c'eva suññā ca, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇā samucchinnā c'eva suññā ca . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilesā samucchinnā c'eva suññā ca. Idañ samucchedasuññañ.

11. Katamañ paṭipassaddhisuññañ ?

Nekkhammena kāmacchando paṭipassaddho c'eva suñño ca, abyāpādena byāpādo paṭipassaddho c'eva suñño ca, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhañ paṭipassaddhañ c'eva suññañ ca, avikkhepena uddhaccañ paṭipassaddhañ c'eva suññañ ca, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchā paṭipassaddhā c'eva suññā ca, ñāṇena avijjā paṭipassaddhā c'eva suññā ca, pāmojjena arati paṭipassaddhā c'eva suññā ca, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇā paṭipassaddhā c'eva suññā ca . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilesā paṭipassaddhā c'eva suññā ca. Idañ paṭipassaddhisuññañ.

12. Katamañ nissaraṇasuññañ ?

Nekkhammena kāmacchando nissaṭo c'eva suñño ca, abyāpādena byāpādo nissaṭo c'eva suñño ca, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhañ nissaṭañ c'eva suññañ ca, avikkhepena uddhaccañ nissaṭañ c'eva suññañ ca, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchā nissaṭā c'eva suññā ca, ñāṇena avijjā nissaṭā c'eva suññā ca, pāmojjena arati nissaṭā c'eva suññā ca, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇā nissaṭā c'eva suññā

ca . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilesā nissatā c'eva suññā ca. Idam nissarapasuññam.

13. Katamam ajjhattasuññam ?

Ajjhattam cakkhum suññam attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā, ajjhattam sotam suññam . . . pe . . . ajjhattam ghānam suññam, ajjhattam jivhā suññā, ajjhattam kāyo suñño, ajjhattam mano suñño attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā. Idam ajjhattasuññam.

14. Katmam bahiddhasuññam ?

Bahiddhā rūpā suññā . . . pe . . . bahiddhā dhammā suññā attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā. Idam bahiddhasuññam.

15. Katmam dubhatosuññam ?

Yañ ca ajjhattam cakkhum ye ca bahiddhā rūpā, ubhayam etaṃ¹ suññam attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā ; yañ ca ajjhattam sotam ye ca bahiddhā saddā . . . pe . . . yañ ca ajjhattam ghānam ye ca bahiddhā gandhā, yā ca ajjhattam jivhā ye ca bahiddhā rasā, yo ca ajjhattam kāyo ye ca bahiddhā phoṭṭhabbā, yo ca ajjhattam mano ye ca bahiddhā dhammā, ubhayam etaṃ suññam attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā. Idam dubhatosuññam.

16. Katmam sabhāgasuññam ?

Cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni sabhāgāni c'eva suññāni ca, cha bāhirāni āyatanāni sabhāgāni c'eva suññāni ca, cha viññāṇakāyā sabhāgā c'eva suññā ca, cha phassakāyā sabhāgā c'eva suññā ca, cha vedanākāyā sabhāgā c'eva suññā ca, cha saññākāyā sabhāgā c'eva suññā ca, cha cetanākāyā sabhāgā c'eva suññā ca. Idam sabhāgasuññam.

17. Katmam visabhāgasuññam ?

Cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni chahi bāhirehi āyatanehi visabhāgāni c'eva suññāni ca, cha bāhirāni āyatanāni chahi viññāṇakāyehi visabhāgāni c'eva suññāni ca, cha viññāṇakāyā chahi phassakāyehi visabhāgā c'eva suññā ca, cha

¹ ubhayato tam K. with ubhayam etaṃ as v.l.

phassakāyā chahi vedanākāyehi visabhāgā c'eva suññā ca, cha vedanākāyā chahi saññākāyehi visabhāgā c'eva suññā ca, cha saññākāyā chahi cetanākāyehi visabhāgā c'eva suññā ca. Idam visabhāgasuññam.

18. Katamam esanāsuññam ?

Nekkhammesanā kāmaccandena suññā, abyāpādesanā byāpādena suññā, ālokasaññesanā thīnamiddhena suññā, avikkhepesanā uddhaccena suññā, dhammavavattthānesanā vicikicchāya suññā, ñāṇesanā avijjāya suññā, pāmojjesanā aratīyā suññā, paṭhamajjhānesanā nīvaraṇehi suññā . . . pe. . . . Arahattamaggasanā sabbakilesehi suññā. Idam esanāsuññam.

19. Katamam pariggahasuññam ?

Nekkhammapariggaho kāmaccandena suñño, abyāpādapariggaho byāpādena suñño, ālokasaññāpariggaho thīnamiddhena suñño, avikkhepapariggaho uddhaccena suñño, dhammavavattthānapariggaho vicikicchāya suñño, ñāṇapariggaho avijjāya suñño, pāmojjapariggaho aratīyā suñño, paṭhamajjhānapariggaho nīvaraṇehi suñño . . . pe. . . . Arahattamaggapariggaho sabbakilesehi suñño. Idam pariggahasuññam.

20. Katamam paṭilābhasuññam ?

Nekkhammapaṭilābho kāmaccandena suñño, abyāpādapāṭilābho byāpādena suñño, ālokasaññāpaṭilābho thīnamiddhena suñño, avikkhepapaṭilābho uddhaccena suñño, dhammavavattthānapaṭilābho vicikicchāya suñño, ñāṇapaṭilābho avijjāya suñño, pāmojjapaṭilābho aratīyā suñño, paṭhamajjhānapaṭilābho nīvaraṇehi suñño . . . pe. . . . Arahattamaggapaṭilābho sabbakilesehi suñño. Idam paṭilābhasuññam.

21. Katamam paṭivedhasuññam ?

Nekkhammapaṭivedho kāmaccandena suñño, abyāpādapāṭivedho byāpādena suñño, ālokasaññāpaṭivedho thīnamiddhena suñño, avikkhepapaṭivedho uddhaccena suñño, dhammavavattthānapaṭivedho vicikicchāya suñño, ñāṇapaṭivedho avijjāya suñño, pāmojjapaṭivedho aratīyā suñño, paṭhamajjhānapaṭivedho nīvaraṇehi suñño . . . pe. . . . Arahattamaggapaṭivedho sabbakilesehi suñño. Idam paṭivedhasuññam.

22. Katamañ ekattasuññañ nānattasuññañ ?

Kāmacchando nānattañ nekkhammañ ekattañ, nekkhammekattañ cetayato kāmacchandena suññañ; byāpādo nānattañ abyāpādo ekattañ, abyāpādekattañ cetayato byāpādena suññañ; thīnamiddhañ nānattañ ālokasañña ekattañ, ālokasaññekattañ cetayato thīnamiddhena suññañ; uddhaccañ nānattañ, vicikicchā nānattañ, avijjā nānattañ, aratī nānattañ, nīvaraṇā nānattañ paṭhamajjhānañ ekattañ, paṭhamajjhānekattañ cetayato nīvaraṇehi suññañ . . . pe . . . sabbakilesā nānattañ Arahattamaggo ekattañ, Arahattamaggekattañ cetayato sabbakilesehi suññañ. Idañ ekattasuññañ nānattasuññañ.

23. Katamañ khantisuññañ ?

Nekkhammakhanti kāmacchandena suñña, abyāpādakhanti byāpādena suñña, ālokasañña khanti thīnamiddhena suñña, avikkhepakhanti uddhaccena suñña, dhammavavathānakhanti vicikicchāya suñña, ñāṇakhanti avijjāya suñña, pāmojjakhanti aratīyā suñña, paṭhamajjhānakhanti nīvaraṇehi suñña . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggakhanti sabbakilesehi suñña. Idañ khantisuññañ.

24. Katamañ adhiṭṭhānasuññañ ?

Nekkhammādhīṭṭhānañ kāmacchandena suññañ, abyāpādādhīṭṭhānañ byāpādena suññañ, ālokasañña dhīṭṭhānañ thīnamiddhena suññañ, avikkhepādhīṭṭhānañ uddhaccena suññañ, dhammavavathānādhīṭṭhānañ vicikicchāya suññañ, ñāṇādhīṭṭhānañ avijjāya suññañ, pāmojjādhīṭṭhānañ aratīyā suññañ, paṭhamajjhānādhīṭṭhānañ nīvaraṇehi suññañ . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggādhīṭṭhānañ sabbakilesehi suññañ. Idañ adhiṭṭhānasuññañ.

25. Katamañ pariyogāhanasuññañ ?

Nekkhammapariyogāhanañ kāmacchandena suññañ, abyāpādapariyogāhanañ byāpādena suññañ, ālokasañña pariyogāhanañ thīnamiddhena suññañ, avikkhepapariyogāhanañ uddhaccena suññañ, dhammavavathānapariyogāhanañ vicikicchāya suññañ, ñāṇapariyogāhanañ avijjāya suññañ, pāmojjapariyogāhanañ aratīyā suññañ, paṭhamajjhānapariyogāhanañ nīvaraṇehi suññañ . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggapariyogāhanañ sabbakilesehi suññañ. Idañ pariyogāhanasuññañ.

26. Katamañ sampajānassa pavattapariyādānañ sabbasuññatānañ paramatṭhasuññañ ?

Idha¹ sampajāno nekkhammena kāmaccchandassa pavattañ pariyādiyati, abyāpādena byāpādassa pavattañ pariyādiyati, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhassa pavattañ pariyādiyati, avikkhepena uddhaccassa pavattañ pariyādiyati, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchāya pavattañ pariyādiyati, ñāṇena aviññāya pavattañ pariyādiyati, pāmojjena aratiyā pavattañ pariyādiyati, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇānañ pavattañ pariyādiyati . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilesānañ pavattañ pariyādiyati.

Atha vā pana sampajānassa anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyantassa idaṇ c'eva² cakkhupavattañ pariyādiyati, aññañ ca cakkhupavattañ na uppajjati ; idaṇ c'eva sotapavattañ . . . pe . . . jhānapavattañ, jivhāpavattañ, kāyapavattañ, manopavattañ pariyādiyati, aññañ ca manopavattañ na uppajjati. Idañ sampajānassa pavattapariyādānañ sabbasuññatānañ paramatṭhasuññañ ti.

Suññakathā.

Yuganandhavaggo dutiyo.

Tassa vaggassa udānañ bhavati :

Yuganandhā ³ saccabojjhaṅgā ⁴	mettā virāgapapañcamā ⁵
paṭisambhidā dhammacakkañ	lokuttarabalā suñña te
	dasāti. ⁶

Esa nikāyavaro⁷ ṭhapito asamo dutiyo pavaro⁸ pavaravaggo⁹ ti.

¹ Idañ, S. S₂. ; K. omits.

² idañ c'etañ, M. ; idañ te ca, S. ; idañ te va, S₂.

³ yuganandhasacca°, M.

⁴ satta bojjhaṅgā, S. S₂. ⁵ °pañcamā, M.

⁶ lokuttarabalasuññatā ti, M. ; suññatena dasāti, S. S₂.

⁷ nikāyadharehi, M. ; nikāyavare, S. S₂.

⁸ pavare, M. ; pajare, S. ; pare, S₂.

⁹ pavaggo ti, S. S₂. ; varamaggo ti, K.

III

PAÑÑĀVAGGO

I. PAÑÑĀVAGGE MAHĀPAÑÑĀKATHĀ

1. ANICCĀNUPASSANĀ bhāvitā bahulikāṭā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Dukkhanupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Anattānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Nibbidānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Virāgānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Nirodhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti?

Aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti. Dukkhanupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā nibbedhika-
paññaṃ paripūreti. Anattānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā ma-
hāpaññaṃ paripūreti. Nibbidānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā
tikkhapaññaṃ paripūreti. Virāgānupassanā bhāvitā bahuli-
kāṭā vipulapaññaṃ paripūreti. Nirodhānupassanā bhāvitā
bahulikāṭā gambhīrapaññaṃ paripūreti. Paṭinissaggānu-
passanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā assāmantapaññaṃ¹ paripūreti.

Imā satta paññā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā paṇḍiccam² paripū-
renti, imā atṭha paññā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā puthupaññaṃ
paripūrenti, imā nava paññā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā hāsa-
paññaṃ paripūrenti.

Hāsapaññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā, tassā³ atthavavatthā-
nato atthapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā
paññāya, dhammavavatthānato dhammapaṭisambhidā
adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, niruttivavatthā-
nato niruttipaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā
paññāya, paṭibhānavavatthānato paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā

¹ asāmantam, M.; damantam, S. S₂.

² paṭiccam, S. S₂.

³ tassa, S. S₂. M.

adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Tass' imā catasso paṭisambhidāyo adhigatā honti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya.

2. Rūpe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? . . . pe . . . rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti?

Rūpe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti, rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā assāmantapaññaṃ¹ paripūreti.

Imā satta paññā bhāvitā bahulikatā paṇḍiccaṃ paripūrenti, imā atṭha paññā bhāvitā bahulikatā puthupaññaṃ paripūrenti, imā nava paññā bhāvitā bahulikatā hāsa-paññaṃ paripūrenti.

Hāsa-paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā, tassā atthavavatthānato atthapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, dhammavavatthānato dhammapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, niruttivavatthānato nirutti-paṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, paṭibhānavavatthānato paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Tass' imā catasso paṭisambhidāyo adhigatā honti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Vedanāya, saññāya, saṅkhāresu, viññāṇe, cakkhusmim . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Jarāmarañe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti, jarāmarañe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikatā assāmantapaññaṃ² paripūreti.

Imā satta paññā bhāvitā bahulikatā paṇḍiccaṃ paripūrenti, imā atṭha paññā bhāvitā bahulikatā puthupaññaṃ paripūrenti, imā nava paññā bhāvitā bahulikatā hāsa-paññaṃ paripūrenti.

Hāsa-paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā, tassā atthavavatthānato atthapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā

¹ mantam, S. S₂.

² assāmantam paññaṃ, S. S₂.

paññāya, dhammavavatthānato dhammapaṭisambhidā adhi-gatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, niruttivavatthānato niruttiṭṭipāṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, paṭibhānavavatthānato paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Tass' imā catasso paṭisambhidāyo adhigatā honti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya.

3. Rūpe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Atitānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Rūpe dukkhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Atitānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe dukkhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Rūpe anattānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Atitānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe anattānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Rūpe nibbidānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Atitānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe nibbidānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Rūpe virāgānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Atitānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe virāgānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Rūpe nirodhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Atitānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe nirodhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Atitānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti?

Rūpe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti, atitānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti. Rūpe dukkhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā nibbedhikapaññaṃ paripūreti, atitānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe dukkhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti. Rūpe anattānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā mahāpaññaṃ paripūreti, atitānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe anattānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti. Rūpe nibbidānupas-

sanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā tikkhapaññaṃ paripūreti, atitānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe nibbidānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti. Rūpe virāgānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā vipulapaññaṃ paripūreti, atitānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe virāgānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti. Rūpe nirodhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā gambhīrapaññaṃ paripūreti, atitānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe nirodhānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti. Rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā assāmantapaññaṃ paripūreti, atitānāgatapaccuppanne rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti.

Imā satta pañña bhāvitā bahulikāṭā paṇḍiccaṃ paripūrenti, imā aṭṭha pañña bhāvitā bahulikāṭā puthupaññaṃ paripūrenti, imā nava pañña bhāvitā bahulikāṭā hāsapaññaṃ paripūrenti. Hāsapañña paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā, tassā atthavavatthānato atthapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, dhammavavatthānato dhammapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, niruttivavatthānato niruttipaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, paṭibhānavavatthānato paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Tass' imā catasso paṭisambhidāyo adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya. Vedanāya, saññāya, saṅkhāresu, viññāne, cakkhusmiṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Atitānāgatapaccuppanne jarāmarañe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? . . . pe . . . Jarāmarañe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti? Atitānāgatapaccuppanne jarāmarañe paṭinissaggānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā katamaṃ paññaṃ paripūreti?

Jarāmarañe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti, atitānāgatapaccuppanne jarāmarañe aniccānupassanā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā javanapaññaṃ paripūreti . . . pe . . .

Tass' imā catasso paṭisambhidāyo adhigatā honti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya.

4. Cattāro 'me Bhikkhave dhammā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya saṁvattanti. Katame cattāro? Sappurisasamsevo saddhammasavanam yonisomanasikāro dhammānudhammapaṭipatti. Ime kho Bhikkhave cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā sotāpattiphalasacchikiriyāya saṁvattanti.

Cattāro 'me Bhikkhave dhammā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā sakadāgāmiṭhalasacchikiriyāya saṁvattanti . . . pe . . . anāgāmiṭhalasacchikiriyāya saṁvattanti . . . pe . . . Arahattaphalasacchikiriyāya saṁvattanti. Katame cattāro? Sappurisasamsevo saddhammasavanam yonisomanasikāro dhammānudhammapaṭipatti. Ime kho Bhikkhave cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā Arahattaphalasacchikiriyāya saṁvattanti.

5. Cattāro 'me Bhikkhave dhammā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā paññāpaṭilābhāya saṁvattanti, paññābuddhiyā saṁvattanti, paññāvepullāya saṁvattanti, mahāpaññatāya saṁvattanti, puthupaññatāya saṁvattanti, vipulapaññatāya saṁvattanti, gambhīrapaññatāya saṁvattanti, assāmantapaññatāya saṁvattanti, bhūripaññatāya saṁvattanti, paññābāhullāya saṁvattanti, sīghapaññatāya saṁvattanti, lahupaññatāya saṁvattanti, hāsapaññatāya saṁvattanti, javanapaññatāya saṁvattanti, tikkhapaññatāya saṁvattanti, nibbedhikapaññatāya saṁvattanti. Katame cattāro? Sappurisasamsevo saddhammasavanam yonisomanasikāro dhammānudhammapaṭipatti. Ime kho Bhikkhave cattāro dhammā bhāvitā bahulikāṭā paññāpaṭilābhāya saṁvattanti, paññābuddhiyā saṁvattanti . . . pe . . . nibbedhikapaññatāya saṁvattanti.

6. 'Paññāpaṭilābhāya saṁvattantīti.' Katamo paññāpaṭilābho?

'Catunnam maggañāṇānam catunnam phalañāṇānam catunnam paṭisambhidāñāṇānam channam abhiññāñāṇānam¹ tesattatīnam ñāṇānam sattasattatīnam ñāṇānam lābho paṭilābho patti sampatti phassanā sacchikiriyā upasampadā paññāpaṭilābhāya saṁvattantīti.' Ayaṁ paññāpaṭilābho.

¹ abhiññāñāṇam, S. S₂; abhiññānam, K.

‘Paññābuddhiyā saṁvattantīti.’ Katamā paññābuddhi?

‘Sattannañ ca sekhānaṁ puthujjanakalyāṇakassa ca paññā vadḍhati,¹ Arahato paññā vadḍhati; vadḍhanā paññābuddhiyā saṁvattantīti.’ Ayaṁ paññābuddhi.

‘Paññāvepullāya saṁvattantīti.’ Katamaṁ paññāvepullaṁ?

‘Sattannañ ca sekhānaṁ puthujjanakalyāṇakassa ca paññā vepullaṁ gacchati, Arahato paññā vepullagatā²; vepullatā² paññāvepullāya saṁvattantīti.’ Idam paññāvepullaṁ.

7. ‘Mahāpaññatāya saṁvattantīti.’ Katamā mahāpaññā?

‘Mahante atthe pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahante dhamme pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahantā niruttiyo pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahantāni paṭibhānāni pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahante silakkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahante samādhikkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahante paññākkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahante vimuttikkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahante vimuttiñāṇadassanakkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahantāni tḥānāṭṭhānāni pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahāvihārasamāpattiyo³ pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahantāni ariyasaccāni pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahante satipaṭṭhāne pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahante sammappadhāne pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahante iddhipāde pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahantāni indriyāni pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahantāni balāni pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahante bojjhaṅge pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahantaṁ ariyamaggaṁ pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahantāni sāmāññaphalāni pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahantā ubhiññāyo⁴ pariggaṇhātīti’ mahāpaññā, ‘mahantaṁ param-

¹ pavatti, S.

² K. omits vepullagatā. M. omits vepullatā. S. omits the whole passage. S₂ has Arahato vepullatāññāya vepullāya saṁvattanti.

³ mahantā vihārasamāpattiyo, K.

⁴ mahābhiññāyo, S. S₂. M.

aṭṭham nibbānam pariggaṇhātīti' mahāpaññā. 'Mahāpaññātāya saṁvattantīti' ayaṁ mahāpaññā.

8. 'Puthupaññātāya saṁvattantīti.' Katamā puthupaññā?

'Puthunānākhandhesu ñāṇaṁ pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānādhātūsu ñāṇaṁ pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānā-āyatanesu ñāṇaṁ pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānāpaṭicesamuppādesu ñāṇaṁ pavattatīti' puthupaññā, puthunānāsunñātamanupalabbhesu¹ ñāṇaṁ pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānā-atthesu ñāṇaṁ pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānādhammesu ñāṇaṁ pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānāniruttīsu ñāṇaṁ pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānāpaṭibhānesu ñāṇaṁ pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānāsilakkhandhesu ñāṇaṁ pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānāsamādhikkhandhesu ñāṇaṁ pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānāpaññākkhandhesu ñāṇaṁ pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānāvimuttikkhandesu ñāṇaṁ pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānāvimuttiñāṇadassanakkhandhesu ñāṇaṁ pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānāthānāṭṭhānesu ñāṇaṁ pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānāvihārasamāpattīsu ñāṇaṁ pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānā-ariyasaccesu ñāṇaṁ pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānāsatipaṭṭhānesu ñāṇaṁ pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānāsamappadhānesu ñāṇaṁ pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānā-iddhipādesu ñāṇaṁ pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānā-indriyesu ñāṇaṁ pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānābalesu ñāṇaṁ pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānābojjhaṅgesu ñāṇaṁ pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānā-ariyamaggesu ñāṇaṁ pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānāsāmaññaphalesu ñāṇaṁ pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthunānā-abhiññāsu ñāṇaṁ pavattatīti' puthupaññā, 'puthujjanasādhāraṇe dhamme samatikkamma paramatṭhe nibbāne ñāṇaṁ pavattatīti' puthupaññā.

'Puthupaññātāya saṁvattantīti,' ayaṁ puthupaññā.

9. 'Vipulapaññātāya saṁvattantīti.' Katamā vipulapaññā?

¹ °suññātamanulabbhesu, S. S₂. K.

‘Vipule atthe pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipule dhamme pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, vipulā niruttiyo pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipulāni paṭibhānāni pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipule sīlakkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipule samādhikkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipule paññākkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipule vimuttikkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipule paññākkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipule vimuttiñāpadassanakkhandhe pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā; ‘vipulāni tñānāttñānāni pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipulavihārasamāpattiyo pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipulāni ariyasaccāni pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipule satipatthāne pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipule sammappadhāne pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipule iddhipāde pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipulāni indriyāni pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipulāni balāni pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipule bojjhaṅge pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipulāni ariyamaggaṃ pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipulāni sāmāññaphalāni pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipulā abhiññāyo pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā, ‘vipulāni paramatthāni nibbānaṃ pariggaṇhātīti’ vipulapaññā.

‘Vipulapaññātāya saṃvattantīti,’ ayaṃ vipulapaññā.

10. ‘Gambhīrapaññātāya saṃvattantīti.’ Katamā gambhīrapaññā?

‘Gambhīresu khandhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti’ gambhīrapaññā, ‘gambhīresu dhātūsu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti’ gambhīrapaññā, ‘gambhīresu āyatanesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti’ gambhīrapaññā, ‘gambhīresu paṭiccasamuppādesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti’ gambhīrapaññā, ‘gambhīresu suññātamanupalabhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti’ gambhīrapaññā, ‘gambhīresu atthesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti’ gambhīrapaññā, ‘gambhīresu dhammesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti’ gambhīrapaññā, ‘gambhīresu niruttīsu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti’ gambhīrapaññā, ‘gambhīresu paṭibhānesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti’ gambhīrapaññā, ‘gambhīresu sīlakkhandhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti’ gambhīrapaññā, ‘gambhīresu samādhikkhandhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti’ gam-

bhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu paññākkhandhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu vimuttikkhandhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu vimutti-ñāṇadassanakkhandhesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu thānāṭṭhānesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu viharasamāpattīsu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu ariyāsaccesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu satipatṭhānesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu sammappadhānesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu iddhipādesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu indriyesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu balesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu bojjhaṅgesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu ariyamaggesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu sāmāññaphalesu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīresu abhiññāsu ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā, 'gambhīre¹ paramatṭhe nibbāne ñāṇaṃ pavattatīti' gambhīrapaññā. 'Gambhīrapaññatāya samvattantīti,' ayaṃ gambhīrapaññā.

11. 'Assāmantapaññatāya samvattantīti.' Katāma assamantapaññā?

'Yassa puggalassa atthavavatthānato atthapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, dhammavavatthānato dhammapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, niruttivavatthānato niruttiapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, paṭibhānavavatthānato paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā adhigatā hoti sacchikatā phassitā paññāya, tassa atthe ca dhamme ca niruttiyā ca paṭibhāne ca na² añño koci sakkoti abhisambhavitum, anabisambhavanīyo³ ca so aññehīti'⁴ assāmantapaññā. Puthujjanakalyāṇakassa paññā atṭhamakassa paññāya dūre vidūre suvidūre na sentike na sāmanta, puthujjanakalyāṇakam upādāya atṭhamako assāmantapañño; atṭhamakassa paññā sotāpannassa paññāya dūre vidūre suvidūre na

¹ gambhīresu, S. S₂, K.

² S. S₂. M. omit na.

³ abhisambhavanīyo, S. S₂.

⁴ so añño ti, K.

santike na sāmanta, atthamakaṃ upādāya sotāpanno assāmantapañño ; sotāpannassa paññā sakadāgāmiassa paññāya dūre vidūre suvidūre na santike na sāmanta, sotāpannaṃ upādāya sakadāgāmi assāmantapañño ; sakadāgāmiassa paññā anāgāmiassa paññāya dūre vidūre suvidūre na santike na sāmanta, sakadāgāmiṃ upādāya anāgāmi assāmantapañño ; anāgāmiassa paññā Arahato paññāya dūre vidūre suvidūre na santike na sāmanta, anāgāmiṃ upādāya Arahā assāmantapañño ; Arahato paññā Paccekabuddhassa paññāya dūre vidūre suvidūre na santike na sāmanta, Arahantaṃ upādāya Paccekabuddho assāmantapañño ; Paccekabuddhañ ca sadevakañ ca lokaṃ upādāya Tathāgato Arahā Sammāsambuddho aggo assāmantapañño paññapabbhedakusalo pabhinnañāno adhiḡatapaṭisambhido cattavesārajappatto dasabaladhārī purisāsabho purisāsīho purisanāgo purisājāñño purisadhorayho anantañāno anantatejo anantayasa adḍho mahaddhano dhanavā netā vinetā anunetā paññāpetā nijjhāpetā pekkhatā pasādetā. So hi Bhagavā anuppannassa maggassa uppādetā asañjātassa maggassa sañjānetā anakkhātassa maggassa akkhātā maggaññū maggavidū maggakovidō, maggānugāmi¹ ca pana etarahi sāvaka viharanti pacchā² sammannāgatā.² So hi Bhagavā jānaṃ jānāti passaṃ passati cakkhubhūto ñāṇabhūto dhammabhūto brahmbhūto vattā pavattā atthassa ninnetā amatassa dātā dhammasāmi Tathāgato, n'atthi tassa Bhagavato aññātaṃ adiṭṭhaṃ aviditaṃ asacchikataṃ aphasitaṃ paññāya, atītaṃ anāgataṃ paccuppannaṃ upādāya sabbe dhammā sabbākārena Buddhassa Bhagavato ñāṇamukhe āpāthaṃ³ āgacchanti. Yaṃ kiñci neyyaṃ nāma atthadhammaṃ⁴ jānitabbaṃ—attattho vā parattho vā ubhayattho vā, diṭṭhadhammiko vā attho, samparāyiko vā attho, uttāno vā attho,

¹ maggānugā, S. S., K.

² pacchāgatā, K.

³ āpāthaṃ, S. ; āpātaṃ, K.

⁴ atthi dhammaṃ, M. ; yaṃ kiñci yesaṃ nāma atthi taṃ sabbaṃ dhammaṃ jānitabbaṃ, S. S., = S. with nāmaṃ for nāma.

gambhīro vā attho, gulho¹ vā attho, paṭicchanho vā attho, neyyo vā attho, nīto vā attho, anavajjo vā attho, nikkilesso vā attho, vodāno vā attho, paramattho vā attho—sabban taṃ² anto Buddhāñāṇe parivattati, sabbaṃ kāyakammaṃ Buddhassa ñāṇānuparivattati, sabbaṃ vacikammaṃ Buddhassa ñāṇānuparivattati, sabbaṃ manokammaṃ Buddhassa ñāṇānuparivattati.

Atīte Buddhassa appaṭihataṃ ñāṇaṃ, anāgate Buddhassa appaṭihataṃ ñāṇaṃ, paccuppanne Buddhassa appaṭihataṃ ñāṇaṃ. Yāvatakaṃ neyyaṃ, tāvatakaṃ ñāṇaṃ; yāvatakaṃ ñāṇaṃ, tāvatakaṃ neyyaṃ; neyyapariyantikaṃ ñāṇaṃ, ñāṇapariyantikaṃ neyyaṃ; neyyaṃ atikkamitvā ñāṇaṃ nappavattati, ñāṇaṃ atikkamitvā neyyapatho n' atthi; aññamaññaṃ pariyantatthāniyo te dhammā. Yathā dvinnaṃ samuggapaṭalānaṃ suphussitānaṃ hetthimaṃ samuggapaṭalaṃ uparimaṃ nātivattati, uparimaṃ samuggapaṭalaṃ hetthimaṃ nātivattati, aññamaññaṃ pariyantatthāniyo; evamevaṃ Buddhassa Bhagavato neyyaṃ ca ñāṇaṃ ca aññamaññaṃ pariyantatthāniyo te dhammā. Yāvatakaṃ neyyaṃ tāvatakaṃ ñāṇaṃ, yāvatakaṃ ñāṇaṃ tāvatakaṃ neyyaṃ; neyyapariyantikaṃ ñāṇaṃ, ñāṇapariyantikaṃ neyyaṃ; neyyaṃ atikkamitvā ñāṇaṃ nappavattati, ñāṇaṃ atikkamitvā neyyapatho n' atthi; aññamaññaṃ pariyantatthāniyo te dhammā. Sabbadhammesu Buddhassa³ ñāṇaṃ pavattati, sabbe dhammā Buddhassa Bhagavato āvajjanapaṭibaddhā ākaṅkhapaṭibaddhā manasikārapaṭibaddhā cittuppādapāṭibaddhā. Sabbasattesu Buddhassa ñāṇaṃ pavattati; sabbesaṃ sattānaṃ Buddho āsayaṃ jānāti, anusayaṃ jānāti, caritaṃ jānāti,⁴ adhimuttiṃ jānāti, apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe tikkhindriye mudindriye svākāre dvākāre suviññāpaye duviññāpaye bhabbābhabbe satte pajānāti. Sadevako loko samārako sabrahmako sassamaṇabrāhmaṇī pajā sadevamanussā anto⁵ Buddhāñāṇe parivattati. Yathā ye keci macchakacchapā

¹ gulho, M. K.; rūlho, S. S.

² sampannaṃ, S. S.

³ Sambuddhassa, S. M.

⁴ cariyaṃ, K.

⁵ sadevamanussāya arahanto, S.

antamaso timitimiṅgalaṃ upādāya anto mahāsamudde parivattanti, evamevaṃ sadevako loko samārako sabrahmakko sassamaṇabrāhmaṇī pajā sadevamanussā anto Buddhañāṇe parivattati. Yathā ye keci pakkhino antamaso garuḷaṃ venateyyaṃ¹ upādāya ākāsassa padese parivattanti, evamevaṃ ye pi te Sāriputta sattā paññavanto² te pi Buddhañāṇassa padese parivattanti. Buddhañāṇaṃ devamanussānaṃ paññaṃ³ pharitvā atighaṃsitvā⁴ tiṭṭhati. Ye pi te khattiyapaṇḍitā brāhmaṇapaṇḍitā gahapatipaṇḍitā samaṇapaṇḍitā nipuṇā kataparappavādā⁵ vālavedhirūpā⁶ te bhindantā pañña⁷ caranti, paññāgatena diṭṭhigatāni, te pañhaṃ abhisankharitvā Tathāgataṃ upasaṅkamitvā pucchanti gūḷhāni ca paṭicchannāni ca, kathitā vissajjitā⁸ va⁹ te pañhā Bhagavatā honti, niddiṭṭhakāraṇaṃ upakkhittakā¹⁰ te¹¹ Bhagavato sampajjanti: atha kho Bhagavā va¹² tattha¹³ atirocati¹⁴ yadidaṃ paññāyāti aggo assāmantapañño. 'Assāmantapaññatāya saṃvattantīti,' ayaṃ assāmantapañña.

12. 'Bhūripaññatāya saṃvattantīti' Katamā bhūripañña?

'Rāgaṃ abhibhuyyatīti' bhūripañña, 'abhibhavitā'¹⁵ ti bhūripañña; 'dosaṃ abhibhuyyatīti' bhūripañña, 'abhibhavitā'¹⁶ ti bhūripañña; 'mohaṃ abhibhuyyatīti' bhūripañña, 'abhibhavitā'¹⁷ ti bhūripañña; 'kodhaṃ . . . pe . . .

¹ garuḷavenateyyaṃ, M.; garuvenateyyaṃ, S₂.

² samāpaññāya, S₂. M.; sammappañña, S.; sammappaññāya, K. as v.l., with paññavanto in text.

³ pañhaṃ, S. S₂. K.

⁴ atikkamitvā, S. S₂.

⁵ gataparappavādā, S. S₂.

⁶ vālavedhirūpā, K.; vālavedirūpā, S. S₂.

⁷ pañña, K.; mañña, S. S₂.

⁸ sacchitā, S.; sacchikatā, S₂.

⁹ ca, K.

¹⁰ niddiṭṭhakāradakkhittabhāvato, S.; niddiṭṭhakāraṇaṃ dakkhittabhāvato, S₂., and K. as v.l.

¹¹ S. S₂. omit te.

¹² S. S₂. K. omit va.

¹³ atittha, S. S₂.

¹⁴ abhiroceti, S. S₂.

¹⁵ abhibhaviḱā, M.; abhibhāvitā, S.; atitavitā, S₂.

¹⁶ atibhāvitā, S.; atitabhāvitā, S₂. ¹⁷ atibhāvitā, S. S₂.

upanāhaṃ makkhaṃ paḷāsaṃ issaṃ macchariyaṃ māyaṃ sātheyyaṃ thambhaṃ sārambhaṃ mānaṃ atimānaṃ madaṃ pamādaṃ sabbe kilese sabbe duccarite sabbe abhisāṅkhāre . . . pe . . . sabbe bhavagāmikamme abhibhuyya-tīti' bhūripaṇṇā, 'abhibhavitā' ti bhūripaṇṇā. 'Rāgo ari, taṃ ariṃ maddati¹ paṇṇā' ti bhūripaṇṇā; 'doso ari, taṃ ariṃ maddati paṇṇā' ti bhūripaṇṇā; 'moho ari, taṃ ariṃ maddati paṇṇā' ti bhūripaṇṇā; 'kodho . . . pe . . . upanāho makkho paḷāso issā macchariyaṃ māyā sātheyyaṃ thambho sārambho māno atimāno mado pamādo sabbe kilesā sabbe duccaritā sabbe abhisāṅkhārā . . . pe . . . sabbe bhavagāmikammā ari, taṃ ariṃ maddati² paṇṇā' ti bhūripaṇṇā. 'Bhūri vuccati paṭhavi,³ paṭhavisaṃyāya vitthatāya vipulāya paṇṇāya⁴ samannāgato' ti bhūripaṇṇā; api ca 'paṇṇāya-m-etaṃ adhivacanaṃ, bhūri medhā pariṇāyikā' ti bhūripaṇṇā. 'Bhūripaṇṇatāya saṃvattantīti' ayaṃ bhūripaṇṇā.

13. 'Paṇṇābāhullāya saṃvattantīti.' Katamaṃ paṇṇābāhullaṃ?

Idh' ekacco paṇṇāgaruko hoti paṇṇācarito paṇṇāsayo paṇṇādhimutto paṇṇādhajo paṇṇāketu paṇṇādhigateyyo, vicayabahulo pavicayabahulo okkhāyanabahulo⁵ sampekkhāyanabahulo sampekkhāyanadhammo vibhūtavihāritaccarito⁶ taggaruko tabbahulo tanninno tappono⁷ tappabbhāro tadadhimutto tadādhigateyyo. Yathā gaṇagaruko vuccati 'gaṇabāhuliko' ti, cīvaragaruko vuccati 'cīvarabāhuliko' ti, pattaagaruko vuccati 'pattabāhuliko' ti, senāsanagaruko vuccati 'senāsanabāhuliko' ti; evamevaṃ idh' ekacco

¹ arimandaṃ, S.; arimandati, S₂; ariṃ maddanī, M.; ariṃ maddanipaṇṇā, K., with mandanipaṇṇā as v.l.

² atimaddati, S₂; arimaddati, S.

³ K. inserts tāya after paṭhavi.

⁴ S. S₂. M. omit paṇṇāya.

⁵ okāyanabahulo, S. S₂.

⁶ vibhūtaviharitaccarito, M.; vibhūtivihariccarito, S.; vibhūtaviharicarito, S².

⁷ taṃpono, K.

paññāgaruko hoti paññācarito paññāsayo paññādhimutto paññādhajo paññāketu paññādhigateyyo, vicayabahulo pavicayabahulo okkhāyanabahulo¹ sampekkhāyanabahulo sampekkhāyanadhammo vibhūtavihāritaccarito² taggaruko tabbahulo tanninno tappono tappabbhāro tadādhimutto tadādhigateyyo. 'Paññābhāhullāya samvattantīti,' idam paññābhāhullam.

14. 'Sighapaññatāya samvattantīti.' Katamā sīghapaññā?

'Sīgham sīgham sīlāni paripūretīti' sīghapaññā, 'sīgham sīgham indriyasamvaram paripūretīti' sīghapaññā, 'sīgham sīgham bhojane mattaññutam paripūretīti' sīghapaññā, 'sīgham sīgham jāgariyānuyogam paripūretīti' sīghapaññā, 'sīgham sīgham sīlakkhandham paripūretīti' sīghapaññā, 'sīgham sīgham samādhikkhandham paripūretīti' sīghapaññā, 'sīgham sīgham paññākkhandham paripūretīti' sīghapaññā, 'sīgham sīgham vimuttikkhandham paripūretīti' sīghapaññā, 'sīgham sīgham vimuttiñānadasanakkhandham paripūretīti' sīghapaññā, 'sīgham sīgham thānāttānāni paṭivijjhatīti' sīghapaññā, 'sīgham sīgham vihārasamāpattiyo paripūretīti' sīghapaññā, 'sīgham sīgham ariyasaccāni paṭivijjhatīti' sīghapaññā, 'sīgham sīgham satipaṭṭhāne bhāvetīti' sīghapaññā, 'sīgham sīgham sammappadhāne bhāvetīti' sīghapaññā, 'sīgham sīgham iddhipāde bhāvetīti' sīghapaññā, 'sīgham sīgham indriyāni bhāvetīti' sīghapaññā, 'sīgham sīgham balāni bhāvetīti' sīghapaññā, 'sīgham sīgham bojjhaṅge bhāvetīti' sīghapaññā, 'sīgham sīgham ariyamaggaṃ bhāvetīti' sīghapaññā, 'sīgham sīgham sāmāññaphalāni sacchikarotīti' sīghapaññā, 'sīgham sīgham abhiññāyo paṭivijjhatīti' sīghapaññā, 'sīgham sīgham paramattham nibbānam sacchikarotīti' sīghapaññā. 'Sighapaññatāya samvattantīti,' ayaṃ sīghapaññā.

15. Lahupaññatāya samvattantīti.' Katamā lahupaññā?

'Lahum lahum sīlāni paripūretīti' lahupaññā, lahum lahum indriyasamvaram paripūretīti' lahupaññā, 'lahum

¹ okkāyanabahulo, S. S₂.

² bhūtaviharitaccarito, S.

lahum̐ bhojane mattaññutam̐ paripūretitī' lahupaññā,
 'lahum̐ lahum̐ jāgariyānuyogaṃ paripūretitī' lahupaññā,
 'lahum̐ lahum̐ silakkhandham̐ paripūretitī' lahupaññā,
 'lahum̐ lahum̐ samādhikkhandham̐ paripūretitī' lahupaññā,
 'lahum̐ lahum̐ paññākkhandham̐ paripūretitī' lahupaññā,
 'lahum̐ lahum̐ vimuttikkhandham̐ paripūretitī' lahupaññā,
 'lahum̐ lahum̐ vimuttiñāṇadassanakkhandham̐ paripūretitī'
 lahupaññā, 'lahum̐ lahum̐ tñānāṭṭhānāni paṭivijjhatitī'
 lahupaññā, 'lahum̐ lahum̐ vihārasamāpattiyo paripūretitī'
 lahupaññā, 'lahum̐ lahum̐ ariyasaccāni paṭivijjhatitī' lahu-
 paññā, 'lahum̐ lahum̐ satipaṭṭhāne bhāvetitī' lahupaññā,
 'lahum̐ lahum̐ sammappadhāne bhāvetitī' lahupaññā,
 'lahum̐ lahum̐ iddhipāde bhāvetitī' lahupaññā, 'lahum̐
 lahum̐ indriyāni bhāvetitī' lahupaññā, 'lahum̐ lahum̐ balāni
 bhāvetitī' lahupaññā, 'lahum̐ lahum̐ bojjhaṅge bhāvetitī'
 lahupaññā, 'lahum̐ lahum̐ ariyamaggaṃ bhāvetitī' lahu-
 paññā, 'lahum̐ lahum̐ sāmāññaphalāni sacchikarotitī'
 lahupaññā, 'lahum̐ lahum̐ abhiññāyo paṭivijjhatitī' lahu-
 paññā, 'lahum̐ lahum̐ paramattham̐ nibbānam̐ sacchikaro-
 titī' lahupaññā. 'Lahupaññatāya saṃvattantitī,' ayam̐
 lahupaññā.

16. 'Hāsapaññatāya saṃvattantitī.' Katamā hāsa-
 paññā? 'Idh' ekacco hāsabahulo vedabahulo¹ tuṭṭhibahulo
 pāmojjabahulo sīlāni paripūretitī' hāsapaññā, 'hāsabahulo
 vedabahulo tuṭṭhibahulo' pāmojjabahulo indriyasamvaram̐
 paripūretitī' hāsapaññā, 'hāsabahulo vedabahulo tuṭṭhi-
 bahulo pāmojjabahulo bhojane mattaññutam̐ paripūretitī'
 hāsapaññā, 'hāsabahulo vedabahulo tuṭṭhibahulo pāmoj-
 jabahulo jāgariyānuyogaṃ paripūretitī' hāsapaññā, 'hāsa-
 bahulo vedabahulo tuṭṭhibahulo pāmojjabahulo silakkhan-
 dham̐ . . . pe . . . samādhikkhandham̐ paññākkhandham̐
 vimuttikkhandham̐ vimuttiñāṇadassanakkhandham̐ pari-
 pūretitī' hāsapaññā, 'tñānāṭṭhānāni paṭivijjhatitī, vihāra-
 samāpattiyo paripūretitī, ariyasaccāni paṭivijjhatitī, sati-
 paṭṭhāne bhāvetitī, sammappadhāne bhāvetitī, iddhipāde
 bhāvetitī, indriyāni bhāvetitī, balāni bhāvetitī, bojjhaṅge

¹ S. omits vedabahulo.

bhāvetīti, ariyamaggaṃ bhāvetīti, sāmaññaphalāni sacchikarotīti' hāsapaññā, 'hāsabahulo vedabahulo tuṭṭhibahulo pāmojjabahulo abhiññāyo paṭivijjhatīti' hāsapaññā, 'hāsabahulo vedabahulo tuṭṭhibahulo pāmojjabahulo paramatthaṃ nibbānaṃ sacchikarotīti' hāsapaññā.

'Hāsapaññatāya saṃvattantīti,' ayaṃ hāsapaññā.

17. 'Javanapaññatāya saṃvattantīti.' Katamā javanapaññā?

'Yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre¹ santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ aniccatō khippaṃ javatīti' javanapaññā, 'dukkhato khippaṃ javatīti' javanapaññā, 'anattato khippaṃ javatīti' javanapaññā; 'yā kāci vedanā . . . pe . . . yā kāci saññā, ye keci saṅkhārā, yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ, yaṃ kiñci cakkhum . . . pe . . . yaṃ kiñci jarāmaṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccatō khippaṃ javatīti' javanapaññā, 'dukkhato khippaṃ javatīti' javanapaññā, 'anattato khippaṃ javatīti' javanapaññā.

'Rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ khayatṭhena, dukkhaṃ bhayatṭhena, anattā asāraḥatṭhenāti' tūlayitvā tīrayitvā vibhāvayitvā vibhūtaṃ katvā rūpanirodhe nibbāne khippaṃ javatīti' javanapaññā. 'Rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ saṅkhataṃ² paṭiccasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vayadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhammaṃ' ti tūlayitvā tīrayitvā vibhāvayitvā vibhūtaṃ katvā rūpanirodhe nibbāne khippaṃ javatīti' javanapaññā, 'vedanā saññā saṅkhārā viññāṇaṃ cakkhum . . . pe . . . jarāmaṇaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vayadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhammaṃ' ti tūlayitvā tīrayitvā vibhāvayitvā vibhūtaṃ katvā jarāmaṇanirodhe nibbāne khippaṃ javatīti' javanapaññā. . 'Javanapaññatāya saṃvattantīti,' ayaṃ javanapaññā.

18. Tikkhapaññatāya saṃvattantīti.' Katamā tikkhapaññā?

¹ dūre vā, S. S₂.

² saṅkhātaṃ, S.

‘Khippam kilese chindatīti’¹ tikkhapaññā, ‘uppannam kāmavitakkam nādhivāseti pajahati vimodeti byantikaroti anabhāvaṃ gametīti’² tikkhapaññā, ‘uppannam byāpāda-vitakkam nādhivāseti pajahati vimodeti byantikaroti anabhāvaṃ gametīti’ tikkhapaññā, ‘uppannam vihiṃsāvitakkam nādhivāseti . . . pe . . . uppannuppanne pāpake akusale dhamme nādhivāseti pajahati vimodeti byantikaroti anabhāvaṃ gametīti’ tikkhapaññā, ‘uppannam rāgaṃ vāseti pajahati vimodeti byantikaroti anabhāvaṃ gametīti’ tikkhapaññā, ‘uppannam dosaṃ . . . pe . . . uppannam mohaṃ uppannam kodhaṃ upanāhaṃ makkhaṃ paḷāsaṃ issaṃ macchariyaṃ māyaṃ sāṭṭheyyaṃ thambhaṃ sārambhaṃ mānaṃ atimānaṃ madaṃ pamādaṃ sabbe kilese sabbe duccarite sabbe abhisāṅkhāre . . . pe . . . sabbe bhava-gāmikamme nādhivāseti pajahati vimodeti byantikaroti anabhāvaṃ gametīti’ tikkhapaññā, ‘ekamhi’³ āsane cattāro ca ariyamaggā cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni catasso ca paṭi-sambhidāyo cha abhiññāyo adhigatā honti sacchikatā phassitā paññāyāti’ tikkhapaññā.

‘Tikkhapaññatāya saṃvattantīti,’ ayaṃ tikkhapaññā.

19. ‘Nibbedhikapaññatāya saṃvattantīti.’ Katamā nibbedhikapaññā?

‘Idh’ ekacco sabbasaṅkhāresu ubbegabahulo⁴ hoti uttā-sabahulo, ukkaṇṭhanabahulo⁵ hoti aratibahulo anabhiratibahulo,⁶ bahimukho na ramati sabbasaṅkhāresu; anibbid-dhapubbaṃ⁶ appadālitapubbaṃ lobhakkhandaṃ nibbij-jhati⁷ padāletīti’ nibbedhikapaññā, ‘anibbidhapubbaṃ⁸ appadālitapubbaṃ dosakkhandhaṃ nibbijjhati padāletīti’ nibbedhikapaññā, ‘anibbidhapubbaṃ appadālitapubbaṃ

¹ bhindatīti, K.

² anabhāvaṅgametīti, K.

³ ekasmim, M.

⁴ ubbedhabahulo, K.

⁵ ukkaṇṭhānabahulo hoti aratibahulo anabhiratibahulo, K.; ukkaṇṭhanabahulo anabhiratibahulo, M.; uggaṇṭhanabahulo aratibahulo, S.; uggaṇṭhanabahulo anaratibahulo, S₂.

⁶ anidditṭhapubbaṃ, S.; anuppiṭṭhapubbaṃ, S₂.

⁷ nibbijjati, S. S₂.

⁸ anibbedhikapubbaṃ, S.; anibbidhapubbaṃ, S₂.

mohakkhandham nibbijjhati padāletitī' nibbedhikapaññā, 'anibbedhapubbam appadālitapubbam kodham . . . pe . . . upanāham makkham palāsam issam macchariyam māyam sātheyyam thambham sārambham mānam atimānam madam pamādam sabbe kilese sabbe duccharite sabbe abhisāṅkhāre . . . pe . . . sabbe bhavagāmikamme nibbijjhati padāletitī' nibbedhikapaññā. 'Nibbedhikapaññā-tāya samvattantitī,' ayam nibbedhikapaññā. Imā soḷasa paññāyo.

20. Imāhi soḷasahi paññāhi samannāgato puggalo paṭisambhidappatto.

Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā: eko pubbayogasampanno, eko na pubbayogasampanno. Yo pubbayogasampanno, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti; tassa ñānam pabbijjhati.¹ Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā: dve pi pubbayogasampannā; eko bahussuto, eko na bahussuto. Yo bahussuto, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti; tassa ñānam pabbijjhati.

Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā: dve pi pubbayogasampannā, dve pi bahussutā; eko desanābahulo, eko na desanābahulo. Yo desanābahulo, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti; tassa ñānam pabbijjhati.

Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā: dve pi pubbayogasampannā, dve pi bahussutā, dve pi desanābahulā; eko garūpanissito, eko na garūpanissito. Yo garūpanissito, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti; tassa ñānam pabbijjhati.

Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā: dve pi pubbayogasampannā, dve pi bahussutā, dve pi desanābahulā, dve pi garūpanissitā; eko viharābahulo, eko na viharābahulo. Yo viharābahulo, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti; tassa ñānam pabbijjhati.

Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā: dve pi pubbayogasampannā, dve pi bahussutā, dve pi desanābahulā, dve pi garūpanissitā, dve pi viharābahulā; eko paccavekkhana-

¹ pabbijjatitī, K. always.

bahulo,¹ eko na paccavekkhanabahulo. Yo paccavekkhanabahulo, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti; tassa ñāṇaṃ pabhijjati.

Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā: dve pi pubbayoga-sampannā, dve pi bahussutā, dve pi desanābahulā, dve pi garūpanissitā, dve pi vihārabahulā, dve pi paccavekkhanabahulā; eko sekhapaṭisambhidappatto,² eko asekhapaṭisambhidappatto. Yo asekhapaṭisambhidappatto, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti; tassa ñāṇaṃ pabhijjati.

Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā: dve pi pubbayoga-sampannā, dve pi bahussutā, dve pi desanābahulā, dve pi garūpanissitā, dve pi vihārabahulā, dve pi paccavekkhanabahulā, dve pi asekhapaṭisambhidappattā; eko sāvaka-pāramippatto, eko na sāvakapāramippatto. Yo sāvakapāramippatto, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti; tassa ñāṇaṃ pabhijjati.

Dve puggalā paṭisambhidappattā: dve pi pubbayoga-sampannā, dve pi bahussutā, dve pi desanābahulā, dve pi garūpanissitā, dve pi vihārabahulā, dve pi paccavekkhanabahulā, dve pi asekhapaṭisambhidappattā; eko sāvakapāramippatto, eko Paccekasambuddho. Yo Paccekasambuddho, so tena atireko hoti, adhiko hoti, viseso hoti; tassa ñāṇaṃ pabhijjati. Paccekasambuddhañ ca sadevatañ ca lokam upādāya Tathāgato Araham Sammāsambuddho aggo paṭisambhidappatto paññāpabhedakusalo pabhinnañāṇo adhigatapaṭisambhido catuvesārajappatto dasabala-dhārī purisāsabho purisasīho . . . pe . . . ye pi te khattiya-paṇḍitā brāhmaṇapaṇḍitā gahapatipaṇḍitā samanapaṇḍitā nipuṇā³ kataparappavādā⁴ vāavedhirūpā, te bhindantā⁵ paññe caranti,⁶ paññāgatena dīṭṭhigatāni, te pañham abhisankharitvā Tathāgataṃ upasankamitvā pucchanti gūḥhāni

¹ paccavekkhanābahulo, M. K. ² sekkha°, M. K.

³ S. omits nipuṇā.

⁴ duttaparappavādā, S.; parappavādā, S₂.

⁵ sīdantā, S. S₂.

⁶ maññe vadanti, S. S₂.

ca paṭichannāni ca, kathitā vissajjitā va te pañhā Bhagavatā honti, niddiṭṭhakāraṇā¹ upakkhiṭtakā te² Bhagavato sam-pajjanti: atha kho Bhagavā va tattha atirocati yadidaṃ paññāyāti aggo paṭisambhidappatto ti.

Mahāpaññākathā samattā.

¹ sanniddikiṭṭhakāraṇā, S. S₂.

² upakkhiṭtabhāvake, S. ; upakkhiṭtabhāvā te, S₂.

III

II. PAÑÑĀVAGGE IDDHIKATHĀ

1. Kā iddhi? Kati iddhiyo? Iddhiyā kati bhūmiyo? Kati pādā? Kati padāni? Kati mūlāni?

‘Kā iddhīti’? Ijjhanatthēna iddhi. ‘Kati iddhiyo’ ti? Dasa iddhiyo. Iddhiyā catasso bhūmiyo, cattāro pādā, aṭṭha padāni, soḷasa mūlāni.

2. Katamā dasa iddhiyo? Adhiṭṭhānā iddhi, vikubbanā¹ iddhi, manomayā iddhi, ñānavipphārā iddhi, samādhivipphārā iddhi, ariyā iddhi, kammavipākajā iddhi, puññavato iddhi, vijjāmayā iddhi, tattha tattha sammāpayogapaccayā² ijjhanatthēna iddhi.

3. Iddhiyā katamā catasso bhūmiyo? Vivekajā bhūmi paṭhamajjhānaṃ, pītisukhabbhūmi dutiyajjhānaṃ, upekkhāsukhabbhūmi tatiyajjhānaṃ, adukkhamasukhabbhūmi catutthajjhānaṃ. Iddhiyā imā catasso bhūmiyo iddhilābhāya iddhipaṭilābhāya iddhivikubbanāya iddhivisavitāya³ iddhivasābhāvāya iddhivesārajjāya samvattantīti.

4. Iddhiyā katamā cattāro pādā? Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, viriyasamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, cittasamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, vīmaṃsāsamādhipadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti. Iddhiyā ime cattāro pādā iddhilābhāya iddhipaṭilābhāya iddhivikubbanāya iddhivisavitāya iddhivasābhāvāya iddhivesārajjāya samvattantīti.

5. Iddhiyā katamāni aṭṭha padāni? Chandañ⁴ ce

¹ vikuppanā, M.; vikappanā, S. S.₂.

² sammappayogappaccayā, K.

³ S. omits.

⁴ chandaṃ, M.; channaṃ, S. S.₂.

bhikkhu nissāya labhati samādhim, labhati cittassa ekaggatam; chando na samādhī, samādhī na chando; añño chando añño samādhī. Viriyañ ce bhikkhu nissāya labhati samādhim, labhati cittassa ekaggatam; viriyam na samādhī, samādhī na viriyam; aññam viriyam añño samādhī. Cittañ ce bhikkhu nissāya labhati samādhim, labhati cittassa ekaggatam; cittaṃ na samādhī, samādhī na cittaṃ; aññam cittaṃ añño samādhī. Vīmaṃsañ ce bhikkhu nissāya labhati samādhim, labhati cittassa ekaggatam; vīmaṃsā na samādhī, samādhī na vīmaṃsā; aññā vīmaṃsā añño samādhī. Iddhiyā imāni aṭṭha padāni iddhilābhāya iddhipaṭilābhāya iddhivikubbanāya iddhivisavitāya iddhivasābhāvāya iddhivesārajjāya saṃvattantīti.

6. Iddhiyā katamāni soḷasa mūlāni? ‘Anonataṃ¹ cittaṃ kosajje na ijhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘anunnataṃ² cittaṃ uddhacce na ijhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘anabhinataṃ cittaṃ rāge na ijhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘anapaṇataṃ cittaṃ byāpāde na ijhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘anissitaṃ cittaṃ diṭṭhiyā na ijhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘appaṭibaddhaṃ³ cittaṃ chandarāge na ijhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘vipparamuttaṃ cittaṃ kāmarāge na ijhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘visaṇṇuttaṃ cittaṃ kilese na ijhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘vipariyādikataṃ⁴ cittaṃ kilesapariyāde na ijhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘ekaggataṃ cittaṃ nānattakilese na ijhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘saddhāya pariggahitaṃ cittaṃ assaddhiye na ijhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘viriyena pariggahitaṃ cittaṃ kosajje na ijhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘satiyā pariggahitaṃ cittaṃ pamāde na ijhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘samādhinā pariggahitaṃ cittaṃ pamāde na ijhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘paññāya pariggahitaṃ cittaṃ avijjāya na ijhatīti’ āneñjam, ‘obhāsagataṃ cittaṃ avijandhakāre na ijhatīti’ āneñjam. Iddhiyā imāni soḷasa mūlāni iddhilābhāya iddhipaṭilābhāya iddhivikubbanāya iddhivisavitāya iddhivasābhāvāya iddhivesārajjāya saṃvattantīti.

¹ anonataṃ, K; anekataṃ, S. S.

² anunnataṃ, M.

³ appaṭibandhaṃ, M.; appaṭibuddha, S. S.

⁴ vipariyādhigataṃ, S.; viriyādigataṃ, S.

7. Katamā adhiṭṭhānā iddhi? Idha bhikkhu anekaviditaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti: eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti; āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ tirokuḍḍaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbakaṃ asajjamāno gacchati, seyyathāpi ākāse; paṭhaviyā pi ummujjanimmujjaṃ karoti, seyyathāpi uḍake; uḍake pi abhijjamāne gacchati, seyyathāpi paṭhaviyaṃ; ākāse pi pallaṅkena caṅkamati,¹ seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuṇo; ime pi candimasuriye evaṃ-mahiddhike evaṃ-mahānubhāve pāṇinā parāmasati parimajjati, yāva Brahmaloḁa pi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti.

‘Idhāti.’ Imissā diṭṭhiyā imissā khantiyā imissā ruciya imasmiṃ ādāye imasmiṃ dhamme imasmiṃ vinaye imasmiṃ pāvacaṇe imasmiṃ brahmacariye imasmiṃ satthusāsane, tena vuccati ‘idhāti.’

‘Bhikkhūti.’ Puthujjanakalyāṇako vā hoti bhikkhu sekho vā Arahā vā akuppadhammo.

‘Anekaviditaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti.’ Nānappakāraṃ² iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti.

‘Eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti.’ Pakatiyā eko bahulaṃ āvajjati, sataṃ vā sahaṣsaṃ vā satasaḥaṣsaṃ vā āvajjati; āvajjitvā ñāṇena adhiṭṭhāti ‘bahulo homi,’ bahulo hoti. Yathāyasmā Cūlapanthako³ eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti, evamevaṃ so iddhiṃ cetovasippatto eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti.

‘Bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti.’ Pakatiyā bahulo ekaṃ āvajjati; āvajjitvā ñāṇena adhiṭṭhāti ‘eko homi,’ eko hoti. Yathāyasmā Cūlapanthako bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti, evamevaṃ so iddhiṃ cetovasippatto bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti.

‘Āvibhāvan’ ti. Kenaci anāvaṭaṃ hoti appaṭicchannaṃ vivaṭaṃ pākataṃ.⁴

‘Tirobhāvan’ ti. Kenaci āvaṭaṃ hoti paṭicchannaṃ piḥitaṃ⁵ paṭikujjitaṃ.

¹ kamati, K.

² nānappakāraṃ, K.

³ Cullapanthako, K.

⁴ S. S₂. K. omit pākataṃ.

⁵ paṭicchannaviḥitaṃ, M.

‘Tirokuddaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamāno gacchati, seyyathāpi ākāse’ ti.

Pakatiyā ākāsekaṣiṇasamāpattiyā lābhī hoti. tirokuddaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ āvajjati; āvajjitvā ñāṇena adhiṭṭhāti ‘ākāso hotūti,’ ākāso hoti. So tirokuddaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ āvajjamāno gacchati. Yathā manussā pakatiyā aniddhimanto kenaci anāvaṭe aparikkhitte asajjamānā gacchanti, evamevaṃ so iddhimā cetovasippatto tirokuddaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamāno gacchati, seyyathāpi ākāse.

‘Paṭhaviyā pi ummujjanimujsaṃ karoti, seyyathāpi udae’ ti. Pakatiyā āpokasiṇasamāpattiyā lābhī hoti, paṭhavī āvajjati; āvajjitvā ñāṇena adhiṭṭhāti ‘udakaṃ hotūti,’ udakaṃ hoti. So paṭhaviyā ummujjanimujsaṃ karoti. Yathā manussā pakatiyā aniddhimanto udae ummujjanimujsaṃ karonti, evamevaṃ so iddhimā cetovasippatto paṭhaviyā ummujjanimujsaṃ karoti, seyyathāpi udae.

‘Udae pi abhijjamāne gacchati, seyyathāpi paṭhaviyan’ ti. Pakatiyā paṭhavikaṣiṇasamāpattiyā lābhī hoti, udakaṃ āvajjati; āvajjitvā ñāṇena adhiṭṭhāti ‘paṭhavī hotūti,’ paṭhavī hoti. So abhijjamāne udae gacchati. Yathā manussā pakatiyā aniddhimanto abhijjamānāya paṭhaviyā gacchanti, evamevaṃ so iddhimā cetovasippatto abhijjamāne udae gacchati, seyyathāpi paṭhaviyaṃ.

‘Ākāse pi pallaṅkena caṅkamati, seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuno’ ti. Pakatiyā paṭhavikaṣiṇasamāpattiyā lābhī hoti, ākāsaṃ¹ āvajjati; āvajjitvā ñāṇena adhiṭṭhāti ‘paṭhavī hotūti,’ paṭhavī hoti. So ākāse antalikkhe caṅkamati pi tiṭṭhati pi nisīdati pi seyyaṃ pi kappeti. Yathā manussā pakatiyā aniddhimanto paṭhaviyā caṅkamanti pi tiṭṭhanti pi nisīdanti pi seyyaṃ pi kappenti, evamevaṃ so iddhimā cetovasippatto ākāse antalikkhe caṅkamati pi tiṭṭhati pi nisīdati pi seyyaṃ pi kappeti, seyyathāpi pakkhī sakuno.

‘Ime pi candimasuriye evaṃ-mahiddhike evaṃ-mahānubhāve paṇinā parāmasati parimajjati.’ Idha² so iddhimā

¹ ākāse, K.

² ima, M.; iddhi, S. S.

cetovasippatto nisinnako vā nipannako vā candimasuriye āvajjati; āvajjitvā ñāṇena adhiṭṭhāti 'hatthapāse¹ hotūti,' hatthapāse hoti. So nisinnako vā nipannako vā candimasuriye pāṇinā āmasati parāmasati parimajjati. Yathā manussā pakatiyā aniddhimanto kiñcid eva rūpagataṃ hatthapāse āmasanti parāmasanti parimajjanti, evamevaṃ so iddhimā cetovasippatto nisinnako vā nipannako vā candimasuriye pāṇinā āmasati parāmasati parimajjati.

'Yāva Brahmaloḷkā pi kāyena vasaṃ vattetīti.'² Sace so iddhimā cetovasippatto Brahmaloḷkaṃ gantukāmo hoti, dūre pi santike adhiṭṭhāti 'santike hotūti' santike hoti, santike pi dūre adhiṭṭhāti 'dūre hotūti' dūre hoti; bahuḷkaṃ pi thokaṃ adhiṭṭhāti 'thokaṃ hotūti' thokaṃ hoti, thokaṃ pi bahukaṃ adhiṭṭhāti 'bahukaṃ hotūti' bahukaṃ hoti; dibbena cakkhunā tassa Brahmuno rūpaṃ passaṭi, dibbāya sotadhātuyā tassa Brahmuno saddaṃ suṇāti, ceto-pariyañāṇena tassa Brahmuno cittaṃ pajānāti. Sace so iddhimā cetovasippatto dissamāṇena kāyena Brahmaloḷkaṃ gantukāmo hoti, kāyavasena cittaṃ pariṇāmeti, kāyavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti; kāyavasena cittaṃ pariṇāmetvā kāyavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahitvā sukhasaññaṃ ca lahusaññaṃ ca okkamitvā dissamāṇena kāyena Brahmaloḷkaṃ gacchati. Sace so iddhimā cetovasippatto adissamāṇena kāyena Brahmaloḷkaṃ gantukāmo hoti, cittavasena kāyaṃ pariṇāmeti, cittavasena kāyaṃ adhiṭṭhāti; cittavasena kāyaṃ pariṇāmetvā cittavasena kāyaṃ adhiṭṭhahitvā sukhasaññaṃ ca lahusaññaṃ ca okkamitvā adissamāṇena kāyena Brahmaloḷkaṃ gacchati. So tassa Brahmuno purato³ rūpaṃ abhinimmināti manomayaṃ sabbaṅgapaccaṅgaṃ ahinindriyaṃ.⁴ Sace so iddhimā caṅkamati, nimmito⁵ pi tattha caṅkamati; sace so iddhimā tiṭṭhati, nimmito pi tattha tiṭṭhati; sace so iddhimā nisīdati, nimmito pi tattha nisīdati; sace so iddhimā seyyaṃ kappeti, nimmito pi

¹ hatthāpase, M.

² saṃvattetīti, S.

³ rūpato, S. S₂.

⁴ hinindriyaṃ, S. S₂; ahinindriyaṃ, K.

⁵ nibbīto, S. S₂, but nimmito below.

tattha seyyaṃ kappeti; sace so iddhimā dhūpāyati,¹ nimmito pi tattha dhūpāyati; sace so iddhimā pajjalati, nimmito pi tattha pajjalati; sace so iddhimā dhammaṃ bhāsati, nimmito pi tattha dhammaṃ bhāsati; sace so iddhimā pañhaṃ pucchati, nimmito pi tattha pañhaṃ pucchati; sace so iddhimā pañhaṃ puṭṭho vissajjeti, nimmito pi tattha pañhaṃ puṭṭho vissajjeti; sace so iddhimā tena Brahmunā saddhim² santitṭhati sallapati sākacchaṃ samāpajjati, nimmito pi ti tattha tena Brahmunā saddhim santitṭhati sallapati sākacchaṃ samāpajjati; yañ ñad eva hi³ so iddhimā karoti, tan tad eva hi so nimmito karotīti. Ayaṃ adhitṭhānā iddhi.

8. Katamā vikubbanā iddhi?

Sikhiṣṣa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa Abhibhū nāma sāvako Brahmaloke ṭhito sahaṣṣilokadhātum sarena viññāpeti. So dissamānena pi kāyena dhammaṃ deseti, adissamānena pi kāyena dhammaṃ deseti, dissamānena pi hetṭhimena upaḍḍhakāyena adissamānena pi uparimena upaḍḍhakāyena dhammaṃ deseti, dissamānena pi uparimena upaḍḍhakāyena adissamānena pi hetṭhimena upaḍḍhakāyena dhammaṃ deseti. So pakativannaṃ vijahitvā kumāraḥkavannaṃ vā dasseti, nāgavannaṃ vā dasseti, supannavannaṃ⁴ vā dasseti, yakkhavannaṃ vā dasseti,⁵ indavannaṃ vā dasseti, devavannaṃ vā dasseti, Brahmavannaṃ vā dasseti, samuddavannaṃ vā dasseti, pabbatavannaṃ vā dasseti, vanavannaṃ vā dasseti, sihāvannaṃ vā dasseti, byagghavannaṃ⁶ vā dasseti,⁶ dipivannaṃ vā dasseti, hatthivannaṃ vā dasseti, assaṃ pi dasseti, rathaṃ pi dasseti, pattim pi dasseti, vividhaṃ pi senābyuhaṃ dasseti. Ayaṃ vikubbanā iddhi.

9. Katamā manomayā iddhi? Idha bhikkhu imambhā kāyā aññaṃ kāyaṃ abhinimmināti rūpim manomayaṃ

¹ dhūmayati, K.; dhumayati, M.

² santi, S. S.

³ yaṃ, S. S. K. omits.

⁴ subannavannaṃ, M.

⁵ K. inserts asuravannaṃ vā dasseti.

⁶ S. omits.

sabbaṅgapaccaṅgaṃ ahinindriyaṃ.¹ Seyyathāpi puriso muñjamhā isikaṃ pavāheyya, tassa evam assa—‘Ayaṃ muñjo ayaṃ isikā, añño muñjo añña isikā, muñjamhā tve va isikā pavāḷhā’ ti;² seyyathāpi vā pana puriso asiṃ kosiya³ pavāheyya, tassa evam assa—‘Ayaṃ assi ayaṃ kosi, añño asi añña kosi, kosiya tv eva asi pavāḷho’ ti⁴; seyyathāpi vā pana puriso ahiṃ karaṇḍā uddhareyya, tassa evam assa—‘Ayaṃ asi ayaṃ karaṇḍo, añño asi añño karaṇḍo, karaṇḍā tv eva ahi ubbhato’ ti. Evam evaṃ bhikkhu imambhā kāyā aññaṃ kāyaṃ abhinimmināti rūpiṃ manomayaṃ sabbaṅgapaccaṅgaṃ ahinindriyaṃ.⁵ Ayaṃ manomayā iddhi.

10. Katamā ñāṇavipphārā iddhi?

‘Aniccānupassanāya niccasaññāya pahānaṭṭho ijhatīti’ ñāṇavipphārā iddhi, ‘dukkhānupassanāya sukhasaññāya, anattānupassanāya attasaññāya, nibbidānupassanāya nandiyā, virāgānupassanāya rāgassa, nirodhānupassanāya samudayassa, paṭinissaggānupassanāya ādānassa pahānaṭṭho ijhatīti’ ñāṇavipphārā iddhi. Ayasmato Bakkulassa⁶ ñāṇavipphārā iddhi, ayasmato Saṅkiccassa⁷ ñāṇavipphārā iddhi, ayasmato Bhūtapālassa ñāṇavipphārā iddhi. Ayaṃ ñāṇavipphārā iddhi.

11. Katamā samādhivipphārā iddhi?

‘Paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇānaṃ pahānaṭṭho ijhatīti’ samādhivipphārā iddhi, ‘dutiyaajjhānena vitakkavicārānaṃ pahānaṭṭho ijhatīti’ samādhivipphārā iddhi, ‘tatiyaajjhānena pītiyā pahānaṭṭho ijhatīti’ samādhivipphārā iddhi . . . pe . . . ‘catutthajjhānena sukhadukkhaṇaṃ pahānaṭṭho ijhatīti’ . . . pe . . . ākāśānañcāyatanasamāpattiya rūpasaññāya paṭighasaññāya nānattasaññāya pahānaṭṭho ijhatīti’ . . . pe . . . ‘viññāṇañcāyatana-samāpattiya ākāśānañcāyatanasaññāya pahānaṭṭho ijhatīti’ . . . pe . . . ‘ākīñcaññāyatanasamāpattiya viññā-

¹ abhinindriyaṃ, S. S₂.; ahinindriyaṃ, M.

² sabbavālābhi, S. S₂.

³ asikosiyā, S. S₁. M.

⁴ saṭṭhāhoti, S. S₂.

⁵ abhinindriyaṃ, S. S₂.

⁶ Bākkulassa, M.

⁷ Saṅkilassa, M.

añcāyatanasaññāya pahānaṭṭho ijjaṭṭhi' . . . pe . . .
 'nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiya ākiñcaññāyatanasañ-
 ñāya pahānaṭṭho ijjaṭṭhi' samādhivipphārā iddhi. Ayas-
 mato Sāriputtassa samādhivipphārā iddhi, ayasmato Sañji-
 vassa samādhivipphārā iddhi, ayasmato Khāṇukondaññassa¹
 samādhivipphārā iddhi; Uttarāya upāsikāya samādhivip-
 phārā iddhi, Sāmāvatikāya² upāsikāya samādhivipphārā
 iddhi. Ayaṃ samādhivipphārā iddhi.

12. Katamā ariyā iddhi? Idha bhikkhu sace ākaṅkhati
 'Paṭikkūle³ apaṭikkūlasaññi vihareyyan' ti, apaṭikkūla-
 saññi tattha viharati; sace ākaṅkhati 'Apaṭikkūle paṭikkū-
 lasaññi vihareyyan' ti, paṭikkūlasaññi tattha viharati; sace
 ākaṅkhati 'Paṭikkūle ca apaṭikkūle ca apaṭikkūlasaññi
 vihareyyan' ti, apaṭikkūlasaññi tattha viharati; sace ākaṅ-
 khati 'Apaṭikkūle ca paṭikkūle ca paṭikkūlasaññi vihar-
 eyyan' ti, paṭikkūlasaññi tattha viharati; sace ākaṅkhati
 'Paṭikkūle ca apaṭikkūle ca tadubhayaṃ abhinivajjetvā
 upekkhako vihareyyaṃ sato sampajāno' ti, upekkhako
 tattha viharati sato sampajāno.

Kathaṃ paṭikkūle apaṭikkūlasaññi viharati? Aniṭ-
 ṭhasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ mettāya vā pharati, dhātuto vā upa-
 saṃharati. Evaṃ paṭikkūle apaṭikkūlasaññi viharati.

Kathaṃ apaṭikkūle paṭikkūlasaññi viharati? Itṭhasmiṃ
 vatthusmiṃ asubhāya vā pharati, aniccato vā upasaṃ-
 harati. Evaṃ apaṭikkūle paṭikkūlasaññi viharati.

Kathaṃ paṭikkūle ca apaṭikkūle ca apaṭikkūlasaññi
 viharati? Aniṭṭhasmiṃ ca itṭhasmiṃ ca vatthusmiṃ
 mettāya vā pharati, dhātuto vā upasaṃharati. Evaṃ
 paṭikkūle ca apaṭikkūle ca apaṭikkūlasaññi viharati.

Kathaṃ apaṭikkūle ca paṭikkūle ca paṭikkūlasaññi
 viharati? Itṭhasmiṃ ca aniṭṭhasmiṃ ca vatthusmiṃ
 asubhāya vā pharati, aniccato vā upasaṃharati. Evaṃ
 apaṭikkūle ca paṭikkūle ca paṭikkūlasaññi viharati.

Kathaṃ paṭikkūle ca apaṭikkūle ca tadubhayaṃ abhini-

¹ Chānukondaññassa, S.; Kondaññassa, S.

² Sāmāvatiyā, M.

³ paṭikkūle, M.; paṭikkūle, K

vajjetvā upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno? Idha bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā n'eva sumano hoti na dummano, upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno; sotena saddaṃ sutvā, ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā, jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā, kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā, manasā dhammaṃ viññāya n'eva sumano hoti na dummano, upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno. Evaṃ paṭikkūle ca apatikkūle ca tadubhayaṃ abhinivajjetvā upekkhako viharati sato sampajāno. Ayaṃ ariyā iddhi.

13. Katamā kammavipākajā iddhi? Sabbesaṃ pakkhīnaṃ¹, sabbesaṃ devānaṃ, ekaccānaṃ manussānaṃ, ekaccānaṃ vinipātikānaṃ. Ayaṃ kammavipākajā iddhi.

14. Katamā puññavato iddhi? Rājā Cakkavatti vehāsaṃ gacchati saddhiṃ caturaṅginīyā senāya antamaso assabandhagopake² purise upādāya; jotikassa³ gahapatissa puññavato iddhi, jaṭilassa gahapatissa puññavato iddhi, meṇḍakassa⁴ gahapatissa puññavato iddhi, ghoṣitassa gahapatissa puññavato iddhi, pañcannaṃ⁵ mahāpuññānaṃ puññavato iddhi. Ayaṃ puññavato iddhi.

15. Katamā vijjāmayā iddhi? Vijjādharā vijjāṃ pariḷāpetvā⁶ vehāsaṃ gacchanti: ākāse antalikkhe hatthiṃ pi dassenti, assaṃ pi dassenti, rathaṃ pi dassenti, pattinṃ pi dassenti, vividhaṃ pi senābyūhaṃ dassenti. Ayaṃ vijjāmayā iddhi.

16. Kathaṃ tattha tattha sammāpayogapaccayā⁷ ijjhanatṭhena iddhi? 'Nekkhammena kāmacchandassa pahānatṭho ijjhatīti' tattha tattha sammāpayogapaccayā ijjhan-

¹ M. omits sabbesaṃ pakkhīnaṃ.

² assabandhago, M.; asābandhanekā, S. S₂. K. gives assabandhane purise as v.l. to text.

³ jotiyassa, K.

⁴ mandhigahapatissa, S.

⁵ S. S₂. M. insert yaṃ before pañcannaṃ.

⁶ pariḷāpetvā, M.; paridāpetvā, S.; pariḷājayepatvā, S₂; paridāmetvā, K. as v.l.

⁷ sammāpayogapaccayā, S. K.

atthena iddhi, ‘abyāpādena byāpādassa pahānattho
 ijjhatīti’ . . . pe . . . ‘ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhassa . . .
 pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilesānaṃ pahānattho
 ijjhatīti’ tattha tattha sammāpayogapaccayā ijghanatthena
 iddhi. Evaṃ tattha tattha sammāpayogapaccayā ijghan-
 atthena iddhi. Imā dasa iddhiyo.

Iddhikathā nitṭhitā.

III

III. PAÑÑĀVAGGE ABHISAMAYAKATHĀ

1. 'ABHISAMAYO' ti. Kena abhisameti? Hañci cittena abhisameti, tena hi aññāpī abhisameti? Na aññāpī abhisameti, ñāṇena abhisameti. Hañci ñāṇena abhisameti, tena hi¹ acittako abhisameti? Na acittako abhisameti, cittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti. Hañci cittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti, tena hi kāmāvacaracittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti? Na kāmāvacaracittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti. Tena hi rūpāvacaracittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti? Na rūpāvacaracittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti. Tena hi arūpāvacaracittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti? Na arūpāvacaracittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti. Tena hi kammassakacittena² ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti? Na kammassakacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti. Tena hi saccānulomikacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti? Na saccānulomikacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti. Tena hi atītacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti? Na atītacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti. Tena hi anāgatacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti? Na anāgatacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti. Tena hi paccuppannalokikacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti? Na³ paccuppannalokikacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti, lokuttaramaggakkhaṇe paccuppannacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti.

2. Kathaṃ lokuttaramaggakkhaṇe paccuppannacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti? Lokuttaramaggakkhaṇe uppādādhipeyyaṃ cittaṃ ñāṇassa hetu paccayo ca, taṃ-

¹ tena hi acittena ca ñāṇena ca acittako, M. ; cittanañ ca ñāṇena cittako, S.

² kammassakatacittena, M. ; kammassakatācittena, K.

³ S. S₂. M. omit na.

sampayuttaṃ cittaṃ nirodhagocaraṃ; dassanādhipateyyaṃ ñāṇaṃ cittassa hetu paccayo ca, taṃ-sampayuttaṃ ñāṇaṃ nirodhagocaraṃ. Evaṃ lokuttaramaggakkhaṇe pac-cuppannacittena ca ñāṇena ca abhisameti.

3. Kin nu ettako yeva abhisamayo ti? Na hi; lokut-taramaggakkhaṇe dassanābhisamayo sammāditṭhi abhi-ropanābhisamayo sammāsaṅkappo, pariggahābhisamayo sammāvācā, samutṭhānābhisamayo sammakammanto, vodānābhisamayo sammā-ājivo, paggaḥābhisamayo sam-māvāyāmo, upatṭhānābhisamayo sammāsati, avikkhepā-bhisamayo sammāsamādhī; upatṭhānābhisamayo sati-saṃbojjhaṅgo . . . pe . . . paṭisaṅkhānābhisamayo¹ upekkhāsaṃbojjhaṅgo; assaddhiye akampiyābhisamayo saddhābalaṃ, kosajje akampiyābhisamayo viriyabalaṃ, pamāde akampiyābhisamayo satibalaṃ, uddhacce akam-piyābhisamayo samādhībalaṃ, avijjāya akampiyābhisa-mayo paññābalaṃ; adhimokkhābhisamayo saddhindriyaṃ, paggaḥābhisamayo viriyindriyaṃ, upatṭhānābhisamayo satindriyaṃ, avikkhepābhisamayo samādhindriyaṃ, das-sanābhisamayo paññindriyaṃ. Ādhipateyyatṭhena in-driyābhisamayo, akampiyatṭhena balābhisamayo, niyyān-atṭhena bojjhaṅgābhisamayo, hetutṭhena maggābhisa-mayo, upatṭhānatṭhena satipatṭhānābhisamayo, padahan-atṭhena sammappadhānābhisamayo, ijghanatṭhena iddhi-pādābhisamayo, tathatṭhena saccābhisamayo; avikkhep-atṭhena samathābhisamayo, anupassanatṭhena vipassanā-bhisamayo, ekarasatṭhena samathavipassanābhisamayo, anativattanatṭhena yuganandhābhisamayo; saṃvaratṭhena sīlavisuddhi abhisamayo, avikkhepatṭhena cittavisuddhi abhisamayo, dassanatṭhena ditṭhivisuddhi abhisamayo; muttatṭhena adhimokkhābhisamayo, paṭivedhatṭhena vijjābhisamayo, pariccāgatṭhena vimutti abhisamayo, samucchedatṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ abhisamayo. Chando mūlatṭhena abhisamayo, manasikāro samutṭhānatṭhena abhisamayo, phasso samodhānatṭhena abhisamayo, vedanā samosaranatṭhena abhisamayo, samādhī pamukkhātṭhena

¹ paṭisaṅkhārābhisamayo, M.

abhisamayo, sati ādhipateyyatthēna abhisamayo, paññā taduttaratthēna abhisamayo, vimutti sārattthēna abhisamayo, amatogadham nibbānam pariyosānatthēna abhisamayo.

4. Kin nu ettako yeva abhisamayo ti? Na hi; sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe dassanābhisamayo sammāditthi . . . pe . . . amatogadham nibbānam pariyosānatthēna abhisamayo.

Kin nu ettako yeva abhisamayo ti? Na hi; sotāpattiphalakkhaṇe dassanābhisamayo sammāditthi . . . pe . . . paṭipassaddhatthēna anuppāde ñāṇam abhisamayo. Chando mūlatthēna abhisamayo . . . pe . . . amatogadham nibbānam pariyosānatthēna abhisamayo. .

Kin nu ettako yeva abhisamayo ti? Na hi; sakadāgāmimaggakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmiphalakkhaṇe, anāgāmimaggakkhaṇe, anāgāmiphalakkhaṇe, Arahattamaggakkhaṇe, Arahattaphalakkhaṇe dassanābhisamayo sammāditthi, abhiropanābhisamayo sammāsaṅkappo . . . pe . . . paṭipassaddhatthēna anuppāde ñāṇam abhisamayo. Chando mūlatthēna abhisamayo . . . pe . . . amatogadham nibbānam pariyosānatthēna abhisamayo.

Svāyam¹ atīte kilese pajahati, anāgate kilese pajahati, paccuppane kilese pajahati.

5. 'Atīte kilese pajahatīti.' Hañci atīte kilese pajahati, tena hi khīṇam khepeti, niruddham nirodheti, vigatam viganeti, atthaṅgataṁ atthaṅgameti; atītaṁ yaṁ n'atthi, taṁ pajahatīti. Na atīte kilese pajahatīti.

'Anāgate kilese pajahatīti.' Hañci anāgate kilese pajahati, tena hi ajātaṁ pajahati, anibbattaṁ pajahati, anuppannaṁ pajahati, apātubhūtaṁ pajahati; anāgataṁ yaṁ n'atthi, taṁ pajahatīti. Na anāgate kilese pajahatīti.

'Paccuppanne kilese pajahatīti.' Hañci paccuppanne kilese pajahati, tena hi ratto rāgaṁ pajahati, duṭṭho dosaṁ pajahati, mūlho mohaṁ pajahati, vinibandho mānaṁ pajahati, parāmattho diṭṭhiṁ pajahati, avikkhepagato uddhaccaṁ pajahati, anitthaṅgato vicikicchāṁ pajahati, thāmagato anusayaṁ pajahati, kaṇhasukkadhammā yu-

¹ yvāyam, M.; yāsam, S.; yāyam, S₂.

ganandhā pavattanti,¹ saṃkilesikā² maggabhāvanā hotīti. Na atīte kilese pajahati, na anāgate kilese pajahati, na paccuppanne kilese pajahatīti.

6. Hañci na atīte kilese pajahati, na anāgate kilese pajahati, na paccuppanne kilese pajahati, tena hi n'atthi maggabhāvanā, n'atthi phalasacchikiriya, n'atthi kilesappahānaṃ,³ n'atthi dhammābhisamayo ti? Na hi;⁴ atthi maggabhāvanā, atthi phalasacchikiriya, atthi kilesappahānaṃ, atthi dhammābhisamayo. Yathā kathaṃ viya?

Seyyathāpi⁵ taruṇo rukkho ajātaphalo, tam enaṃ puriso mūlaṃ chindeyya; ye⁶ tassa rukkhassa ajātaphalā te⁷ ajātā yeva na jāyanti, anibbattā yeva na nibbattanti, anuppannā yeva na uppajjanti, apātubhūtā yeva na pātubhavanti: evamevaṃ uppādo hetu uppādo paccayo kilesānaṃ nibbattiyā, uppāde ādinavaṃ disvā anuppāde cittaṃ pakkhandati; anuppāde cittassa pakkhandanattā⁸ ye uppādapaccayā kilesā nibbatteyyuṃ, te ajātā yeva na jāyanti,⁹ anibbattā yeva na nibbattanti, anuppannā yeva na uppajjanti, apātubhūtā yeva na pātubhavanti. Evaṃ hetunirodhā dukkhanirodho, pavattaṃ hetu¹⁰ nimittaṃ hetu¹⁰ āyuhanā hetu āyuhanā paccayo kilesānaṃ nibbattiyā, āyuhane ādinavaṃ disvā anāyuhane cittaṃ pakkhandati; anāyuhane cittassa pakkhandanattā ye āyuhanapaccayā kilesā nibbatteyyuṃ, te ajātā yeva na jāyanti, anibbattā yeva na nibbattanti, anuppannā yeva na uppajjanti, apātubhūtā yeva na pātubhavanti. Evaṃ hetunirodhā dukkhanirodho. Evaṃ atthi maggabhāvanā, atthi maggasacchikiriya, atthi kilesappahānaṃ, atthi dhammābhisamayo ti.

Abhisamayakathā niṭṭhitā.

¹ samavattanti, M.; vattanti, S. S₂.

² taṃ- saṃkilesikā, K.

³ kilese pahānaṃ, M.

⁴ S. S₂. M. omit na hi.

⁵ yathā pi, K.

⁶ yena, S. S₂. M.

⁷ tena, M; K. omits.

⁸ pakkhanddhattā, S. S₂. M.

⁹ santi, M.

¹⁰ pavattahetu nimittahetu, K.

III

IV. PAÑÑĀVAGGE VĪKEKAKATHĀ

PARIPUṆṆANIDĀNAṂ¹

1. SEYYATHĀPI Bhikkhave ye keci bahulakaraṇīyā² kamantā kayiranti sabbe te paṭhaviṃ nissāya paṭhaviyaṃ patitṭhāya evaṃ ete bahulakaraṇīyā³ kamantā kayiranti, evamevaṃ kho Bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patitṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulikaroti.

2. Kathaṇ ca Bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patitṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulikaroti? Idha Bhikkhave bhikkhu sammāditṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggaparīṇāmiṃ, sammāsaṅkappaṃ . . . pe . . . sammāvācaṃ sammākammantaṃ sammā-ājīvaṃ sammāvāyāmaṃ sammāsatīṃ sammāsamādhīṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggaparīṇāmiṃ. Evaṃ kho Bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patitṭhāya [ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāveti, ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulikaroti.

Seyyathāpi Bhikkhave ye p' ime bijagāmaabhūtagāmā⁴ vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjanti sabbe te paṭhaviṃ nissāya paṭhaviyaṃ patitṭhāya]⁵ evaṃ ete bijagāmaabhūtagāmā vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjanti, evamevaṃ kho Bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patitṭhāya

¹ Sāvattihinidānaṃ, K.

² balakaraṇīyā, M. and K., which gives bahulakaraṇīyā and bahukaraṇīyā as v.l.

³ bahulakiriya, S. S₂.

⁴ vijagāma°, K.

⁵ The words in [] are omitted by S. S₂. M.

ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ pāpuṇāti dhammesu.

3. Kathaṃ ca Bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle paṭiṭṭhāya ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bhāvento ariyaṃ aṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ bahulīkaronto vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ pāpuṇāti dhammesu? Idha Bhikkhave bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ, sammāsaṅkappaṃ . . . pe . . . sammāvācaṃ sammākammantaṃ sammā-ājivaṃ sammāvāyāmaṃ sammāsatim sammāsamādhim bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Sammādiṭṭhiyā pañca vivekā pañca virāgā pañca nirodhā pañca vossaggā dvādasa nissayā, sammāsaṅkappassa . . . pe . . . sammāvācāya sammākammantassa sammā-ājivassa sammāvāyāmassa sammāsatiyā sammāsamādhissa pañca vivekā pañca virāgā pañca nirodhā pañca vossaggā dvādasa nissayā.

4. Sammādiṭṭhiyā katame pañca vivekā? Vikkhambhanaviveko tadaṅgaviveko samucchedaviveko paṭippassaddhiviveko nissaraṇaviveko. Vikkhambhanaviveko ca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadaṅgaviveko ca diṭṭhiगतānaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedaviveko ca lokuttaraṃ khayagāmiṃ maggaṃ bhāvayato, paṭippassaddhiviveko ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇaviveko ca nirodho nibbānaṃ. Sammādiṭṭhiyā ime pañca vivekā. Imesu pañcasu vivekesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhitṭhitaṃ.

5. Sammādiṭṭhiyā katame pañca virāgā? Vikkhambhanavirāgo tadaṅgavirāgo samucchedavirāgo paṭippassaddhivirāgo nissaraṇavirāgo. Vikkhambhanavirāgo ca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadaṅgavirāgo ca diṭṭhiगतānaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedavirāgo ca lokuttaraṃ khayagāmiṃ maggaṃ bhāvayato, paṭippassaddhivirāgo ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇavirāgo ca nirodho nibbānaṃ. Sammādiṭṭhiyā ime pañca virāgā. Imesu pañcasu virāgesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhitṭhitaṃ.

6. Sammāditṭhiyā katame pañca nirodhā? Vikkhambhananirodho tadanānanirodho samucchedanirodho paṭippasaddhinirodho nissaraṇanirodho. Vikkhambhananirodho ca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadanānanirodho ca ditṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedanirodho ca lokuttaraṃ khayagāmi-maggaṃ bhāvayato, paṭippasaddhinirodho ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇanirodho ca nirodho nibbānaṃ. Sammāditṭhiyā ime pañca nirodhā. Imesu pañcasu nirodhesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhitṭhitaṃ.

7. Sammāditṭhiyā katame pañca vossaggā? Vikkhambhanavossaggo tadanāgavossaggo samucchedavossaggo paṭippasaddhivossaggo nissaraṇavossaggo. Vikkhambhana-vossaggo ca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadanāgavossaggo ca ditṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedavossaggo ca lokuttaraṃ khayagāmi-maggaṃ bhāvayato, paṭippasaddhivossaggo ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇavossaggo ca nirodho nibbānaṃ. Sammāditṭhiyā ime pañca vossaggā. Imesu pañcasu vossaggesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhitṭhitaṃ.

Sammāditṭhiyā ime pañca vivekā pañca virāgā pañca nirodhā pañca vossaggā dvādasa nissayā¹.

8. Sammāsaṅkappassa . . . pe . . . sammāvācāya . . . pe . . . sammākammantassa. . . pe . . . sammā-ājīvassa . . . pe . . . sammāvāyāmassa . . . pe . . . sammā-satiyā . . . pe . . . sammāsamādhissa katame pañca vivekā? Vikkhambhanaviveko tadanāgaviveko samucchedaviveko paṭippasaddhiviveko nissaraṇaviveko. Vikkhambhanaviveko ca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadanāgaviveko ca ditṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedaviveko ca lokuttaraṃ khayagāmi-maggaṃ bhāvayato, paṭippasaddhiviveko ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇaviveko ca nirodho nibbānaṃ. Sammāsamā-

¹ There is no account of the twelve *nissaya* either here or in Section 11, as might be expected.

dhissa ime pañca vivekā. Imesu pañcasu vivekesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhittitaṃ.

9. Sammāsamaḡdhissa katame pañca virāḡā? Vikkhambhanavirāḡo tadanḡavirāḡo samucchedavirāḡo paṭippassaddhivirāḡo nissaraṇavirāḡo. Vikkhambhanavirāḡo ca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadanḡavirāḡo ca diṭṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāḡiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedavirāḡo ca lokuttaraṃ khayagāmi-maggaṃ bhāvayato, paṭippassaddhivirāḡo ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇavirāḡo ca nirodho nibbānaṃ. Sammāsamaḡdhissa ime pañca virāḡā. Imesu pañcasu virāḡesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhittitaṃ.

10. Sammāsamaḡdhissa katame pañca nirodhā? Vikkhambhananirodho tadanḡanirodho samucchedanirodho paṭippassaddhinirodho nissaraṇanirodho. Vikkhambhananirodho ca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadanḡanirodho ca diṭṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāḡiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedanirodho ca lokuttaraṃ khayagāmi-maggaṃ bhāvayato, paṭippassaddhinirodho ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇanirodho ca nirodho nibbānaṃ. Sammāsamaḡdhissa ime pañca nirodhā. Imesu pañcasu nirodhesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhittitaṃ.

11. Sammāsamaḡdhissa katame pañca vossaggā? Vikkhambhanavossaggo tadanḡavossaggo samucchedavossaggo paṭippassaddhivossaggo nissaraṇavossaggo. Vikkhambhanavossaggo ca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadanḡavossaggo ca diṭṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāḡiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedavossaggo ca lokuttaraṃ khayagāmi-maggaṃ bhāvayato, paṭippassaddhivossaggo ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇavossaggo ca nirodho nibbānaṃ. Sammāsamaḡdhissa ime pañca vossaggā. Imesu pañcasu vossaggesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhittitaṃ. Sammāsamaḡdhissa ime pañca vivekā pañca virāḡā pañca nirodhā pañca vossaggā dvādasa nissayā.

12. Seyyathāpi Bhikkhave ye keci bahulakaraṇīyā kammantā kayiranti sabbe te paṭhaviṃ nissāya paṭhaviyaṃ patittḡhāya evaṃ ete bahulakaraṇīyā kammantā kayiranti, evamevaṃ kho Bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle

patitṭhāya satta bojjhaṅge bhāveti, satta bojjhaṅge bahulikaroti . . . pe . . . satta bojjhaṅge bhāvento satta bojjhaṅge bahulikaronto vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ pāpuṇāti dhammesu. . . pe . . . pañca balāni bhāveti, pañca balāni bahulikaroti . . . pe . . . pañca balāni bhāvento pañca balāni bahulikaronto vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ pāpuṇāti dhammesu . . . pe . . . pañc' indriyāni bhāveti, pañc' indriyāni bahulikaroti . . . pe. . . . Seyyathāpi Bhikkhave ye keci¹ bijagāma-bhūtagāma vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjanti sabbe te paṭhavīṃ nissāya paṭhaviyaṃ patitṭhāya evaṃ ete bijagāma-bhūtagāma vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjanti, evamevaṃ kho Bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patitṭhāya pañc' indriyāni bhāvento pañc' indriyāni bahulikaronto vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ pāpuṇāti dhammesu.

13. Kathaṃ ca Bhikkhave bhikkhu sīlaṃ nissāya sīle patitṭhāya pañc' indriyāni bhāvento pañc' indriyāni bahulikaronto vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ pāpuṇāti dhammesu? Idha Bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhindriyaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ, viriyindriyaṃ bhāveti . . . pe . . . satindriyaṃ bhāveti, samādhindriyaṃ bhāveti, paññindriyaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Saddhindriyassa pañca vivekā pañca virāgā pañca nirodhā pañca vossaggā dvādasa nissayā . . . pe . . . viriyindriyassa . . . pe . . . satindriyassa samādhindriyassa paññindriyassa pañca vivekā pañca virāgā pañca nirodhā pañca vossaggā dvādasa nissayā.

14. Saddhindriyassa katame pañca vivekā? Vikkham-bhanaviveko tadaṅgaviveko samucchedaviveko paṭippas-saddhiviveko nissaraṇaviveko. Vikkham-bhanaviveko ca nivarāṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadaṅgaviveko ca ditṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato, samucchedaviveko ca lokuttaraṃ khayagāmi-maggaṃ bhāvayato, paṭippas-saddhiviveko ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇaviveko ca nirodho nibbānaṃ. Saddhindriyassa ime pañca vivekā.

¹ S. S₂. M. insert *me* after *ye keci*.

Imesu pañcasu vivekesu chandajāto hoti saddhādhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhitṭhitaṃ . . . pe . . . Saddhindriyassa ime pañca vivekā pañca virāgā pañca nirodhā pañca vossaggā dvādasa nissayā. Viriyindriyassa . . . pe . . . satindriyassa samādhindriyassa paññindriyassa katame pañca vivekā? Vikkhambhanaviveko tadaṅgaviveko samucchedaviveko paṭippassaddhiviveko nissaraṇaviveko . . . pe . . . Paññindriyassa ime pañca vivekā pañca virāgā pañca nirodhā pañca vossaggā dvādasa nissayā ti.

Vivekakathā nitṭhitā.

III

V. PAÑÑĀVAGGE CARIYĀKATHĀ

1. 'CARIYĀ' ti. Attha cariyāyo : iriyāpathacariyā āyatana-cariyā saticariyā samādhicariyā ñāṇacariyā maggacariyā patticariyā lokatthacariyā.¹

'Iriyāpathacariyā' ti. Catūsu iriyāpathesu. 'Āyatana-cariyā' ti. Chasu ajjhattikabāhiresu āyatanesu. 'Saticariyā' ti. Catūsu satipatthānesu. 'Samādhicariyā' ti. Catūsu jhānesu. 'Ñāṇacariyā' ti. Catūsu ariyasaccesu. 'Maggacariyā' ti. Catūsu ariyamaggesu. 'Patticariyā' ti. Catūsu sāmāññaphalesu. 'Lokatthacariyā' ti. Tathā-gatesu Arahantesu Sammāsambuddhesu padeso² Paccekabuddhesu padeso³ sāvakesu. Iriyāpathacariyā ca pañidhi-sampannānaṃ, āyatanacariyā ca indriyesu guttadvārānaṃ, saticariyā ca appamādavihārīnaṃ, samādhicariyā ca adhi-cittamanuyuttānaṃ, ñāṇacariyā ca buddhisampannānaṃ, maggacariyā ca sammāpaṭipannānaṃ, patticariyā ca adhi-gataphalānaṃ, lokatthacariyā⁴ ca Tathāgatānaṃ Arahantānaṃ Sammāsambuddhānaṃ padeso⁵ Paccekasambuddhānaṃ, padeso sāvakānaṃ. Imā attha cariyāyo.

2. Aparā pi attha cariyāyo : adhimuccanto saddhāya carati, paggaṇhanto viriyena carati, upatthāpento satiyā carati, avikkhepaṃ karonto samādhinā carati, pajānanto paññāya⁶ carati, vijānanto viññānena⁷ carati, 'evaṃ paṭi-panno visesaṃ adhigacchatīti' visesacariyāya carati, 'evaṃ

¹ lokuttaracariyā, S. S₂.

² padese, M. ; padesā, S. S₂.

³ S. S₂. omit.

⁴ lokattacariyā, S. S₂.

⁵ padeso, S. S₂.

⁶ pajānanto bodhañcane, S. ; pajānanto bodhaṃ cane, S₂., both omitting the next four words.

⁷ viññāṇacariyāya, M.

paṭipannassa kusalā dhammā āyāpentīti' āyatanacariyāya carati. Imā atṭha cariyāyo.

3. Aparā pi atṭha cariyāyo: dassanacariyā ca sammā-ditṭhiyā, abhiropanacariyā ca sammāsaṅkappassa, pariggahacariyā ca sammāvācāya, samutṭhānacariyā ca sammā-kammantassa, vodānacariyā ca sammā-ājīvassa, paggahacariyā ca sammāvāyāmassa, upatṭhānacariyā ca sammāsatiyā, avikkhepacariyā ca sammāsamādhissa. Imā atṭha cariyāyo ti.

Cariyākathā samattā.

III

VI. PAÑÑĀVAGGE PĀṬIHĀRIYAKATHĀ

1. Tīy' imāni Bhikkhave pāṭihāriyāni. Katamāni tīni? Iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ anusāsanipāṭihāriyaṃ.¹

Katamañ ca Bhikkhave iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ? Idha Bhikkhave ekacco anekaviditaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti : eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti ; āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ . . . pe . . . yāva Brahmaloḷkā pi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti. Idaṃ vuccati Bhikkhave iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ.

2. Katamañ ca Bhikkhave ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ? Idha Bhikkhave ekacco nimittena ādisati² 'evaṃ pi te mano, itthaṃ pi te mano, iti pi te cittaṃ' ti. So bahuñ ce pi ādisati, tath' eva taṃ hoti no aññathā. Idha pana Bhikkhave ekacco na h'eva³ kho nimittena ādisati, api ca kho manussānaṃ vā amanussānaṃ vā devānaṃ vā saddhaṃ sutvā ādisati 'evaṃ pi te mano, itthaṃ pi te mano, iti pi te cittaṃ' ti. So bahuñ ce pi ādisati, tath' eva taṃ hoti no aññathā. Idha pana Bhikkhave ekacco na h'eva kho nimittena ādisati, na pi manussānaṃ vā amanussānaṃ vā devānaṃ vā saddhaṃ sutvā ādisati ; api ca kho vitakkayato vicārayato vitakkavicārasaddhaṃ⁴ sutvā ādisati 'evaṃ pi te mano, itthaṃ pi te mano, iti pi te cittaṃ' ti. So bahuñ ce pi ādisati, tath' eva taṃ hoti no aññathā. Idha pana Bhikkhave ekacco na h'eva kho nimittena ādisati, na pi manussānaṃ vā amanussānaṃ vā devānaṃ vā saddhaṃ sutvā ādisati, na vitakkayato vicārayato vitakkavicārasad-

¹ anusāsanā°, S. ; anusāsana°, S₂.

² ādisati, S. M.

³ na so ca kho, S. S₂.

⁴ vitakkavippāra°, M. ; vitakkavittāra°, S. ; vitakka-vippāra°, S₂.

daṃ¹ sutvā ādisati; api ca kho avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhiṃ samāpannassa cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti 'yathā imassa bhoto manosaṅkhārā paṇihitā, tathā² imassa cittassa anantarā; amukaṃ nāma³ vitakkaṃ vitakessatīti.'⁴ So bahuñ ce pi ādisati, tath' eva taṃ hoti no aññathā. Idaṃ vuccati Bhikkhave ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ.

3. Katamañ ca Bhikkhave anusāsanipāṭihāriyaṃ? Idha pana Bhikkhave ekacco evaṃ anusāsati 'evaṃ vitakketha, mā evaṃ vitakkayittha; evaṃ manasi karotha, mā evaṃ manasā karittha⁵; idaṃ pajahatha, idaṃ upasampajja viharathāti.' Idaṃ vuccati Bhikkhave anusāsanipāṭihāriyaṃ. Imāni kho Bhikkhave tīni pāṭihāriyāni.

4. 'Nekkhammaṃ ijjatīti' iddhi, 'kāmacchandaṃ paṭiharatīti' pāṭihāriyaṃ; 'ye tena nekkhammena samannāgatā, sabbe te visuddhicittā anāvilasaṅkappā' ti ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ; 'taṃ kho pana nekkhammaṃ evaṃ āsevitabbaṃ evaṃ bhāvetabbaṃ evaṃ bahulikātabbaṃ evaṃ tadanudhammatāsatī upaṭṭhāpetabbā' ti anusāsanipāṭihāriyaṃ.

'Abyāpādo ijjatīti' iddhi, 'byāpādaṃ paṭiharatīti' pāṭihāriyaṃ; 'ye tena abyāpādena samannāgatā, sabbe te visuddhicittā anāvilasaṅkappā' ti ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ; 'so kho pana abyāpādo evaṃ āsevitabbo evaṃ bhāvetabbo evaṃ bahulikātabbo evaṃ tadanudhammatāsatī upaṭṭhāpetabbā' ti anusāsanipāṭihāriyaṃ.

'Ālokasaññā ijjatīti' iddhi, 'thīnamiddhaṃ paṭiharatīti' pāṭihāriyaṃ; 'ye tāya ālokasaññāya samannāgatā, sabbe te visuddhicittā anāvilasaṅkappā' ti ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ; 'sā kho pana ālokasaññā evaṃ āsevitabbā evaṃ bhāvetabbā evaṃ bahulikātabbā evaṃ tadanudhammatāsatī upaṭṭhāpetabbā' ti anusāsanipāṭihāriyaṃ.

'Avikkhepo ijjatīti' iddhi, 'uddhaccaṃ paṭiharatīti' pāṭihāriyaṃ; 'ye tena avikkhepena samannāgatā, sabbe te

¹ vitakkavipphāra°, M.; vitakkavicāra°, S. S₂.

² yathā, M. S₂; yasathā, S.

³ amunnāma, K.

⁴ vitakkayissatīti, M. S. S₂.

⁵ manasākattha, M.; manasikārotaṃ, S. S₂.

visuddhicittā anāvilasaṅkappā' ti ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ; 'so kho pana avikkhepo evaṃ āsevitabbo evaṃ bhāvetabbo evaṃ bahulikātabbo evaṃ tadanudhammatāsati upaṭṭhāpetabbā' ti anusāsanīpāṭihāriyaṃ . . . pe . . .

'Arahattamaggo ijjhatīti' iddhi, 'sabbakilese paṭiharatīti' pāṭihāriyaṃ; 'ye tena Arahattamaggena samannāgatā, sabbe te visuddhicittā anāvilasaṅkappā' ti ādesanāpāṭihāriyaṃ; 'so kho pana Arahattamaggo evaṃ āsevitabbo evaṃ bhāvetabbo evaṃ bahulikātabbo evaṃ tadanudhammatāsati upaṭṭhāpetabbā' ti anusāsanīpāṭihāriyaṃ.

'Nekkhammaṃ ijjhatīti' iddhi, kāmaccandaṃ paṭiharatīti' pāṭihāriyaṃ; yā ca iddhi yaṇ ca pāṭihāriyaṃ, idaṃ vuccati iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ. 'Abyāpādo ijjhatīti' iddhi, 'byāpādaṃ paṭiharatīti' pāṭihāriyaṃ, yā ca iddhi yaṇ ca pāṭihāriyaṃ, idaṃ vuccati iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ. 'Ālokaṣaṇṇā ijjhatīti' iddhi, 'thīnamiddhaṃ paṭiharatīti' pāṭihāriyaṃ . . . pe . . . 'Arahattamaggo ijjhatīti' iddhi, sabbakilese paṭiharatīti' pāṭihāriyaṃ; yā ca iddhi yaṇ ca pāṭihāriyaṃ, idaṃ vuccati iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ' ti.

Pāṭihāriyakathā niṭṭhitā.

III

VII. PAÑÑĀVAGGE SAMASĪSAKATHĀ

1. **SABBADHAMMĀNAṂ** sammāsamucchede nirodhe ca anupatṭhānatāpaññā samasīsaṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ.

‘Sabbadhammānaṃ’ ti. Pañcakkhandhā, dvādas’ āyatanāni, atṭhārasa dhātuyo ; kusalā dhammā, akusalā dhammā, abyākatā dhammā ; kāmāvacarā dhammā, rūpāvacarā dhammā, arūpāvacarā dhammā, अपariyāpannā dhammā.

‘Sammāsamucchede’ ti. Nekkhammena kāmaccchandaṃ sammā samucchindati, abyāpādena byāpādaṃ sammā samucchindati, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhaṃ sammā samucchindati, avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ sammā samucchindati, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchaṃ sammā samucchindati, ñāṇena avijjaṃ sammā samucchindati, pāmojjena aratīṃ sammā samucchindati, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe sammā samucchindati . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilese sammā samucchindati.

2. ‘Nirodhe’ ti. Nekkhammena kāmaccchandaṃ nirodheti, abyāpādena byāpādaṃ nirodheti, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhaṃ nirodheti, avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ nirodheti, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchaṃ nirodheti, ñāṇena avijjaṃ nirodheti, pāmojjena aratīṃ nirodheti, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe nirodheti . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilese nirodheti.

‘Anupatṭhānatā’ ti. Nekkhammaṃ paṭiladdhassa kāmaccchando na upatṭhāti, abyāpādaṃ paṭiladdhassa byāpādo na upatṭhāti, ālokasaññaṃ paṭiladdhassa thīnamiddhaṃ na upatṭhāti, avikkhepaṃ paṭiladdhassa uddhaccaṃ na upatṭhāti, dhammavavatthānaṃ paṭiladdhassa vicikicchā na upatṭhāti, ñāṇaṃ paṭiladdhassa avijjā na upatṭhāti, pāmojjaṃ paṭiladdhassa aratī na upatṭhāti, paṭhamajjhānaṃ

paṭiladdhassa nīvaraṇā na upaṭṭhanti . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggaṃ paṭiladdhassa sabbakilesā na upaṭṭhanti.

3. 'Saman' ti. Kāmacchandassa pahīnattā nekkhammaṃ samaṃ, byāpādassa pahīnattā abyāpādo samaṃ, thīnamiddhassa pahīnattā ālokasaññā samaṃ, uddhaccassa pahīnattā avikkhepo samaṃ, vicikicchāya pahīnattā dhammavavatthānaṃ samaṃ, avijjāya pahīnattā ñāṇaṃ samaṃ, aratīyā pahīnattā pāmojjaṃ samaṃ, nīvaraṇānaṃ pahīnattā paṭhamajjhānaṃ samaṃ . . . pe . . . sabbakilesānaṃ pahīnattā Arahattamaggo samaṃ.

'Sīsan' ti. Terasa sīsāni: palibodhasīsaṃ ca tanhā, vinibandhasīsaṃ¹ ca māno, parāmāsasīsaṃ ca diṭṭhi, vikkhepasīsaṃ ca uddhaccaṃ, kilesasīsaṃ ca avijjā; adhimokkhasīsaṃ ca saddhā, paggahasīsaṃ ca viriyaṃ, upaṭṭhānasīsaṃ ca sati, avikkhepasīsaṃ ca samādhi, dassanasīsaṃ ca paññā; pavattasīsaṃ ca jīvitindriyaṃ, gocarasīsaṃ ca vimokkho, saṅkhārasīsaṃ ca nirodho ti.

Samasīsakathā niṭṭhitā.

¹ bandhanasīsaṃ ca, K.

III

VIII. PAÑÑĀVAGGE SATIPAṬṬHĀNAKATHĀ

1. CATTĀRO 'me Bhikkhave satipaṭṭhānā. Katame cattāro? Idha Bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati, ātāpī sampajāno satimā viññeyya loke abhiijjhādomanassaṃ; vedanāsu . . . pe . . . citte, dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati, ātāpī sampajāno satimā viññeyya loke abhiijjhādomanassaṃ. Ime kho Bhikkhave cattāro satipaṭṭhānā.

2. Kathaṃ kāye kāyānupassī viharati? Idh' ekacco paṭhavikāyaṃ aniccato anupassati no niccato, dukkhato anupassati no sukhato, anattato anupassati no attato; nibbindati no nandati, virajjati no rajjati, nirodheti no samudeti, paṭinissajjati no ādiyati; aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati; nibbindanto nandiṃ pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Imehi sattah' ākārehi kāyaṃ anupassati. Kāyo upaṭṭhānaṃ no sati, sati upaṭṭhānaṃ c'eva sati ca; tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ kāyaṃ anupassatīti. Tena vuccati —kāye kāyānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā: tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanatṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanaatṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā.

Idh' ekacco āpokāyaṃ tejokāyaṃ vāyokāyaṃ kesakāyaṃ lomakāyaṃ chavikāyaṃ cammakāyaṃ mamsakāyaṃ rudhirakāyaṃ¹ nahārūkāyaṃ atṭhikāyaṃ atṭhimiñjakāyaṃ aniccato anupassati no niccato, dukkhato anupassati no

¹ K. omits rudhirakāyaṃ.

sukhato, anattato anupassati no attato; nibbindati no nandati, virajjati no rajjati, nirodheti no samudeti, paṭinissajjati no ādiyati; aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati; nibbindanto nandim pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Imehi sattah' ākārehi kāyaṃ anupassati. Kāyo upaṭṭhānaṃ no sati, sati upaṭṭhānaṃ c'eva sati ca; tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ kāyaṃ anupassatīti. Tena vuccati—kāye kāyānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā. Bhāvanā ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā . . . pe . . . Evam kāye kāyānupassī viharati.

3. Kathaṃ vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati? Idh' ekacco sukhaṃ vedanaṃ aniccato anupassati no niccato . . . pe . . . paṭinissajjati no ādiyati; aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati . . . pe . . . paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Imehi sattah' ākārehi vedanaṃ anupassati. Vedanā upaṭṭhānaṃ no sati, sati upaṭṭhānaṃ c'eva sati ca; tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ vedanaṃ anupassatīti. Tena vuccati—vedanāsu vedanānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Idh' ekacco dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . adukkhamasukhaṃ vedanaṃ, cakkhusamphassaṃ vedanaṃ, sotasaṃphassaṃ vedanaṃ ghānasamphassaṃ vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Imehi sattah' ākārehi vedanaṃ anupassati. Vedanā upaṭṭhānaṃ no sati, sati upaṭṭhānaṃ c'eva sati ca; tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ vedanaṃ anupassatīti. Tena vuccati—vedanāsu vedanānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā. 'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā . . . pe . . . Evam vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati.

4. Kathaṃ citte cittānupassī viharati? Idh' ekacco sarāgaṃ cittaṃ aniccato anupassati no niccato . . . pe . . . paṭinissajjati no ādiyati; aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati . . . pe . . . paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ

pajahati. Imehi sattah' ākārehi cittaṃ anupassati. Cittaṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ no sati, sati upaṭṭhānaṃ c'eva sati ca; tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ cittaṃ anupassatīti. Tena vuccati—citte cittānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā. 'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā . . . pe . . . Idh' ekacco vītarāgaṃ cittaṃ, sadosaṃ cittaṃ, vītadosaṃ cittaṃ, samohaṃ cittaṃ, vitamohaṃ cittaṃ, saṅkhittaṃ cittaṃ, vikkhittaṃ cittaṃ, mahaggataṃ cittaṃ, amahaggataṃ cittaṃ, sa-uttaraṃ cittaṃ, anuttaraṃ cittaṃ, samāhitam cittaṃ, asamāhitam cittaṃ, vimuttaṃ cittaṃ, avimuttaṃ cittaṃ, cakkhaviññāṇaṃ, sotaviññāṇaṃ, ghānaviññāṇaṃ, jivhāviññāṇaṃ, kāyaviññāṇaṃ, manoviññāṇaṃ aniccato anupassati no niccato . . . pe . . . paṭinissajjati no ādiyati; aniccato anupassanto nīcchasaññaṃ pajahati . . . pe . . . paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Imehi sattah' ākārehi cittaṃ anupassati. Cittaṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ no sati, sati upaṭṭhānaṃ c'eva sati ca; tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ cittaṃ anupassatīti. Tena vuccati—citte cittānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā. 'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Evaṃ citte cittānupassī viharati.

5. Kathaṃ dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati? Idh' ekacco ṭhapetvā kāyaṃ¹ ṭhapetvā vedanaṃ ṭhapetvā cittaṃ tadavasese dhamme aniccato anupassati no niccato, dukkhato anupassati no sukhato, anattato anupassati no attato; nibbindati no nandati, virajjati no rajjati, nirodheti no samudeti, paṭinissajjati no ādiyati; aniccato anupassanto nīcchasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati; nibbindanto nandiṃ pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Imehi sattah' ākārehi dhamme anupassati. Dhammā upaṭṭhānaṃ no sati, sati upaṭṭhānaṃ c'eva sati ca; tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te dhamme anupassatīti. Tena vuccati—dhammesu dhammānupassanā satipaṭṭhāna-

¹ S. S₂. M. omit ṭhapetvā kāyaṃ.

bhāvanā. 'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā: tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā . . . pe. Evaṃ dhammesu dhammānupassī viharatīti.

Satipaṭṭhānakathā niṭṭhitā.

III

IX. PAÑÑĀVAGGE VIPASSANĀKATHĀ

1. EVAM me sutam. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyāni viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhu āmantesi 'Bhikkhavo' ti. 'Bhaddante' ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccasosum. Bhagavā etad avoca. 'So¹ vata Bhikkhave bhikkhu kañci² saṅkhāram niccato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti' n'etaṃ tṛṇaṃ vijjati, 'anulomikāya khantiyā asamannāgato sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamissatīti' n'etaṃ tṛṇaṃ vijjati, 'sammattaniyāmaṃ anokkamamāno sotāpattiphalaṃ vā sakadāgāmiphalaṃ vā anāgāmiphalaṃ vā Arahattaphalaṃ vā sacchikarissatīti' n'etaṃ tṛṇaṃ vijjati. 'So vata Bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbasaṅkhāre aniccato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti' tṛṇaṃ etaṃ vijjati, 'anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamissatīti' tṛṇaṃ etaṃ vijjati, 'sammattaniyāmaṃ anokkamamāno sotāpattiphalaṃ vā sakadāgāmiphalaṃ vā anāgāmiphalaṃ vā Arahattaphalaṃ vā sacchikarissatīti' tṛṇaṃ etaṃ vijjati.

2. 'So vata Bhikkhave bhikkhu kañci saṅkhāram sukhato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti' n'etaṃ tṛṇaṃ vijjati, 'anulomikāya khantiyā asamannāgato sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamissatīti' n'etaṃ tṛṇaṃ vijjati, 'sammattaniyāmaṃ anokkamamāno sotāpattiphalaṃ vā sakadāgāmiphalaṃ vā anāgāmiphalaṃ vā Arahattaphalaṃ vā sacchikarissatīti' n'etaṃ tṛṇaṃ vij-

¹ K. begins Sāvattthiparipuṇṇanidānam . . . pe . . .

'So vata Bhikkhave,' etc.

² Kiñci, S. S₂. M.

jati. ‘So vata Bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbasaṅkhāre dukkhato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti’ tñānaṃ etaṃ vijjati, ‘anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamissatīti’ tñānaṃ etaṃ vijjati, ‘sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamamāno sotāpattiphalaṃ vā sakadāgāmiphalaṃ vā anāgāmiphalaṃ vā Arahattaphalaṃ vā sacchikarissatīti’ tñānaṃ etaṃ vijjati.

3. ‘So vata Bhikkhave bhikkhu kañci dhammaṃ attato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti’ n’etaṃ tñānaṃ vijjati, ‘anulomikāya khantiyā asamannāgato sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamissatīti’ n’etaṃ tñānaṃ vijjati, ‘sammattaniyāmaṃ anokkamamāno sotāpattiphalaṃ vā sakadāgāmiphalaṃ vā anāgāmiphalaṃ vā Arahattaphalaṃ vā sacchikarissatīti’ n’etaṃ tñānaṃ vijjati. ‘So vata Bhikkhave bhikkhu kañci dhammaṃ anattato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti’ tñānaṃ etaṃ vijjati, ‘anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamissatīti’ tñānaṃ etaṃ vijjati, ‘sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamamāno sotāpattiphalaṃ vā sakadāgāmiphalaṃ vā anāgāmiphalaṃ vā Arahattaphalaṃ vā sacchikarissatīti’ tñānaṃ etaṃ vijjati.

4. ‘So vata Bhikkhave bhikkhu nibbānaṃ dukkhato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti’ n’etaṃ tñānaṃ vijjati, ‘anulomikāya khantiyā asamannāgato sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamissatīti’ n’etaṃ tñānaṃ vijjati, ‘sammattaniyāmaṃ anokkamamāno sotāpattiphalaṃ vā sakadāgāmiphalaṃ vā anāgāmiphalaṃ vā Arahattaphalaṃ vā sacchikarissatīti’ n’etaṃ tñānaṃ vijjati. ‘So vata Bhikkhave bhikkhu nibbānaṃ sukhato samanupassanto anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato bhavissatīti’ tñānaṃ etaṃ vijjati, ‘anulomikāya khantiyā samannāgato sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamissatīti’ tñānaṃ etaṃ vijjati, ‘sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamamāno sotāpattiphalaṃ vā sakadāgāmiphalaṃ vā anāgāmiphalaṃ vā Arahattaphalaṃ vā sacchikarissatīti’ tñānaṃ etaṃ vijjati.

5. Katih' ākārehi anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati? Katih' ākārehi sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati? Cattārisāya ākārehi anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, cattārisāya ākārehi sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati.

Katamehi cattārisāya ākārehi anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati? Katamehi cattārisāya ākārehi sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati?

Pañcakkhandhe aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato salato aghato ābādhato parato palokato itito upaddavato bhayato upasaggato calato pabhaṅgato adhuvato atāṇato aḷeṇato asaraṇato rittato tucchato suññato anattato ādīnavato vipariṇāmadhammato asāraḷato aghamūlato vadhakato vibhavato sāsavato saṅkhatato mārāmisato jātidhammato jarādhammato byādhidhammato maraṇadhammato soka-dhammato paridevadhammato upāyāsadhammato saṅkilesi-kadhammato.

Pañcakkhandhe aniccato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho niccaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe dukkhato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho sukhaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe rogato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho ārogyaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe gaṇḍato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho agaṇḍaṃ¹ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe sallato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho nisallaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe aghato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho anagho nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe ābādhato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho anābādho

¹ nigāḍo, K., with agaṇḍaṃ as v.l.

nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe parato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho aparapaccayaṃ nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe palokato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho apalokadhammo nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe itito passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho anītikaṃ nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe upaddavato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho anupaddavaṃ nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe bhayato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho abhayaṃ nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe upasaggato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho anupasaggaṃ nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe calato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho acalaṃ nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhande pabhaṅgato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho apabhaṅgaṃ nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe adhuvato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho dhuvaṃ nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe atāṇato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho tāṇaṃ nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe aleṇato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho leṇaṃ nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe asaraṇato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho saraṇaṃ nibbānan' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe rittato passanto

anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho arittaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe tucchato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho atucchāṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe suññato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho paramasuññaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe anattato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho paramatthaṃ¹ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe ādīnavato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho anādinavaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe vipariṇāmadhammato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho avipariṇāmadhammaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe asāraṇato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho sāraṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe aghamūlato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho anaghamūlaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe vadhakato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho avadhakaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe vibhavato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho avibhavaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe sāsavato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho anāsavaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe saṅkhatato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho asaṅkhatāṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto samm-

¹ paramattaṃ, M. ; parāmatthaṃ, K.

attaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe mārāmisato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho nirāmisāṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe jātiddhammato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho ajātaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe jarādhhammato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho ajaraṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe byādhidhammato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho abyādhī¹ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe maraṇadhammato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho amataṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe sokadhammato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho asokaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe paridevadhhammato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho aparidevaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe upāyāsadhammato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho anupāyāsaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati; pañcakkhandhe saṅkilesikadhammato passanto anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, 'pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ nirodho asaṅkiliṭṭhaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti passanto sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati.

6. 'Aniccato' ti: aniccānupassanā. 'Dukkhatto' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Rogato' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Gaṇḍato' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Sallato' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Aghato' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Abādhato' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Parato' ti: anattānupassanā. 'Palo-kato' ti: anattānupassanā. 'Ītito' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Upadavvato' ti: dukkhānupassanā. 'Bhayato' ti: duk-

¹ abyādhidhammaṃ, K.

khānupassanā. ‘Upasaggato’ ti: dukkhānupassanā. ‘Calato’ ti: aniccānupassanā. ‘Pabhaṅgato’ ti: aniccānupassanā. ‘Adhuvato’ ti: aniccānupassanā. ‘Atāṇato’ ti: dukkhānupassanā. ‘Aleṇato’ ti: dukkhānupassanā. ‘Asaraṇato’ ti: dukkhānupassanā. ‘Rittato’ ti: dukkhānupassanā. ‘Tucchato’ ti: anattānupassanā. ‘Suññato’ ti: anattānupassanā. ‘Anattato’ ti: anattānupassanā. ‘Adīnavato’ ti: dukkhānupassanā. ‘Viparīṇāmadhammato’ ti: aniccānupassanā. ‘Asārakato’ ti: anattānupassanā. ‘Aghamūlato’ ti: dukkhānupassanā. ‘Vadhakato’ ti: dukkhānupassanā. ‘Vibhāvato’ ti: aniccānupassanā. ‘Sāsavato’ ti: dukkhānupassanā. ‘Saṅkhatato’ ti: aniccānupassanā. ‘Mārāmisato’ ti: dukkhānupassanā. ‘Jātidhammato’ ti: dukkhānupassanā. ‘Jarādhammato’ ti: dukkhānupassanā. ‘Byādhidhammato’ ti: dukkhānupassanā. ‘Maraṇadhammato’ ti: aniccānupassanā. ‘Sokadhammato’ ti: dukkhānupassanā. ‘Paridevadhammato’ ti: dukkhānupassanā. ‘Upāyāsadhammato’ ti: dukkhānupassanā. ‘Saṅkilesikadhammato’ ti: dukkhānupassanā.

Imehi cattārīsāya ākārehi anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhati, imehi cattārīsāya ākārehi sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamati.

Imehi cattārīsāya ākārehi anulomikaṃ khantiṃ paṭilabhaṇtassa imehi cattārīsāya ākārehi sammattaniyāmaṃ okkamantassa kati aniccānupassanā, kati dukkhānupassanā, kati anattānupassanā?

Pañcavīsati anattānupassanā paññāsaṃ aniccānupassanā Sataṃ pañcavīsatiṃ c’eva yāni dukkhe pavuccare ti.

Vipassanākathā niṭṭhitā.

III

X. PAÑÑĀVAGGE MĀTIKAKATHĀ

1. NICCHĀTO muccatīti vimokkho,¹ vijjāvimutti, adhisilaṃ adhiccitaṃ adhipaññā, passaddhi, ñāṇaṃ, dassanaṃ, visuddhi,² nekkhammaṃ, nissaraṇaṃ, paviveko, vossaggo, cariyā, jhānavimokkho, bhāvanā, adhiṭṭhānaṃ, jīvaṃ.

‘Nicchāto’ ti. Nekkhammena kāmacchandato nicchāto, abyāpādena byāpādato nicchāto . . . pe . . . paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇehi nicchāto . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilesehi nicchāto muccatīti.³

‘Vimokkho’ ti.³ ‘Nekkhammena kāmacchandato muccatīti’ vimokkho, ‘abyāpādena byāpādato muccatīti’ vimokkho . . . pe . . . ‘paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇehi muccatīti’ vimokkho . . . pe . . . ‘Arahattamaggena sabbakilesehi muccatīti’ vimokkho.

‘Vijjāvimuttīti.’ ‘Nekkhammaṃ vijjatīti’ vijjā, ‘kāmacchandato muccatīti’ vimutti, ‘vijjanto muccatī muccanto vijjatīti’ vijjāvimutti; ‘abyāpādo vijjatīti’ vijjā, ‘byāpādato muccatīti’ vimutti, ‘vijjanto muccatī muccanto vijjatīti’ vijjāvimutti . . . pe . . . ‘Arahattamaggo vijjatīti’ vijjā, ‘sabbakilesehi muccatīti’ vimutti, ‘vijjanto muccatī muccanto vijjatīti’ vijjāvimutti.

2. ‘Adhisilaṃ adhiccitaṃ adhipaññā’ ti. Nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi, avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhi, dassanaṭṭhena diṭṭhivisuddhi. Yo tattha saṃvaraṭṭho, ayaṃ adhisīlasikkhā; yo tattha avikkhepaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhiccitasikkhā; yo tattha dassanaṭṭho,

¹ nicchāto mokkho vimokkho, M.; niccato vimuttīti vimokkho, S. S₂, and K. as v.l. from text.

² suddhi, K.

³ sabbakilesehi nicchāto. ‘Mokkho vimokkho’ ti, M.

ayaṃ adhipaññāsikkhā. Abyāpādena byāpādaṃ saṃvaratṭhena sīlavisuddhi . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilese saṃvaratṭhena sīlavisuddhi, avikkhepatṭhena cittavisuddhi, dassanatṭhena dīṭṭhivisuddhi. Yo tattha saṃvaratṭho, ayaṃ adhisīlasikkhā; yo tattha avikkhepatṭho, ayaṃ adhicittasikkhā; yo tattha dassanatṭho, ayaṃ adhipaññāsikkhā.

3. 'Passaddhīti.' Nekhammena kāmacchandaṃ paṭippassambheti, abyāpādena byāpādaṃ paṭippassambheti . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilese paṭippassambheti.

'Nāṇaṇ' ti. Kāmacchandassa pahīnattā nekkhammaṃ nātatṭhena nāṇaṃ, byāpādassa pahīnattā abyāpādo nātatṭhena nāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . sabbakilesānaṃ pahīnattā Arahattamaggo nātatṭhena nāṇaṃ.

'Dassanaṇ' ti. Kāmacchandassa pahīnattā nekkhammaṃ dīṭṭhattā dassanaṃ, byāpādassa pahīnattā abyāpādo dīṭṭhattā dassanaṃ . . . pe . . . sabbakilesānaṃ pahīnattā Arahattamaggo dīṭṭhattā dassanaṃ.

'Visuddhīti.' Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammena visujjhati, byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādena visujjhati . . . pe . . . sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggena visujjhati.

4. 'Nekkhammaṇ' ti. Kāmānaṃ etaṃ nissaraṇaṃ, yadidaṃ nekkhammaṃ; rūpānaṃ etaṃ nissaraṇaṃ, yadidaṃ āruppaṃ: yaṃ kho pana kiñci bhūtaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ nirodho tassa nekkhammaṃ. Byāpādassa abyāpādo nekkhammaṃ, thīnamiddhassa ālokasaññā nekkhammaṃ . . . pe . . . sabbakilesānaṃ Arahattamaggo nekkhammaṃ.

'Nissaraṇaṇ' ti. Kāmānaṃ etaṃ nissaraṇaṃ, yadidaṃ nekkhammaṃ; rūpānaṃ etaṃ nissaraṇaṃ, yadidaṃ āruppaṃ: yaṃ kho pana kiñci bhūtaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ nirodho tassa nissaraṇaṃ. Kāmacchandassa nekkhammaṃ nissaraṇaṃ, byāpādassa abyāpādo nissaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . sabbakilesānaṃ Arahattamaggo nissaraṇaṃ.

'Paviveko' ti. Kāmacchandassa nekkhammaṃ pavī-

veko, byāpādassa abyāpādo paviveko . . . pe . . . sabbakile-sānaṃ Arahattamaggo paviveko.

‘Vossaggo’ ti. Nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ vossajjati, abyāpādena byāpādaṃ vossajjati . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilese vossajjati.

‘Cariyā’ ti. Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammena carati, byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādena carati . . . pe . . . sabbakilese pajahanto Arhattamaggena carati.

‘Jhānavimokkho’ ti. ‘Nekkhammaṃ jhāyatīti’¹ jhānaṃ, ‘kāmacchandaṃ jhāpetīti’ jhānaṃ; ‘jhāyanto muccatīti’ jhānavimokkho, ‘jhāpento muccatīti’ jhānavimokkho; ‘jhāyantīti dhammā jhāpentīti kilese jhāte ca jhāpe ca jānātīti’ jhānavimokkho. ‘Abyāpādo jhāyatīti’ jhānaṃ, ‘byāpādaṃ jhāpetīti’ jhānaṃ; ‘ālokañña jhāyatīti’ jhānaṃ, thīnamiddhaṃ jhāpetīti’ jhānaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘Arahattamaggo jhāyatīti’ jhānaṃ, ‘sabbakilese jhāpetīti’ jhānaṃ; ‘jhāyanto muccatīti’ jhānavimokkho, ‘jhāpento muccatīti’ jhānavimokkho; ‘jhāyantīti dhammā jhāpentīti kilese jhāte ca jhāpe ca jānātīti’ jhānavimokkho.

5. ‘Bhāvanā adhiṭṭhānaṃ jīvitānaṃ’ ti. ‘Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammaṃ bhāvetīti’ bhāvanāsampanno, ‘nekkhammavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti’ adhiṭṭhānasampanno, ‘svāyaṃ evaṃ bhāvanāsampanno adhiṭṭhānasampanno samaṃ jīvati no visamaṃ, sammā jīvati no micchā, visuddhaṃ jīvati no kilīṭṭhaṃ’ ti ājīvasampanno. Svāyaṃ evaṃ bhāvanāsampanno adhiṭṭhānasampanno ājīvasampanno yaṃ ñad eva paraṃ upasaṅkamati, yadi khattiya-parisaṃ yadi brāhmaṇaparisaṃ yadi gahapatiparisaṃ yadi samaṇaparisaṃ, visārado upasaṅkamati amaṅkubhūto. Taṃ kiṃsa hetu? Tathā hi so bhāvanāsampanno adhiṭṭhānasampanno ājīvasampanno. ‘Byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādaṃ bhāvetīti’ bhāvanāsampanno, ‘thīnamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokaññaṃ bhāvetīti’ bhāvanāsampanno, ‘uddhaccaṃ pajahanto avikkhepaṃ bhāvetīti’ bhāvanāsampanno, vicikicchāṃ pajahanto dhammavavatthānaṃ bhāvetīti’ bhāvanāsampanno, ‘avijjāṃ pajahanto ñāṇaṃ bhā-

¹ ‘jāyatīti,’ K. always.

vetīti' bhāvanāsampanno, 'aratiṃ pajahanto pāmojjaṃ bhāvetīti' bhāvanāsampanno, 'nīvaraṇaṃ pajahanto paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvetīti' bhāvanāsampanno . . . pe . . . 'sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggaṃ bhāvetīti' bhāvanāsampanno, 'Arahattamaggavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti' adhiṭṭhānasampanno, 'svāyaṃ evaṃ bhāvanāsampanno adhiṭṭhānasampanno samaṃ jīvati no visamaṃ, sammā jīvati no micchā, visuddhaṃ jīvati no kiliṭṭhaṃ' ti ājīvasampanno. Svāyaṃ evaṃ bhāvanāsampanno adhiṭṭhānasampanno ājīvasampanno yaṃ ñad eva parisāṃ upasaṅkamati, yadi khattiyaparisaṃ yadi brāhmaṇaparisaṃ yadi gahapati-parisaṃ yadi samaṇaparisaṃ, visārado upasaṅkamati amaṅkubhūto. Tam kissa hetu? Tathā hi so bhāvanāsampanno adhiṭṭhānasampanno ājīvasampanno ti.

Mātikakathā niṭṭhitā.

Tatr' uddānaṃ bhavati :

Ñāṇaṃ diṭṭhi ānāpānaṃ¹ indriyaṃ vimokkhapañcamāṃ gatikammaṃ vipallāso maggo maṇḍo² ti te dasa, yuganadhasaccabojjhaṅgā mettā virāgapañcamā paṭisambhidā dhammacakkaṃ lokuttarabalaṣuññato, paññā iddhi abhisamayo viveko cariyapañcamo³ pātiḥāriyaṃ ca samasisaṃ ca⁴ sati vipassanamātikā ti.⁵

Paṭisambhidāpakaraṇaṃ samattaṃ.

¹ diṭṭhi ca assaṃ, S. S₂; diṭṭhi ca assāsaṃ, K.

² maṇḍena, K.; māno ti, S.; mano ti, S₂.

³ vivekaṃ cariyena pañcamā, K.

⁴ pātiḥāraṃ samasīsī, M.; paṭisodasamasīti, S.; paṭisotasamasīti, S₂.

⁵ Satipaṭṭhānā vipassanā, S.; satipaṭṭhānavipassanā mātikā ti, S₂; satipaṭṭhānaṃ vipassanā mātikāya ca te dasāti, K.

INDICES

I

INDEX OF PROPER NAMES

(The references are to the volume and page.)

Akanitṭhā devā, i., 84
Anāthapindiko, ii., 1, 177,
236

Akāsañācāyatanūpagā devā,
i., 84

Ānando, ii., 92, 177

Isipatanarū, ii., 147, 149, 159

Uttarā upasikā, ii., 212

Kakusandho Bodhisatto, ii.,
156

Kassapo Bodhisatto, ii., 156

Konāgamano Bodhisatto, ii.,
156

Kondañño, ii., 149, 159

Kosambi, ii., 92

Gotamo Bodhisatto, ii., 156

Ghosītārāmo, ii., 92

Cātumahārājikā devā, ii., 149

Cūḷapanthako, ii., 207

Jetavanarū, ii., 1, 177, 236

Tāvātimsā devā, ii., 149

Tusitā devā, ii., 149

Nimmānaratī devā, ii., 149

Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanū-
pagā devā, i., 84

Paranimmitavasavattī devā,
i., 83; ii., 149

Bakkulo, ii., 211

Bārāṇasī, ii., 147, 159

Brahmā, ii., 149, 209

Bhūtapālo, ii., 211

Māro, ii., 149

Migadāyo, ii., 147, 159

Yāmā devā, ii., 149

Vipassī Bodhisatto, ii., 156

Vessabhū Bodhisatto, ii., 156

Sañjīvo, ii., 212

Saṅkicco, ii., 211

Sāmāvatikā upasikā, ii., 212

Sāriputto, ii., 125, 212

Sāvattī, ii., 1, 177, 236

Sikhī Bodhisatto, ii., 156

II

INDEX OF GĀTHĀS

Ajātaṃ ṇāpeti jātena, i., 70	Nimittaṃ āvajjamānassa, i., 165
Atitānudhāvanam cittaṃ, i., 165	
Anicce niccasaññino, ii., 80	Paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā, i., 65
Anugacchanā ca assāsam, i., 164	
Ānāpānasati yassa, i., 166	Vatthusāṅkamanā c'eva, i., 58
Uppādañ ca pavattañ ca, i., 60	Yo bhūtaṃ bhūtato disvā, i., 159
Obhāse c'eva ñāṇe ca, ii., 102	
Kodhano upanāhī ca, i., 160	Samādahitvā yathā ce vipas-sati, i., 70
Na tassa aditthaṃ idh' atthi kiñci, i., 133, 134 ; ii., 31	Sāmisāñ ca nirāmisam, i., 68

INDICES
III
INDEX
TO THE
PAṬISAMBHIDĀMAGGA

COMPILED BY
MABEL HUNT

- Akappiyatṭho. *See* Akampiyan.
Akampiyan. °atṭho, I, 16, 17; 29; 89; II, 161. °abhisamayo, II, 216. °maggo, II, 84. °maṇḍo, II, 87. °vimutti, II, 145. °virāgo, II, 143.
Akuppo (vimokkho), II, 40.
Akusalakammāpathā, *the ten*, I, 130.
Aggi. aggī, *the ten*, I, 129. °kkhandho, I, 125.
Aggo. Aggasuññaṇ, II, 179.
Ajjhattaṇ (cakkhu, &c.), I, 76. °vutṭhāno (vimokkho), II, 36, 37. °suññaṇ, II, 181.
Ajjhupekkhati, I, 62; 64; 91; 168; 170; II, 24, 25.
Ajjhupekkhanaṭṭho, I, 16; II, 119.
Aññaṇaṇ, II, 49 *foll.*; 58 *foll.*; 73 *foll.*
Aññaṇaṇ. °cariyā, I, 80.
Atṭiyamāno, I, 159.
Atṭhamako, II, 193.
-Atṭho, I, 15; 88; 90; 91; 118; 173; 180; II, 108; 150; 194.
Atighaṇṇasitvā (v.l. atikkamitvā), II, 196.
Attavādo. °paṭisaṇyutto, I, 156-9.
Attā, I, 107; 143 *foll.*; 157; 159 *foll.*; II, 80. °anuditṭhi, I, 143. °parinibbāpanaṇ, I, 175. Anattā, II, 106. anattānupassanā,

- II, 37; 45-47; 63; 241, 242. anattato manasikaroti, II, 48
foll.; 58 *foll.*; 101..
- Atthangamo, II, 4; 6, 7; 39.
- Attho. °paṭisambhidā, I, 132; II, 150; 157. °raso, II, 88.
 °sandassanaṇ, I, 105. yathatthā, *the ten*, I, 173, 174.
- Addhā, II, 19, 21.
- Adhiccasamupannikā, *the four*, I, 155.
- Adhiṭṭhānaṇ, I, 108; 111; II, 21; 245. °balaṇ, II, 171; 176.
 °iddhi, II, 174; 207. °suññaṇ, II, 183.
- Adhipateyyaṇ, II, 161. dhammādhipateyyo, II, 160.
- Adhimutti, I, 124.
- Anaññaṭṭho, II, 104; 124.
- Anativattanaṇ, I, 16; 21; 31; 32, 33; 74.
- Anabhissaro, I, 126.
- Anavajjo, II, 116, 117. °balaṇ, II, 170; 176.
- Anāgāmi, II, 194. °maggo. *See* Maggo, Cattāro Maggā.
- Aniñjanaṇ, I, 15.
- Aniṭṭhangatā, I, 81.
- Anujotanaṇ, I, 18.
- Anuṭṭhiti, I, 18.
- Anuttariyāni, *the six*, I, 5.
- Anudhammo. °atā, I, 35, 36. dhammānudhammapaṭipatti,
 II, 189.
- Anunetā, II, 194.
- Anupassati, I, 57; 187.
- Anupassanā. anicc°, anatt°, dukkh°, &c., I, 10; 20; 24; 32;
 45; 47; 96; 98; II, 11, 12; 37; 41 *foll.*; 56; 172; 185; 211.
 °ñāṇaṇ, *list of*, II, 67 *foll.*
- Anupassī. anicca°, I, 191. nirodha°, I, 192. virāga°, I, 192.
- Anupādā, II, 45, 46.
- Anupubbanirodhā, *the nine*, I, 35. °vihārā, *the nine*, I, 5.
- Anubujjanaṇ, I, 18.
- Anubrūhanā, I, 167.
- Anusayo, I, 81; 171; II, 93; *the seven*, I, 26; 130. *In detail*,
 I, 70-73; 123; 195; II, 36; 84, 94; 141; 144. āsay°, II, 158.
 taṇhā°, I, 127.
- Anusāsani. °pāṭihāriyaṇ, II, 227, 228.

- Anussati. °tṭhānāni, *the six*, I, 28. *In detail*, I, 48; 95.
 upasama°, I, 95. upatṭhānanussati, I, 186.
- Anulomaṇ. vimokkhānulomaṇ, II, 67; 70.
- Antaggāhiko, I, 151 *fol.*; 158.
- Antavā. attā, I, 157. loko, I, 151 *fol.*; 157.
- Antānantikā, *the four*, I, 155.
- Antoparisoko, I, 38.
- Antosoko, I, 38.
- Apariyāpanno, I, 101. *See also* Bhūmi.
- Apāyagamanīyo, I, 94.
- Appamaññāyo, *the four*, I, 84.
- Appamāṇo, II, 126, 127.
- Abhijjamāno, II, 208.
- Abbiññā, II, 156; *the six*, I, 35. °ñāṇāni, *the six*, II, 189.
- Abhiṇaṇṇaṇ, I, 165; 167.
- Abhitunna. assāsena°, I, 164. dukkhābhitunno (? °tuṇṇo), I, 129 (*J.P.T.S.*, 1886, p. 135).
- Abhiniropanaṇ, I, 16; 21; 30; 69; 75; 79; 90.
- Abhinīhāro, I, 61 *fol.*; II, 121.
- Abhippamodayo, I, 95; 176, 190.
- Abhibhāyatanāni, *the eight*, I, 5.
- Abhiropanaṇ, II, 82; 93. ° abhisamayo, II, 216. °cariyā, II, 20.
 °maggo, II, 84. °vimutti, II, 145. °virāgo, II, 142. buddhi-
 abhiropanaṇ, II, 115. (*Cf. Dh. S.*, § 7: abhiniropanā.)
- Abhisandanāṇ, I, 17.
- Abhisamayo, II, 215.
- Abhisambhavati, II, 193.
- Anabhisambhavanīyo, II, 193.
- Amarāvikkhepikā, *the four*, I, 155.
- Araññaṇ, I, 176.
- Arahaṇ, II, 3; 19; 194; 203; 207; 210; 225.
- Arahattamaggo. *See* Maggo (Cattāro Maggā).
- Ari, II, 197.
- Ariyo. ariyatṭhangiko. *See* Maggo. ariyā iddhi, II, 212.
 ariyapuggalo, I, 167. ariyavaṇṇsāni, *the four*, I, 84.
 ariyasaccaṇ. *See* Saccaṇ.
- Arūpāvacaro, I, 83, 84; 101. °sarnāpatti, I, 84, 85.
- Avadhānan. *See* Sotāvadhaṇaṇ.

Avikkhepo, II, 228. °parisuddhattaṇ, I, 94.

Avijjā. *See* Vijjā.

Avīcinirayo, I

Avecca. °pasanno, I, 161.

Avyākato, II, 108, 109.

Avyāpādo. *See* Byāpādo.

Asekho. asekhalaṇ, II, 176; *the ten*, II, 173.

Asmimāno, I, 26.

Assako (*v. l.* asako), I, 126.

Assādo. assādadiṭṭhi, I, 139 *fol.*; 157.

Assāso, I, 95; 164-166; 170 *fol.*; 177, 178; 180; 182 *fol.*
assāsādimajjhapiyosāṇaṇ, &c., I, 164; 165.

Ākāsānañcāyatanāṇ, I, 36.

Ākiñcaññāyatanāṇ, I, 36.

Āgāraṇ, I, 176.

Āghātavattthūni, *the nine, the ten*, I, 130.

Ādiṇṇattaṇ, I, 49. an°, I, 49.

Ādīnava, I, 192-194; II, 9, 10.

Ādevo, I, 38.

Ādesanā. °pāṭihāriyaṇ, II, 227.

Ānāpānakathā, I, 162.

Ānāpānasati, I, 166; 172. °samādhi, I, 185, 186.

Āneñjaṇ, II, 206.

Ābhujati, (*pallankaṇ*), I, 176.

Āmasati, II, 209.

Āmisāṇ. mārāmisato, II, 238. sāmiso vimokkho, II, 41. nirāmisō,
I, 59. nir° vimokkho, II, 41.

Āyatanāṇ. āyatanāni, *the twelve*, I, 101; 122; II, 230. *in detail*,
I, 7; 137. ajjhattikāni, *the six*, I, 22; 122; II, 181. bāhirāni,
the six, II, 181; ajjhattikabāhirāni, *the six*, II, 19; 225.
āyatanatṭho, I, 132; II, 121; āyatanaloko, I, 122. kasiṇāyatanāni,
the ten, I, 28. saḷ°. *See that title.*

Āyuhānā, I, 10-15; 32; 52; II, 218. an°, I, 11-15; II, 218.
āyuhānatṭhiti, I, 50.

Āraddhaviṛiyo, I, 171.

Ārammaṇaṇ, I, 57, 58; 180; II, 97; 118; 150. ārammaṇāni,
the four, I, 84. an°, I, 170. vimuttārammaṇo, II, 143.
virāgārammaṇo, II, 141.

- Āloko. udapādi, II, 150 *foll.*; 159; 162.
 Āvacarā, *the three, in detail*, II, 72; 74.
 Āvajjanaṇ, II, 5, 6, 7; 120.
 Āvajjitattaṇ, II, 27, 28, 29.
 Āvaraṇaṇ, I, 131-134. an°, I, 131-134; II, 158.
 Āsavo. *the four*, I, 94; 117. khīṇāsavo, II, 173; 176. an° II, 99; 117; 176. an° vimokkho, II, 40.
 Āsayo, I, 123. āsayānusayo, I, 133.
 Āsevati. maggaṇ, II, 93.
 Āhāro, I, 55; 57; 76; 78. *the four*, I, 22; 122. āhāraṭṭhitiko, I, 5; 122.

 Ijjananaṇ, I 17; 19; 74; 111; 181; II, 125; 143; 145; 161; 174.
 Iñjana. anīñjanaṭṭho, II, 118.
 Iddhi, *the ten*, II, 205. °balāni, *the ten*, II, 174. °pātihāriyaṇ, II, 227. °vidho, I, 111; II, 207; puññavato, II, 213.
 Iddhipādo, I, 17; 21. 74; II, 85; 90; 120; 161. *the four*, I, 84; II, 56; 86; 166; 174; *in detail*, I, 111 *foll.*; II, 154, 155; 164; 205. iddhipādārammaṇā, II, 164. iddhipādavatthukā, II, 164.
 Indriyaṇ, I, 17; 113. *the three, in relation to Cattāro Maggā*, I, 115; II, 30. *the five*, II, 56; 86; 166; 174. *in detail*, I, 16; 21; 28; 88; 180; II, 1 *foll.*; 13; 21; 31; 84; 88; 119; 132; 137; 143; 145; 160; 223. *the nineteen*, I, 137. *the twenty-two*, I, 7. indriyaparopariyattaṇ, I, 121, 122; 133, 134; II, 158; 175. indriyāṇaṇ pañca vivekā, virāgā, &c., II, 223. man°, I, 190. paññ°, II, 49 *foll.* saddhindriyaṇ, II, 49; 51 *foll.* samādh°, II, 49; 51 *foll.*
 Iriyāpathā, *the four*, II, 225.
 Issariyaṇ. issariyabalaṇ, II, 171; 176.

 Ucchedo. ucchedaditṭhi, I, 150; 158.
 Utṭhito. an°, I, 172.
 Udakadhārā, I, 125.
 Udayo, I, 54. udayabbayo, I, 54.
 Uddhacaṇ, II, 9; 87; 97 *foll.*; 119; 142; 145; 169; 176. ni-uddhaccaṇ, I, 83.

- Udhaccho. sa-uddhaccho, I, 81; °sahagatakilesa, II, 98, 99.
 Udrayaṇ. sukh°, dukkh°, I, 80.
 Upakkilesā, *the eighteen*, I, 164.
 Upakkhittako, II, 196.
 Upago. ākāsaññācāyatana°, I, 84. nevasaññānāsaññāyatana°, I, 84.
 Upatṭhāṇaṇ. uppatṭhānakusalo, II, 28, 29. an°, I, 101; II, 7, 8, 9. ekatt°, II, 5. anupatṭhānatapañña, II, 230.
 Upapatti. an°, I, 11-15.
 Upavādako. an°, I, 115.
 Upavicāro, I, 17.
 Upādānaṇ, I, 51, 52; 54; 193; II, 46; 113. upādānāni, *the four*, I, 129; II, 46, 47. nidānaṇ, &c., II, 111.
 Upādānakkhandhā, *the five*, II, 109, 110; 147.
 Upādiseso. an°, I, 101.
 Upāyāso, anupāyāso, I, 11-15.
 Upekḥā, I, 8; 177; sankhār°, I, 60-64. anubrūhanā, I, 167. °sukhaṇ; I, 36.
 Uppādo, anuppādo, I, 59-61; 66, 67.
 Ussinetti, II, 167.

 Ekaggatā, I, 48; 97; 177.
 Ekaccasassatikā, *the four*, I, 155.
 Ekattaṇ, I, 108; 163; 167; II, 7, 8; 105, 121. ekattavimokkho, II, 41. ekattasuññaṇ, II, 183.
 Eko. ekakkhaṇe, II, 65. ekaraso, I, 15; 17; 21; 28, 29; 33; 74; 87; 168; 170; 172, 173; II, 24, 25; 49 *foll.*; 58 *foll.* ekasangaḥatā, I, 105.
 Ekodi, I, 17, 18.
 Esanā, II, 111, 112. °suññaṇ, II, 182.

 Okappati, II, 10; 21.
 Oghā, *the four*, I, 26.
 Ottappaṇ. ottappabalaṇ, II, 169; 176.
 Ottappati, II, 169; 176.
 Odhiso. an°, II, 130.
 Obhāso, I, 114; II, 100; 150 *foll.*; 159; 162. pañña°, I, 119.
 Oliyanā (? Olīyana). °abhiniveso, I, 157.

- Kankhā, II, 62.
 Kampati, 168; vi° I, 164, 165; II, 102.
 Kammaṇ, I, 54, 55, 57; 76; 78; 80; II, 78. kammavipāko, II, 78. °vipākajā iddhi, II, 174; 213. kāyā°, mano°, vacī, II, 195. kusala°, II, 72 *foll.*; 78. °samādānaṇ, II, 174.
 Kamyatā. muṭṭicitu°, I, 60; 65.
 Karuṇā, I, 8. mahā°, I, 126. mahākaruṇasamapatti, I, 133.
 Kasaṭo, II, 87 *foll.*
 Kasiṇā, *the ten*, I, 6; 95; 136; *the eight*, I, 49; 143-144; 149-151. °samāpatti, ii, 208. °āyatanāni, *the ten*, I, 28.
 Kāmāvacaro. (bhūmi), I, 83. (dhammo), I, 84, 85; 101.
 Kāmo. *See Āsavo, the four. anusayā, the four, in detail.* kāmaguṇā, *the five*, I, 129. kāmaccando, I, 103; 108; II, 22, 23; 26; 44; 169.
 Kāyo. anupassanā, I, 178; 184; II, 152, 153; 163; 232. ujuṇ kāyaṇ paṇidhāya, I, 175, 176. kāyā, *the two*, I, 183. °sankhāro, I, 184; 186.
 Kilesa, I, 33; II, 217. °vatthūni, *the ten*, I, 130. tad-anuvattakilesa, I, 69-72; II, 10; 36, 37; 140.
 Kuppo. (vimokkho), II, 40.
 Kusalo. (kammaṇ), II, 72 *foll.*; 78. (dhammo), I, 101; 132; II, 15, 230. (saccaṇ), II, 108.
 Kusalakammapathā, *the ten*, I, 85. a°, I, 85.
 Kosajja, ii, 168.
 Khano. nikantikkhaṇo, II, 72 *foll.* paṭisandhikkhaṇo, II, 72 *foll.* phalakkhaṇo, I, 26. sotāpattimaggaḥkhaṇo, &c., II, 3.
 Khanti, I, 176. anulomika, II, 236, *foll.*; °balaṇ, II, 171; 176. °suññaṇ, II, 183.
 Khandho. khandhā, *the five*, I, 54; 101; II, 72; 74; 76; 230; 238; *In detail*, I, 5; 8; 23; 35; 55; arūpino, II, 73, *foll.* upādānakkhandhā, I, 22; 37; 39; 122. ditṭhiṭṭhānaṇ, I, 138. °dhātu, I, 83. khandhānaṇ khandhaṭṭho, I, 17; 132; II, 121; 157. dhammākkhandhā, *the five*, I, 34. khandhaloko, I, 122. khandhānaṇ nirodho, II, 238.
 Khayo. khayadhammā, I, 53; 76; 78.
 Khīṇāsavo. khīṇāsavabalāni, *the seven*, I, 35; *the ten*, II, 178; 176.
 Khīyati, I, 94; 96; II, 31.

Khemaṇ, I, 59. *See also* Yogo.

Gati. °sampatti, II, 72 *fol.*

Ganthā, *the four*, I, 129.

Gambhīro. °paññā, II, 192. (ṭhānaṇ), II, 19, 21.

Garu. °upanissito, II, 202.

Garuḷo, II, 196.

Gocaro, I, 180; II, 97; 150 *fol.*

Gotrabhū. I, 66-68. °dhammā, I, 67; II, 64.

Cakkaṇ. *the four*, I, 84. dhamma°, II, 159 *fol.*

Cakkhu, I, 8; 22; 76; 96; 104; 106; 135; II, 67; 102. °karaṇī, II, 147. (dibbaṇ), I, 114; II, 175. °samphasso, I, 5; 40; 136. °samphassajo, I, 6; 40; 136. acakkhuto, I, 129. Buddha°, II, 33. samanta°, II, 31. °ssa aniccatṭhaṇ, I, 132. udapādi, II, 150 *fol.*; 159; 162.

Candimā. abbhā mutto va, I, 175.

Cammakhaṇḍo, I, 176.

Caritan (sattānaṇ), I, 124.

Cariyā, II, 17; 245; *the three*, I, 70 *fol.*; *the eight*, II, 19, 20; 225. adhimokkha°, II, 8. uppatṭhāna°, II, 8; 20. gambhīrañña°, II, 1. dassana°, II, 9; 20. ñāṇa°, I, 82; 99. paggaha°, II, 8; 20. samādhi°, I, 99.

Cittaṇ, I, 17; 19; 111; 113; 189-191; II, 121. adhi°, II, 243. anupādā cittassa vimokkho, II, 45. cittaṇupassanā, II, 152, 153; 163. cittānupassī, II, 233. cittacetasiko, I, 84. eittavipallāso, II, 80. cittavivaṭṭo, II, 70. cittaṣaṅkhāro, I, 95; 188.

Cetasiko. citta°, I, 84.

Ceto. cetasā, II, 39. °vivaṭṭo, I, 108; 110; II, 70.

Chando, I, 19; 107; II, 5, 6, 7; 23 *fol.*; 123; 182. chandarāgaṇirodho, I, 9.

Chinnamanupassanaṇ, I, 72.

Jarā, I, 11-15; 59; 60; 65; 67; 128; II, 147. a°, I, 11-15. °maraṇaṇ, I, 50-54; 85; 96; 98; 105, 106; II, 67; 102; 111; 113. jarāmaraṇassa aniccatṭho, I, 132. jarāmaraṇanimittaṇ, I, 93. °maraṇaṇ nirujjhati, I, 193, 194.

Javano. javanpaññā, II, 185, 186, 187; 200.

Jāti, I, 11-15; 54; 59, 60; 65-7; 114; 128; II, 111; 113; 147; 175. a° I, 11-15. nirujjhati, I, 193.

Jīvitāṇ, II, 245. *See also* Indriya (*the nineteen, the twenty-two*).

Jotanaṇ. anu°, paṭi°, sañ°, II, 122.

Jhānaṇ. jhānāni, *the four*, I, 8; 20; 24; 31; 35, 36; 41; 45; 47; 64; 67; 84; 95; 97 *fol.*; 138; II, 10; 12; 14; 16; 18; 19; 36, 37; 40, 41; 55; 70; 169 *fol.*; 172; 205; 225. ādi, majjhe, pariyosānaṇ, I, 167-169. jhānavimokkho, II, 245.

Nāṇaṇ, I, 60, 61; 64; 69, 70; 88; 102 *fol.*; 118 *fol.*; 162; 175; 194-196; II, 32; 189; 191, 192; 195; 244. anupassanā°, *list of*, II, 67 *fol.* anupassane ñāṇāni, I, 186. appaṭṭi-hataṇ, II, 195. udapādi, II, 150 *fol.*; 159; 162. khanti°, I, 106. dibbacakkhu°, I, 114. dhammaṭṭhiti°, I, 50. ñāṇa-cariyā, I, 82. ñāṇavimokkho, II, 36; 42. ñāṇavippārā (Iddhi), II. ñāṇavivatṭo, I, 109, 110; II, 70. nibbida°, I, 195. Buddha°, I, 133; II, 31; 195. sabbaññuta°, I, 131-134. sammā°, II, 173. sotadhātuvisuddhi°, I, 112.

Ṭhānaṇ (vijjati), II, 236, 237.

Ṭhiti, I, 50. dhammaṭṭhitiñāṇaṇ, I, 50, 51, 52.

Taṭṭiko, I, 176.

Taṇhā, I, 50, 51, 52; 55-57; 76-78; 102; 127, 128; 136; II, 113; *the three*, I, 26. *In detail*, I, 39; II, 147; *the six, in detail*, I, 6; kiṇ-nidānā, &c., II, 111. nirujjhati, I, 193. °kāyā, *the six*, I, 26; 130. °papañco, I, 130. °mūlakā, *the nine*, I, 26; 130.

Tatuttaraṭṭho, I, 22; 75, 76; 182; II, 143; 146; 162.

Tathaṇ, II, 104, 105, 106. avi°, II, 104, 105.

Tathaṭṭho, I, 17; 20, 21; II, 85; 104 *fol.*; 143; 145.

Tathāgato, I, 43; 121 *fol.*; 151; 154, 155; 160; II, 3; 19; 31; 33; 194; 203; 225. Tathāgatabalāni, *the ten*, II, 174.

Tadanaṇ. tadangasuññaṇ, II, 180.

Taraṇaṭṭho, I, 15; II, 99; 119.

Tikkha. °paññā, II, 200.

Tikkhindriyo, I, 121; II, 195.

Titthiyo, I, 160.

Timi. timitimingalaṇ, II, 196.

Tiranatṭho, I, 17; 87; II, 120.

Tīrayitvā, II, 200. tīrito, I, 23.

Tūlayitvā, II, 200.

Tejo, I, 103.

Thīnamiddhaṇ, I, 31; 45; 46; 100, 101; 108; 123; 162, 163;
II, 12; 23; 45; 169; 179, 180; 228; 230.

Dakkhiṇo, I, 125.

Dakkhuṇ (v.l. cakkhuṇ), II, 81.

Dassanaṇ, II, 244. °atṭho, II, 150. °cariyā, II, 9; 20. sammā°,
II, 62.

Diṭṭhi, I, 80, 81; 135 *foll.* antaggāhikā, I, 151. °tṭhānāni,
the eight, I, 138. °ppatto, II, 51-53; 55-57; 61. bhava°,
I, 123; 157. micchādiṭṭhi, sakkāyadiṭṭhi. *See s. rr.* sam-
mādiṭṭhi. *See* Maggo. °vipallāso, II, 80. vibhava°, I, 123;
157, 158. sadiṭṭhi, I, 81. °gataṇ, I, 155; *the two*, I, 129;
the six, I, 130; *the sixty-two*, I, 130; 161. diṭṭhekatṭho,
I, 33; II, 13; 23. nidiṭṭhi, I, 83.

Dibbo. cakkhu, I, 114; II, 175.

Disā, I, 112; II, 39; *the four, in detail*, II, 131; 136, 137.
anu°, I, 112; II, 131; 136, 137. uparimā, I, 112; II, 131;
136, 137; hetṭhimā, I, 112; II, 131; 136, 137.

Dukkhaṇ, I, 11, 12; 37, 38; 59; 70; 86; 110; II, 106; 123;
147. dukkhassa dukkhatṭho, I, 132; 134; II, 31; 106.
dukkhudrayaṇ kammaṇ, I, 80; 82; 83; II, 79. dukkhavi-
pāko, I, 80; 82, 83; II, 79. dukkhato manasikaroti, II,
48 *foll.*; 58; 101. dukkhānupassanā, II, 37, 43; 45, 46,
47; 241. dukkhābhitunno, I, 129. *See also* Saccan (ariya).

Duccaritāni, *the three*, I, 129. *In detail*, I, 115.

Dubhato. °vutṭhānavivattaṇe paññā, I, 69. °vutṭhāno vimok-
kho, II, 35 *foll.* °suññan, II, 181.

Devo, I, 83, 84. *list of*, II, 149.

Doso, I, 80, 81; 102. sa°, I, 81; 113. vīta°, I, 113. nidoso, I, 80, 82.

Dhammo, I, 34; 78; 131, 132; 181; II, 150; 159 *fol.*; 237. dhammā, *lists of*, I, 5; 22; 26; 28; 34. dhammatṭhitiññaraṇ, I, 50; 52. dhammānupassanā, II, 152; 154; 163; 234. dhammānussati, I, 48. dhammapaṭisambhidā, II, 150; 157. °raso, II, 88. °saññā, &c., I, 40. kaṇhasukka°, II, 217. kāmāvacarā, rūpā-, arūpāvacarā, I, 101; 132; II, 230. nānādharmā, I, 104. sabba°, I, 101. अपरिचयान्ना, I, 101; 132; II, 230. abyākatā, I, 101; 132; II, 230. kusalā, akusalā, I, 101; 132; II, 15; 230. khaya°, vaya°, virāga°, nirodha°, I, 53; 76; 78. asekhā dhammā, *the ten*, I, 35. dhammā lokuttarā, II, 166. dhammuddhaccaviggahitaṇ, II, 100-102. taṇhāmūlakā, I, 130. pamojjamūlakā, *the nine*, I, 85. manasikāramūlakā dhammā, *the nine*, I, 86.

Dhammapadani, *the four*, I, 84.

Dhātu. dhātuyo, *the two*, I, 5; *the three*, I, 5; 137; *the six*, I, 6; 136; *the eighteen*, I, 7; 101; 137; II, 230. dhātūnaṇ dhātutṭho, I, 132; II, 121; 157. nibbāna°, I, 101. °loko, I, 122. sotadhātuvisuddhiññāṇaṇ, I, 112.

Dhuvo. a°, I, 76, 77; 126.

Nandhaṇ. *See* Yuga.

Nānattaṇ, I, 63, 64; 88 *fol.* nānattā, *the nine*, I, 87. nānattekatṭaṇ, I, 103. °saññā, II, 172. °vimokkho, II, 41. vihāra°, I, 91. samāpatti°, I, 91.

Nāmakāyo, I, 183.

Nāmarūpaṇ, I, 22; 50, 51; 56, 57; 122; 138; II, 72; 113. kiṇ-nidānaṇ, &c., II, 112. nirujjhati, I, 193.

Nikanti, II, 101, 102. °kkhaṇe, II, 72 *fol.*

Niggahaṭṭho. *See* Viniggaho.

Nicco, II, 80. aniccānupassanā, II, 37; 43; 45-47; 241, 242. aniccaṇ, I, 191; II, 28, 20; 80; 106. aniccato manasikaroti, II, 48 *fol.*; 58; 100.

Nicchāto, II, 243.

Nijjaravatthūni, I, 5.

Nijjhanti. °balaṇ, II, 171; 176.

Niṭṭhā. niṭṭhaṇ gato, I, 161 (A. v., 119; cf. A.ii.144).

- Nidānāni, *the nine*, I, 8.
 Niddasavatthūni, *the seven*, I, 5.
 Ninnetā, II, 194.
 Ninno. tan°, II, 197.
 Nipannako, II, 209.
 Nibbānaṇ, I, 60; 66, 67; 75; 91; II, 40; 140; 142, 143; 165; 237. ārammaṇatā, II, 140, 143. °dhātu, I, 101.
 Nibbidā. °ñāṇāni, I, 195. °ānupassanā, II, 43; 45-47.
 Nibbedhiko. nibbedhikapaññā, II, 201.
 Nimittaṇ, I, 60; 66; 91, 92; 164; 170; II, 39; 64; *with* pavattaṇ, II, 62, 63. animittaṇ, I, 60; 66; 91; II, 99. animittānupassanā, II, 44-47. animitto vimokkho, II, 36; 59-62; 65 *foll.* jarāmarana°, I, 93. nānattekattarūpa°, I, 114. nānattekattasadda°, I, 112. bahiddhāsankhāra°, I, 66; 68. rūpa°, I, 92. vedanā°, I, 93. sadda°, I, 112.
 Niyāmo. sammatta° okkamati, II, 236 *foll.*
 Niyyānaṇ, I, 163. °attho, I, 176.
 Nirayo. Avīcinirayo, I, 83.
 Nirutti, I, 88 *foll.*; II, 150. °paṭisambhidā, II, 150.
 Nirodho, I, 66, 67; 70; 91; 101, 102; 118; II, 230. nirodhānupassī, I, 192. nirodhānupassanā, II, 44-47. nirodhassa nirodhattho, I, 132; 134; II, 32. nirodhasamāpatti, I, 97; 100. bhava°, I, 159. sammādiṭṭhiyā, &c., pañca nirodhā, II, 221. (indriyānaṇ), II, 223.
 Nissaṭo, II, 10-13. su°, II, 13.
 Nissayo. °paccayo, II, 49 *foll.*; 58 *foll.*; 73 *foll.* (indriyānaṇ), II, 223. sammādiṭṭhiyā, &c. nissayā, II, 220.
 Nissaraṇaṇ, II, 244. °suffiṇaṇ, II, 180.
 Nīvaraṇaṇ, I, 31; 163. nīvaraṇāni, *the five*, I, 26; 129.
 Nekkhammaṇ, I, 20; 23; 31; 33, 34; 94; 100, 101; 107 *foll.*; II, 12; 22; 26; 55; 93; 116; 169 *foll.*; 179, 180; 228; 230; 244. nekkhammābhirato, II, 173.
 Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṇ, I, 36.
 Pakati, II, 208.
 Pakāsaṇaṇ. dhammapakāsanatā, I, 104.
 Paggaho, II, 8, 20.
 Paccanīko. vimokkha°, II, 67; 69.

- Paccayo, II, 116, 117.
 Pajahati. pahīno, I, 63; II, 244.
 Paññatti. °balaṇ, II 171; 176.
 Paññā, I, 53; 59; 64-66; 72, 73; 87 *foll.*; 102 *foll.*; 119; II, 162; 185 *foll.* adhi°, I, 20; 25-33; 45-47; 58; 169; II, 11; 13; 243. udapādi, II, 150 *foll.* paṭipassaddhip°, I, 71. °paṭilābho, II, 189.
 Paṭikkūlo. a°, II, 212.
 Patigho. *See* Saññā, paṭigha°.
 Paṭīccasamuppanno, I, 51, 52; 76; 78.
 Paṭīccasamuppādo, *statement of*, I, 50 *foll.*; 114.
 Paṭijotanaṇ, I, 18.
 Paṭinissaggo. *the two*, I, 194. paṭinissaggānupassanā, II, 44-47.
 Paṭipatti. dhammānudhamma°, II, 15, 17.
 Paṭipadā, I, 86; *the four*, I, 84. majjhimā, II, 147.
 Paṭipassaddhi. vimokkha°, II, 71. °visuddhi, II, 3. °suññaṇ, II, 180.
 Paṭipassaddho. sup°. II, 2, 3.
 Paṭibandho, I, 172. kāya°, I, 184.
 Paṭibhānaṇ. °paṭisambhidā, II, 150; 157.
 Paṭilābho. paññā°, II, 189. paṭilābhasuññaṇ, II, 182.
 Paṭividito, I, 188.
 Paṭivijjhati, I; 180 *foll.* paṭividdho, II, 19, 20.
 Paṭivedho, I, 105; II, 50; 59; 111, 112. paṭivedhādivisodhanaṇ, II, 168. paṭivedhasuññaṇ, II, 182. sacca°, II, 57; 61. cattāri saccāni ekapaṭivedhāni, II, 105 *foll.*
 Paṭisankhā, I, 33; 45; 57; 60; 62; 64. ap°, I, 33; 45.
 Paṭisankhānaṇ. paṭisankhānabalaṇ, II, 169; 176.
 Paṭisandhi, I, 11-15; 52; 59, 60; 62. ap°, I, 11-15. °kkhaṇe, II, 72 *foll.*
 Paṭisaṇvedī, I, 95; 186 *foll.* evaṇsukhadukkha°, I, 114. sabakāya°, I, 184.
 Paṭisambhidā, *the four*, I, 84; II, 56; 116, 117. *In detail*, I, 88; 119; 133; II, 150; 157; 185; 193. °ñāṇāni, *the four*, II, 189. paṭisambhidāya paṭisambhidatṭho, I, 132; 134; II, 32. paṭisambhidappattā, II, 202.
 Pāṭihāriyaṇ. iddhi°, ādesanā°, anusāsanī°, II, 227.
 Pāṭihīraṇ. yamaka°, I, 125; 133; II, 158.

- Paṇamati. paṇato, a°, I, 165; 167.
- Paṇihito. (vimokkho), II, 41. appaṇihito, II, 100. (vimokkho), II, 36; 41; 59-62; 65. appaṇihitānupassanā, II, 43-47.
- Paṇḍiccaṇ, II, 185.
- Padahanaṇ, I, 17; 21; 181.
- Padhāniyaṇaṇ. pārisuddhipadhāniyaṇāni, *the nine*, i, 28.
- Padhānaṇ. sammappadhānaṇ, II, 1; 85; 90; 161; *the four*, I, 84; II, 14 *foll.*; 56; 86; 166; 174.
- Pabhangato, II, 238.
- Pabhāseti, I, 174.
- Pamādo, II, 8, 9; 169; 176; 197.
- Pamutṭho. a°, I, 173.
- Payogo. sammāpayogapaccayā iddhi, II, 213.
- Paramatṭho. paramatṭhasuññaṇ, II, 184.
- Paraloko. °vajjabhayadassāvino, I, 121, 122.
- Pariggaho. pariggahasuññaṇ, II, 182.
- Paricito, I, 172. anupubbaṇ paricitā, I, 173.
- Pariccāgo, II, 98.
- Pariññā, II, 156.
- Pariṇāyiko, II, 197.
- Paridevo, I, 11-15; 38; 59; 60; 65-67. a°, I, 11-15; 67.
- Parinibbāpaṇaṇ, I, 175.
- Parinibbāyi, *four modes of*, I, 161.
- Paripantho. paripanthe ñāṇāni, I, 162.
- Paripuṇṇo, I, 172.
- Paripuṇaṇ. °atṭho, I, 15; 18; 49; 172; II, 122. mūla°, II, 116; 118.
- Parimukhaṇ, I, 176.
- Pariyanto, I, 42-44. a°, I, 42, 43. evaṇ-āyu°, I, 114.
- Pariyādiyati, I, 100, 101; II, 26.
- Pariyādānaṇ, II, 21, 168.
- Pariyogāhanaṇ, I, 106; 112-114. nānattekattaviññāṇācariyā°, I, 113. °suññaṇ, II, 183.
- Pariyosānaṇ. assāsādimajjha°, passāsādimajjha°, I, 164, 165.
- Pariḷayhati, I, 128.
- Pavattaṇ, I, 10-13; 59; 65, 66; 91 *foll.*; 100, 101; ii, 63, 64; 127. ap°, I, 11-15; 59; 66; II, 127; 184.
- Pavāḷho, II, 211.

- Paviveko, II, 244.
 Pasīdanāṇ, II, 121.
 Passaddhi, II, 244.
 Passāso, I, 95; 164-166; 170 *foll.*; 177, 178; 180; 182 *foll.*
 Pahānaṇ, II, 98; 156; *list of*, I, 26.
 Pahitatto. asallīnattapahitattapaggahaṭṭho, I, 103.
 Pāmojjaṇ, I, 177.
 Pārisuddho. °silaṇ, I, 42.
 Pīṭhaṇ, I, 176.
 Pīti. °pharaṇatā, I, 48.
 Puggalo, I, 180 *foll.*; II, 1 *foll.*; 52. dve puggalā paṭisambhidapattā, II, 202. para°, I, 113. saddho, asaddho, I, 121; II, 33.
 Puthujjano, I, 61-64; 143; 156; II, 27, 28. °kalyāṇako, I, 176; II, 190; 193.
 Purisadosā, *the eight*, I, 130.
 Poṇo. tap°, II, 197.

 Pharaṇaṇ, II, 130.
 Pharaṇatā. pīti°, &c., I, 48.
 Phalaṇ, I, 71; II, 140; *the four*, II, 38; 54; 71; 236. phalakhaṇo, I, 26. °ñāṇāni, *the four*, II, 189. °visuddhi, II, 3. °samāpatti, I, 62; 64. sāmaññaphalāni, *the four*, I, 34; II, 19; 40, 41; 166; 255. sotāpattiphalakkhaṇo, &c., I, 105; II, 3. sotāpattiphalasamāpatti, &c., I, 20; 65; 68; 99; II, 11.
 Phassito, I, 35; 87; 134 (*v.l.* phusito); 173; II, 32. a°, I, 134; II, 32.
 Phasso, I, 22; 50-52; 56; 57; 75; II, 113; 162. phassakāyā, *the six*, II, 181, 182. *In detail*, I, 5; 40; 136. ditṭhiṭṭhānaṇ, I, 138. kiṇ-nidāno, &c., II, 112. nirujjhati, I, 193.

 Bandhanaṇ, I, 128.
 Balaṇ. balāni, *the five*, II, 56; 86; 166; 174; 223. *In detail*, I, 16; 21; 29; 88; 180; II, 84; 87; 89; 133; 137; 143; 145; 160; 168 *foll.* *The sixty-eight*, II, 168 *foll.* khīṇāsava°, *the seven*, I, 35. Tathāgatā°, II, 174-176. dasabaladhārī, II, 194. samatha°, I, 97. vipassanā°, I, 98.

- Bahiddhā. dhamme vavattheti, &c., I, 77. °vuṭṭhānā vimokkhā, II, 36, 37. °suññaṇ, II, 181.
- Bahulīkaroti. maggaṇ, II, 93, 94.
- Bahulo. tab°, II, 197.
- Bāhullaṇ. pañña, II, 197.
- Bījagāmaḥbhūtagāmo, II, 219; 223.
- Bujjhati. anu°, II, 115. sam°, II, 115.
- Buñjanaṇ (sic), II, 122. anu°, paṭi°, *ibid.*
- Buddhi. °abhiropanaṇ, II, 115. °ropanaṇ, II, 115. pañña°, II, 190.
- Buddho, I, 126; 174; II, 81; 140; 195. anu°, II, 19, 20. Buddhānussati, I, 48; 95. Buddhacakkhu, II, 33. Buddhaññaṇ, II, 33; *the fourteen*, I, 133; II, 31. Pacceka°, Sammasam°, I, 43; II, 3; 194; 203; 225. Padesapacceka°, II, 19.
- Bojjhangā, *the seven*, I, 28; II, 56; 86; 166; 174; 223. *In detail*, I, 16; 21; 29; 74; 89; 181; II, 84; 87; 89; 115 *fol.*; 125; 134; 138; 142; 145; 160.
- Bodheti. anu°, paṭi°, sam°, II, 115.
- Byāpādo, I, 31; 33, 34; 45; 100; 107; 162; II, 12; 22; 27; 45; 164; 179, 180. a°, I, 20; 23; 31; 34; 45; 100; 107; 162; II, 12; 22; 27; 45; 179, 180; 228.
- Brahmaṇ. °cakkhaṇ, II, 174. brahmacariyamaṇḍo, II, 86. °loko, I, 84, 111.
- Bhagavā, I, 126; 174; II, 1; 147; 149; 159; 194; 210.
- Bhango, I, 57, 58.
- Bhabbo, I, 124. a°, I, 124.
- Bhayaṇ, I, 53; 59.
- Bhavo, I, 51, 52; 54; 137; II, 113, 114. kiṇ-nidāno, II, 111. nirujjhati, I, 193.
- Bhāvanā, II, 2; 49 *fol.*; 58 *fol.*; *the four*, I, 172; 178; II, 93; *list of*, &c., I, 28; 30 *fol.* °balaṇ, II, 170, 176. vimokkha°, II, 70. °sampanno, II, 245. bhāvanāya bhāvanatṭho, II, 156.
- Bhāveti. maggaṇ, II, 93, 94.
- Bhāvo, sīti°, II, 44.
- Bhikkhu, I, 176; II, 210 *fol.*; 236 *fol.*
- Bhisī, I, 176.

Bhūtaṇ. bhūtato disvā, I, 159.

Bhūmiyo, *the four*, I, 83, 84.

Bhūri. °paññā, II, 196.

Maggo, 22 *fol.* ariyatṭhangiko, I, 28; 281; II, 56; 86; 140; 147; 166; 174; 219. angas *in detail*, I, 16; 21; 30; 40; 41; 69 *fol.*; 90; 107; 119; 181; II, 20; 82 *fol.*; 86 *fol.*; 93; 120; 135; 138; 140; 147; 161; 173; 219; 226. arahatta°, I, 100 *fol.*; 169; II, 23; 229. *see also* cattāro maggā. ariyamaggā, *the four*, II, 166. cattāro maggā, I, 85; 169; II, 19; 40; 82 *fol.* *In detail*, I, 20; 25; 33; 46; 47; 65; 68, 69 *fol.*; 94; 96; 99; 195; II, 11; 13; 36, 37; 54; 56; 70; 94; 96; *the three* indriyāni *in relation to*, I, 115 *fol.*; II, 30. sotāpattimaggakkhane, &c., I, 105; II, 3; 30; 82; 140-142. maggaññāṇāni, *the four*, II, 189. maggaññū, II, 194. maggānugāmī, II, 194. °phalaṇ, I, 84. °visuddhi, II, 3. tatthaṭṭhena saccaṇ, II, 105. maggassa maggaṭṭho, II, 32; 105. sañjāyati, II, 93. sammāditṭhiyā, &c., vivekā, virāgā, nirodhā, vossaggā, II, 220. maggo *and* phalaṇ, II, 140. maggo ca hetu ca, II, 82-84. maggassa hetuṭṭho, I, 17; 20; 118; II, 120.

Mañco, I, 176.

Maṇḍo, II, 86 *fol.*

Manasikāro, 6, 7, 8; 162. yoniso. II, 14; 17; 189.

Manasikaroti. aniccato, dukkhato, anattato, II, 48; 58; 100.

Mano, I, 131; 189; 190. °mayo iddhi, II, 210. °vissāṇaṇ, I, 5.

Maraṇaṇ, I, 59, 60; 65, 66, 67; II, 147. maccu. I, 38.

Mahaggato. a°, I, 113.

Mahanto, II, 190.

Maha. °paññā, II, 190. °sālo, II, 72 *fol.*

Mānaso. viggahita°, II, 101.

Mānusako. ātikkanta°, I, 115.

Māno. *the seven*, I, 130. ati°, I, 102; II, 197. asmi°, I, 26. asajja°, I, 111. nimāno, I, 82.

Micchattā, *the eight, the ten*, I, 26; 130.

Micchāditṭhi. I, 45; 69; 107; 140; 149; 156; 158; II, 140. micchāditṭhiko, I, 115.

Mukhaṇ, I, 176; II, 69. vimokkha°, II, 48; 67; 69.

Muditā, I, 8.

Mudindriyo, I, 121; II, 195.

Mūlaṇ, I, 19; 22; 75; 182; II, 85; 115; 117, 118; 143. agha-
mūlato, II, 238. iddhiyā mūlāni, II, 206.

Meṇḍako, II, 213.

Mettā, cetovimutti, II, 130.

Moho, I, 81; 102. vīṭā°, I, 113. sa° I, 81; 113. nimoho, I,
82.

Yathatthā, *the ten*, I, 173.

Yathābhūtaṇ. yathābhūtaññāḍassanaṇ, I, 33; 43; 45; 47;
II, 11; 13.

Yānikato, I, 172; II, 122; 130.

Yaganandhaṇ, I, 16; 70; 74; II, 85; 90; 92; 97 *fol.*; 119.
(*Cf. nandiṇ varattañ ca*, S. I, 16).

Yogā, *the four*, I, 129.

Yogakkhemo. ayogakkhemakāmo, I, 39. ayogakkhemagā-
mino, II, 81. yogayutto, II, 81.

Yogāvacaro, II, 26.

Rajakkho. appa°, mahā°, I, 121; II, 33; 195.

Rajjati, I, 58; 77, 78; 130; 178.

Raṇo. araṇavihāro, I, 97.

Rāgo, I, 80, 81; 102; 113. rūpa°, arūpa°, II, 37; 95; 142; 145.
nirāgo, I, 80, 82.

Ruci, I, 176.

Rūpaṇ (*khandho*), I, 23; 53; 55; 104; 106; 135; 151-155,
192; II, 96; 102. (*āyatanan*), I, 79. (*matter*), I, 113. °kāyo,
I, 183. °nimittaṇ, I, 92. rūpārammaṇatā, I, 57. attato
samanupassati, I, 143; 149. rūpassa aniccatṭho, &c., I,
131. rūpe aniccānupassanā, II, 186, 187. assādo, ādīnavo,
nissaraṇaṇ, II, 109, 110. 'rūpāni passatīti' vimokkho,
II, 38.

Ropanaṇ. buddhi°, II, 114.

Lakkhaṇaṇ. khandhānaṇ, I, 54, 55. jhānānaṇ, I, 167, 168.
saccānaṇ, II, 108. °suññaṇ, II, 179.

Lahu. °paññā, II, 198.

Lālappo, I, 38.

Leṇaṇ. aleṇo, I, 127; II, 238.

Loko, II, 166. *list of*, I, 122; 174. antavā, I, 151-153; 157, 158. anantavā, I, 157, 158. °dhammā, *the eight*, I, 22; 122; 130. °vādo, I, 157, sassato, asassato, I, 151, 152. suñño, II, 177. lokuttaro. dhammā lokuttarā, II, 166. vimokkho, II, 40.

Vajjaṇ, I, 122. anavajjo, II, 195.

Vaṇṇā, *the six*, I, 126.

Vatthu. °kato, I, 18; 172; °kāyā, *the ten*, I, 130.

Vayo. °dhammo, I, 53; 76; 78.

Vavattheti, I, 53; 76-78; 84.

Vasī. vasiyo, *the five*, I, 99. °bhāvo, II, 116, 117.

-Vādo. sassata°, saññī°, *etc.*, I, 155.

Vāmo, I, 125.

Vāhanaṇ. tadupagaviriya°, I, 31; 34; 172; II, 93; 232.

Vikkhambhanaṇ. °suññaṇ, II, 179.

Vikkubbaṇ. iddhi, II, 174; 210.

Viggahito. °mānaso, II, 101.

Vicāro. rūpa°, I, 136.

Vicikicchā. sa°, I, 81. nivicikicchā, I, 83.

Vijjā. *the three*, I, 34; II, 56. °mayo, II, 174; 213. °vimutti, II, 243. udapādi, II, 150 *fol.*; 159. Avijjā, I, 26; 31; 50-52; 54-57; 76-78; 102; 138; 162; II, 2; 9; 113; 142; 145; 169; 176. diṭṭhiṭṭhāṇaṇ, I, 138. nirujjhati, I, 192, 193.

Viññaṇaṇ (*khandho*), I, 53 *fol.*; 83; 85; 96; 98; 104; 106; 135; 144; 151; 153-155; 190; II, 67; 102. (*nidāna*), I, 50; II, 113. °kāyā, *the six*, II, 181. °cariyā, I, 79-81. °cāyatanāṇ, I, 36. °tṭhitiyo, *the seven*, I, 22; 122. °nimittaṇ, I, 93; cakkhu°, &c., II, 234. mano°, I, 5, 40. attato samanupassati, I, 148. °assa aniccatṭho, I, 132. assādo, ādīnavo, nissaraṇaṇ, II, 109, 110. nirujjhati, I, 193.

Viññātaṇ. a°, II, 31.

Viññāpayo. su°, du°, I, 121; II, 195.

Viññu, II, 19; 21.

Vitakko, I, 36. rūpa°, I, 136. avitakko, I, 35. °vipphāraṇ, I,

112. uppādo, upatṭhānaṃ, atthangamo, I, 178, 179. diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, I, 138.
- Viditā, I, 170 *foll.*
- Vidūro, su°, II, 193.
- Vidhūpeti, II, 167.
- Viniggaho, I, 16; II, 119.
- Vinibandho. māna°, I, 155, 156; 158.
- Vinetā, II, 194.
- Vipatti. °bhavaloko, °sambhavaloko, I, 122.
- Vipannadiṭṭhi, I, 160.
- Vipariṇāmo, I, 54; 76, 77; 110. °suññaṃ, II, 178. avipariṇā-dhammo, I, 109.
- Vipassako, I, 167.
- Vipassanā, I, 28; 57, 58; 64; 67; 70; 74; 181; II, 92, 93; 96; 119. °pubbangamaṃ, II, 92; 96, 97. °balaṃ, I, 98; II, 172; 176. °vasena ñāṇāni, I, 194. samatha°, II, 92; 97 *foll.*; 119. adhipaṇṇādharmavipassanā, I, 20; 25; 33; 45; 47; 169; II, 11, 13.
- Vipallāso, II, 80.
- Vipāko. kamma°, II, 78. dukkha°, II, 79.
- Vippayutto. °paccayo, II, 73, 74. ñāṇa°, II, 75.
- Vippalāpo, I, 38.
- Vipphāro. ñāṇa°, samādhi°, II, 174. nānattekkattakamma°, I, 113, 114. vitakkavipphāro, I, 112. vipphārattaṃ, I, 113.
- Vimutti, I, 22; 34; II, 117; 143 *foll.*; 162. (phalaṃ), II, 140; 143. ceto°, I, 8; 34; 138; II, 130; 176. paññā°, II, 176. micchā°, I, 107. °raso, II, 88. vijjā°, II, 243. sammā°, I, 107; II, 173. °sukhe ñāṇāni, I, 195. vimuttāyatanāni, *the five*, I, 5.
- Vimutto. a°, I, 113; II, 234. saddhā°, II, 52; 56; 61. suvimut-tatṭho, I, 18.
- Vimokkho, I, 22; 74; 102; 181; II, 243. *the three*, II, 35. nānākhane, ekakkhane, II, 65. *the eight*, I, 35. *list of*, II, 35 *foll.* jhāna°, II, 245. °vivaṭṭo, I, 109, 110; II, 70. saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpatti°, II, 40.
- Vimocayo, I, 191.
- Virāgo. *five*, II, 220 *foll.* maggo, II, 140. virāgadhammā, I,

- 53; 76; 78. virāgānupassī, I, 192. virāgānupassanā, II, 44-47.
- Viriyaṇ. tadupagaviriyavāhanāṇ, I, 31; 34; 172; II, 93. viriyārambho, I, 103, 104.
- Vivaṭṭanaṇ, II, 98. Bahiddhavuṭṭhānavivaṭṭanaṇ, I, 66; dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭanaṇ, I, 69.
- Vivaṭṭo. citta°, I, 108; 110; II, 70. ceto°, I, 108; 110; II, 70. ñāṇa°, I, 109, 110; II, 70. vimokkha°, I, 109, 110; II, 70. sacca°, I, 110; II, 70. saññā°, I, 107; 110; II, 70.
- Visādamūlāni, *the six*, I, 130.
- Viveko, II, 117, 118; 173. *five*, II, 220 *fol.*
- Visaṇyutto. (vomokkho), II, 41.
- Visāri. avisāri, I, 15; 49.
- Visineti, II, 167.
- Visuddhi, II, 3; 116, 117; 244. *the three, in detail*, I, 21; II, 85; 90. dassana°, I, 105. paṭipadā°, I, 167.
- Visodkhanāṇ ādi°, II, 21; 23.
- Vihāro, II, 20. anupubba°, I, 5. araṇa°, I, 97. diṭṭhadhammasukha°, I, 84. °samāpatti, I, 91; 93, 94.
- Vīmaṇṣā, I, 19; II, 123.
- Vuṭṭhānaṇ. bahiddhāvuṭṭhāno, I, 66; II, 36-38. dubhatovuṭṭhāno, I, 69; II, 36-38.
- Vedanā, I, 50-54; 56, 57; 75; 85; 96; 135; 151; 153-155; II, 102; 113; 162. *in detail*, I, 6; 40; 136; 145 *fol.* *the three*, I, 22; 122. °anupassanā, I, 187; II, 152, 153; 163; 253. °kāyā, *the six*, II, 181, 182. nidānā, &c., II, 112. °nimittaṇ, I, 93. attato samanupassati, I, 145. vedanāya aniccatṭho, &c., I, 132. assādo, ādīnavo, nissaraṇaṇ, II, 109, 110. uppādo, upaṭṭhānaṇ, atthangamo, I, 178. nirujjhati, I, 193.
- Venateyyaṇ, II, 106.
- Vebhabyā, I, 119.
- Vesārajjāṇ. catuvesārajjappatto, II, 194.
- Vodānaṇ, I, 166.
- Vossaggo, I, 109; II, 117, 118; 245. *the two*, II, 24, 25. indriyānaṇ vossaggo°, II, 223. sammādiṭṭhiyā, &c., II, 221.
- Vyaññjanaṇ, II, 63-65.

Vyanti, I, 171.

Vyādhi, I, 59, 60; 65, 66; II, 147. avyādhi, I, 11-15, 67.

Vyādādo. *See* Byā°.

Sakadāgāmi, II, 194. °maggo. *See* Maggo (cattāro maggā).

Sakkāyaditṭhi, I, 143; 149; 157; 161.

Sakkāyavatthuko, I, 150.

Sakkhī. kāya°, II, 51-54; 56, 57; 61.

Sankappo. upakkiliṭṭha°, I, 165. sammā°. *See* Maggo, ariyaṭṭhangiko.

Sankilesiko, II, 218.

Sankhato. a°, I, 17; 20; 84; 110; 131, 132; II, 121; 157.

Sankhāro, I, 37; 50-54; 60, 61; 83; 85; 96; 104; 106; 135; 153-155; II, 48; 62; 67; 102; 113; 236; *the three*, I, 124; II, 178; *the two*, I, 184 *foll.* kāya°, I, 184; 186, 187. citta°, I, 95; 188. *List of*, II, 178. sankhārupekkhā, I, 64. °nimittaṇ, I, 66; 68; 93. °suññaṇ, II, 178. kiṇ-nidāna, &c., II, 113. attato sammanupassati, I, 147. sankhārāṇaṇ aniccaṭṭhaṇ, I, 132. assādo, ādīnava, nissaraṇaṇ, II, 109, 110. nirujjhati, I, 193.

Sangahavatthūni, *the four*, I, 84.

Sangahīto. cattāri saccāni ekasangahitāni, II, 105 *foll.*

Sangaho. sangahabalaṇ, II, 168; 170; 176.

Sangho. sanghānussati, I, 48.

Saṇyutto. (vimokkho), II, 41.

Saṇyojanaṇ, I, 143 *foll.*; 171; II, 92; 94; *the seven*, I, 130; *the ten*, I, 130. kāmarāga°, paṭigha°, I, 70; 72, 73; II, 37; 83; 94; 141; 144. taṇhā°, I, 127.

Saṇyogo, I, 19. °ṭṭhiti, I, 50. saṇyogābhiniveso, I, 33; 46, 47; II, 13.

Saccaṇ, II, 104 *foll.*; 120. saccapaṭivedho, II, 57; 61. sacca-vivaṭṭo, I, 110; II, 70. ariyasaccāni, *the four*, I, 5; II, 14; 19; 225; *in detail*, I, 8, 9; 37; 86; 105; 118, 119; 133; II, 16; 18; 57; 61, 62; 104 *foll.*; 147 *foll.*; 151; 157.

Sacchikiriyā, II, 120; 156. sotāpattiphala°, &c., II, 189.

Sañcetanā, I, 136.

Saññā (khandho), I, 23; 53, 54; 57, 58; 83; 96; 135, 136; 151; 153-155; II, 67; 102; 172. (*other categories*), I,

107; 136; 138; II, 182. (*cause of vedayitaṇ*), I, 107; *list of*, I, 32; 45; 47; 49. °kāyā, *the six*, II, 181, 182. °nimittaṇ, I, 93. rūpa°, I, 136. rūpa°, paṭigha°, nānatta°, I, 64; 67; 97; II, 12; 36; 39; 172; 211. °vipallāso, II, 80. °vimokkho, II, 36; 41. °vivaṭṭo, I, 107; II, 70. saññāya aniccatṭho, I, 132. āloka°, I, 23; 31; 45; 46; 95; 107-109; 123; 162, 163; II, 23; 27; 45; 169; 228; 230. attato samanupassati, I, 146. assādo, ādinavo, nissaraṇaṇ, II, 109, 110. uppādo, upaṭṭhānaṇ, atthangamo, I, 179. diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṇ, I, 138.

Saññogo. *See* Saṇyogo.

Sati, I, 176, 177; 183; 187. asati, I, 54. ānāpāna°, I, 166; 172. ānāpānasatisamādhī, I, 164, 165; 185, 186; 196.

Satipaṭṭhānaṇ, II, 85; 90; 120; 161; *the four*, I, 28; 84; II, 14, 15; 18; 56; 86; 166; 174; 225. kāye kāyānupassanā, &c., II, 152; 232. °bhāvanā, I, 184; 186, 187; II, 232.

Satokārī, I, 175 *fol.*

Sattāvāsā, *the nine*, I, 22; 122.

Saddo, I, 112.

Saddhā. °vimutto, II, 52; 56; 61. as°, I, 16; 21; 29; 74; 89; 121; 124; 180; II, 1, 2; 8, 9, 10; 21; 33; 87; 168.

Santi, II, 98.

Santhāro, I, 176.

Sandhūpeti, II, 167.

Sapariyutṭhānaṇ, I, 72.

Sabbaññūtā, I, 174. °ñāṇaṇ, I, 131-134; 174.

Sabrahmacārī, I, 19; 21.

Sabhāgo. sabhāgasuññaṇ, II, 181.

Samaṇ, I, 102; 173; 180; II, 231. sa°, I, 173.

Samattho, I, 180.

Samatho, I, 28; 64; 67; 70; II, 92, 93; 96; 119. °balaṇ, I, 97; II, 172; 176; °vipassanā, II, 92; 97 *fol.*; 119.

Samanto. °cakkhu, I, 133; II, 31. assamantapaññā, II, 193.

Samayo. °vimokkho, II, 40.

Samādiṇṇaṇ, I, 43.

Samādhī, I, 94; 162; 164; 191; II, 162; *the three*, I, 28. *list of*, I, 48. °vasena ñāṇāni, I, 194. °vipphārā iddhi, II, 211.

Samāpatti, *the four*, I, 8; 20; 24; 31; 45; 47; 64; 67; 97 *fol.*;

- 138; II, 10; 12; 36, 37, 38; 41; 55; 70; 172; 211. ādi, &c., I, 169. arūpa°, II, 40, 41. jhānavimokkhasamādhī°, II, 175. phala°, I, 64. mahākaruṇā°, I, 126; 133; II, 32; 158. °vimokkho, II, 35; 39. sammā°. *See* Maggo (ariyaṭṭhangiko). sotāpattiphala°, &c., I, 20; 99.
- Samāradhho. su°, I, 173; II, 122, 126, 127, 128.
- Samuggato. su°, II, 122.
- Samucchedo. sammā°, I, 101; II, 230 °visuddhi, II, 3. °suññiṇaṇ, II, 180.
- Samudayo, I, 55-57, 58; II, 4, 5, 6; 32.
- Samodāhanaṇ, I, 107.
- Samodhāneti, I, 180.
- Sampanno, I, 168. °ditṭhi, I, 160.
- Sampajāno, I, 100.
- Sampatti. °bhavaloko, °sambhavaloko, I, 122.
- Sampayutto. °paccayo, II, 49 *foll.*; 58 *foll.*; 73 *foll.*
- Sampayogo, I, 38; II, 147.
- Sampahaṇsanā, I, 167.
- Samphasso, I, 5; 40; 136. samphassajo, I, 6; 38; 40; 136; 145. ceto°, I, 38.
- Sambuddho. sammā°, I, 43; II, 3; 194; 203; 225.
- Sammappadhānaṇ. *See* Padhānaṇ.
- Sambojjhango. *See* Bojjhango.
- Sambodho, II, 109.
- Sammasanaṇ, I, 53.
- Sammāditṭhi, II, 82 *foll.* °samādānaṇ, II, 81. *See also* Maggo (ariyaṭṭhangiko).
- Sarīraṇ, I, 153.
- Saḷāyatanāṇ, I, 50; 51; II, 113. kiṇnidānaṇ, &c., II, 112; nirujjhati, I, 193.
- Sallīno. a°, I, 173. asalīnattaṇ, I, 103.
- Sallekho, I, 102, 103. a°, I, 103.
- Sassato. a°, I, 76, 77. attā, I, 157.
- Sassataditṭhi, I, 150; 157.
- Sassatavādā, *the four*, I, 155.
- Sahagato. anu°, I, 33; 70; 73; II, 13; 23; 37; 83; 94.
- Sahajāto, II, 49 *foll.*; 58 *foll.*; 71 *foll.*; 83; 140.
- Saṅhāni, I, 37.

- Sātaṇ. asātaṇ, I, 38.
 Sāraddho, I, 165. a°, I, 173.
 Sāro, I, 75, 76. sārādānābhiniveso, I, 33; II, 13.
 Sāvako, II, 140.
 Sīgho. sīghapafīṇā, II, 198.
 Sikkhā, II, 119; *the three*, I, 46; 48; 184; 186; II, 56. °padaṇ, I, 43.
 Sītisiyo. sītisiyāvimokkho, II, 43.
 Sīlaṇ. sīlāni, *the five*, I, 42 *fol.*; 46. adhi°, II, 243.
 Sīlabbatāṇ. sakkāyaditṭhivicikicchāsīlabbataparāmāso, II, 36; 94.
 Sīsaṇ. sama°, II, 230; *the thirteen*, I, 102.
 Sukko, I, 80; 82; 83; II, 79.
 Sukhaṇ. sukkhāni, *the two*, I, 188.
 Sukho, I, 11, 12; 59. 70; 80; 82, 83; 188; II, 24; 79, 80. sukhudrayo, I, 80; 82, 83; II, 79.
 Sukhumako, I, 185, 186.
 Sucaritāni, *the three, in detail*, I, 115.
 Suññaṇ, II, 100. suññato vimokkho, II, 36; 59-62; 65 *fol.* suññāgāragato, I, 175.
 Suññatānupassanā, II, 43; 46, 47; 63.
 Suñño, I, 176; II, 177 *fol.* tadanga°, II, 180.
 Sutamayo, I, 4; 22; 26, 27, 28; 34, 35; 37; 42.
 Suttantiko. suttantikavatthūni, I, 186.
 Suppahīnattaṇ, II, 2.
 Subho, II, 39; 80. asubhā, *enumeration of*, I, 49; 95. asubhaṇ asubhataddasaṇ, II, 81.
 Sekho, I, 42; 61 *fol.*; II, 27 *fol.* sekhabalāni, asekkhabalāni, *the ten*, II, 173; 176.
 Senāvyūho, II, 213.
 Soko. sokasallaṇ, I, 38.
 Socitattaṇ, I, 38.
 Sotāpatti. sotāpattiyangāni, *the four*, II, 14; 16. °maggak-
 khaṇe, II, 217. °maggo. *See* Maggo (cattāro magga).
 Sotāpanno, I, 161; II, 193, 194.
 Sotāvadhaṇaṇ, I, 4; 22; 26, 27, 28; 34, 35; 37; 42.
 Hammiyaṇ, I, 176.

Hāso, hāsapaññā, II, 185; 199.

Hiri. °balaṇ, II, 169; 176.

Hiriyati, II, 169; 176.

Hetu, II, 116-119.

